THIRTY-FOURTH

Republican National Convention

NEW ORLEANS

1988

OFFICIAL REPORT OF THE

PROCEEDINGS

OF THE

Thirty-Fourth Republican National Convention

held in

NEW ORLEANS, LOUISIANA

August 15, 16, 17, 18, 1988

Resulting in the nomination of
GEORGE H.W. BUSH, of Texas, for President

And the nomination of
J. DANFORTH QUAYLE, of Indiana, for Vice President

REPORTED BY ASHER & ASSOCIATES, INC., OFFICIAL REPORTER

Published by the Republican National Committee

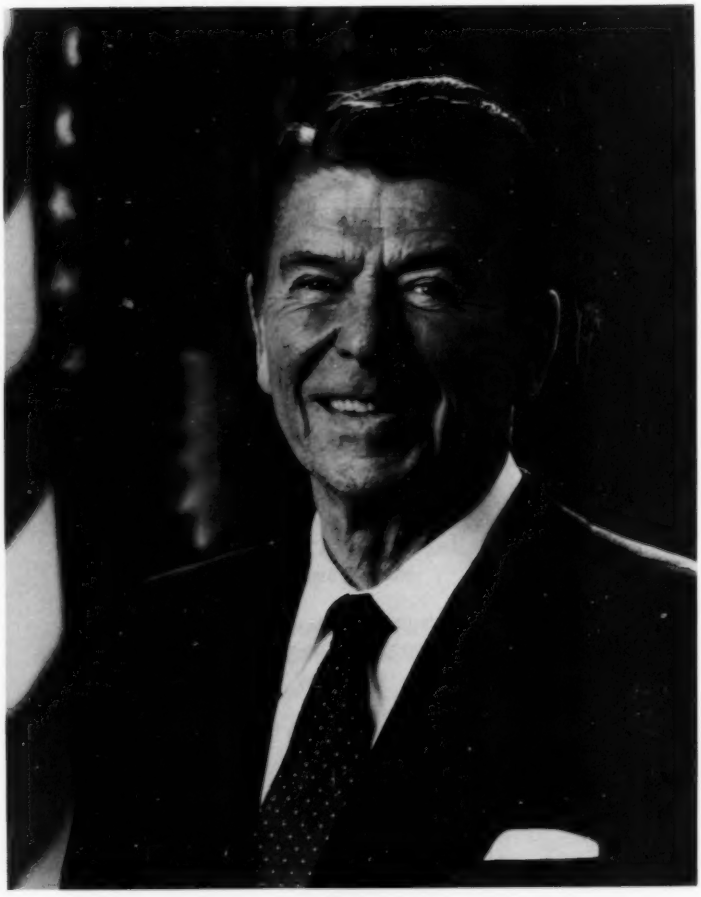
ILLUSTRATIONS

RONALD W. REAGAN

GEORGE H.W. BUSH

J. DANFORTH QUAYLE

	Facing page
DiMondi, Frank	50
Dole, Elizabeth Hanford	112
Fahrenkopf, Frank J., Jr.	2
Kean, Thomas	444
Mehrtens, Kit	4
Michel, Robert H.	400
Moore, Roger Allan	262
Phillips, Bill R.	26
Reagan, Maureen	86
Saiki, Pat	418
Snowe, Olympia J.	408



THE HONORABLE RONALD W. REAGAN OF CALIFORNIA
President of the United States

OFFICERS OF THE CONVENTION

CHAIRMAN OF THE NATIONAL COMMITTEE
AND CHAIRMAN OF THE COMMITTEE ON ARRANGEMENTS
FRANK J. FAHRENKOPF, JR.
of Nevada

SECRETARY OF THE NATIONAL COMMITTEE
KIT MEHRTENS
of Arizona

TEMPORARY CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION
ELIZABETH HANFORD DOLE
of North Carolina

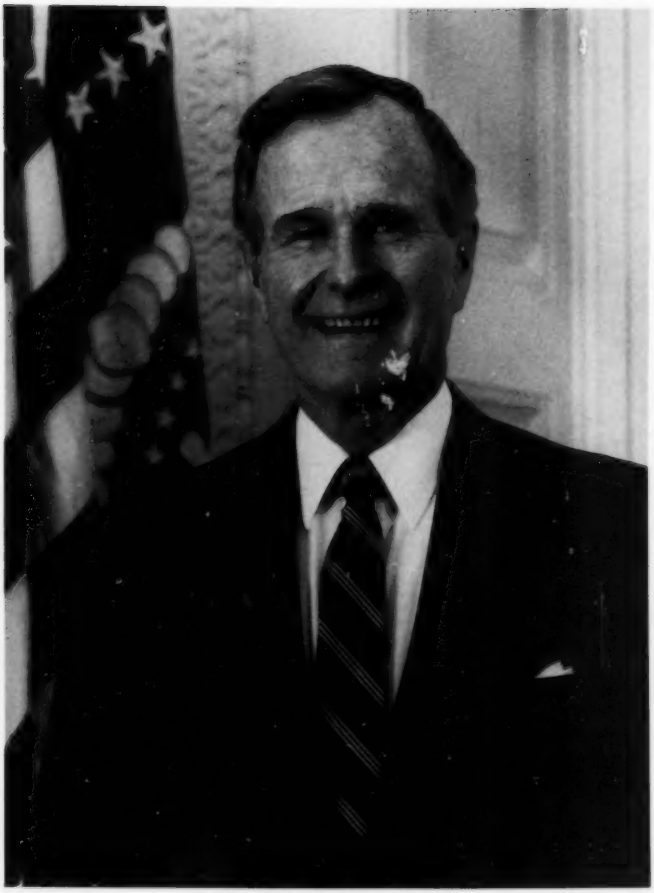
PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION
ROBERT H. MICHEL
of Illinois

DEPUTY PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION
OLYMPIA J. SNOWE
of Maine

SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION
PAT SAIKI
of Hawaii

CHIEF SERGEANT AT ARMS
CHARLES L. CRAGIN
of Maine

PARLIAMENTARIAN
JAMES H. QUILLAN
of Tennessee



THE HONORABLE GEORGE H. W. BUSH OF TEXAS
Vice President of the United States and Nominee for President

THE HONORABLE J. DANFORTH QUAYLE OF INDIANA
Nominee for Vice President of the United States

Proceedings

of the

Republican National Convention

held at

NEW ORLEANS, LOUISIANA

August 15, 16, 17, 18, 1988

FIRST SESSION

LOUISIANA SUPERDOME

NEW ORLEANS, LOUISIANA

MONDAY, AUGUST 15, 1988

As the Delegates, Alternates, guests, and members of the news media assembled, they were entertained prior to the start of the session by the Convention Orchestra directed by Manny Harmon.

CALL TO ORDER

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE (The Honorable Frank J. Fahrenkopf, Jr. of Nevada). — Delegates, please take your seats. Ladies and gentlemen, by the authority contained in the rules adopted by the 1984 Republican National Convention, the Republican National Committee has directed that the 1988 Republican National Convention be held in New Orleans, Louisiana, starting at 10:00 a.m. on the 15th day of August 1988. We are here in the appointed place at the appointed time. It is my privilege to proclaim the 34th Republican National Convention in session and call it to order.

We shall proceed in the order of business proposed and printed by the Republican National Committee. Will the delegates please rise for the Presentation of the Colors.

PRESENTATION OF THE COLORS

Presenting the colors for this Opening Session of the 1988 Republican National Convention are members of the ROTC units of the Jesuit and East Jefferson High Schools of New Orleans, Louisiana.

(Whereupon the Colors were presented by the ROTC units of the Jesuit and East Jefferson High Schools, New Orleans, Louisiana)

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — Please remain standing for the Pledge of Allegiance, the National Anthem, and the Invocation.

PLEDGE OF ALLEGIANCE

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — Leading us in the Pledge is a recent arrival to our shores, a refugee from the Soviet Union who came here seeking freedom and has built a successful new life. Like so many immigrants, he has given America more than he has received. In his case, he has given us the gift of laughter, as a comedian with an underlying message of hope and freedom in films and on television. Would the Delegates please welcome Yakov Smirnoff.

YAKOV SMIRNOFF. — Thank you. Thank you very much. Ladies and gentlemen, when I was sworn in as an American citizen at the Statue of Liberty, Chief Justice Warren Burger said these three words which I will never forget. He said, "My fellow Americans." And for the first time in my life I knew he meant me. (Applause and cheers.)

I am very proud and honored to invite you to join me in the Pledge of Allegiance.

THE HONORABLE FRANK J. FAHRENKOPF, JR. OF NEVADA
Chairman of the Republican National Committee

(Whereupon Yakov Smirnoff led the Delegates, Alternates and guests in the Pledge of Allegiance to the Flag) —

YAKOV SMIRNOFF. — What a country! (Applause and cheers.)

THE NATIONAL ANTHEM

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — The Chair is now pleased to call upon a talented daughter of New Orleans to sing the National Anthem. Lillian Boutee is an internationally known performing and recording artist. Whether she is singing gospel, jazz, or rhythm and blues she brings both technical perfection and deeply felt feeling to her music. Delegates and guests, please welcome a Louisiana-bred artist with a worldwide reputation, Lillian Boutee.

(Whereupon Lillian Boutee sang the National Anthem.)

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — The Invocation for the Opening Session of the 1988 Republican National Convention will be delivered by the Reverend Hill Riddle of New Orleans Trinity Episcopal Church.

INVOCATION
by
THE REVEREND HILL CARTER RIDDLE
Trinity Episcopal Church
New Orleans, Louisiana

Let us pray.

Almighty God, You are the source of all power and authority. We thank You for the gifts of freedom and democracy that have been bestowed upon this country. We ask You to bless this convention with Your presence and guidance. Give to the elected delegates wisdom, sensitivity, and a clear understanding of their responsibility to ensure that the voices of all people can be heard; that the request of all people can be understood; that the needs of all people can be met with a proper and constructive response; and that the rights of all people will be protected.

Enable those who have been given the power of government to respect this God-given power, to put away any self-interest, to think of what is best for those they serve as well as the entire nation, to hold forth the qualities of honesty, compassion, and integrity as examples of leadership. Make them grateful for the privilege of serving. Empower them to make decisions that will be good for this nation. Challenge them with a vision that encompasses peace, understanding, and good will. And bless them with a dedication to the passing to future generations a more stable world.

We ask in the name of God. Amen.

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — Will you please remain standing while the Colors are withdrawn.

(Whereupon the Colors were withdrawn.)

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — The Chair now recognizes the Secretary of the Republican National Committee, Kit Mehrtens of Arizona, for the purpose of reading the Call to the Convention.

KIT MEHRTENS. — To the Republican voters of the United States:

> In compliance with the Rules adopted by the 1984 Republican National Convention, the Republican National Committee hereby directs a National Convention of Delegate Representatives of the Republican Party to be held in New Orleans, Louisiana, at 10:00 a.m. on Monday, August 15, 1988, for the purpose of nominating for President and Vice President to be voted for at the election on November 8th, 1988; and for the transaction of such other business as may properly become before it.

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — The Chair, ladies and gentlemen, now takes a great deal of pleasure in recognizing a good friend and great Republican from the State of California, Shirley Temple Black, for the purpose of making a motion.

SHIRLEY TEMPLE BLACK. — Mr. Chairman, I move that further reading of the Call be dispensed with, and that the secretary be instructed to incorporate the Call at this point in the convention proceedings with the same force and effect as though read in full. Thank you.

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — Thank you, Shirley. Ladies and gentlemen, the motion before the Convention is to dispense with the reading of the Call of the Convention, and that the Call be made a part of the permanent record of the Convention. Without objection the motion is agreed to. And the motion to reconsider is laid upon the table.

THE COMPLETE CALL FOR THE CONVENTION IS AS FOLLOWS:

TO THE REPUBLICAN VOTERS OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA:

> In compliance with The Rules of the Republican Party adopted by the 1984 Republican National Convention on August 20, 1984, in Dallas, Texas, the Republican National Committee hereby directs that a National Convention of delegated representatives of the Republican Party be convened in New Orleans, Louisiana, at 10:00 a.m., Central Daylight Savings Time, on Monday, August 15, 1988, and to continue thereafter from day to day for so long as may be necessary, for the purpose of nominating candidates for President and Vice President, to be voted for at the Presidential Election on Tuesday,

KIT MEHRTENS OF ARIZONA
Secretary of the Republican National Committee

November 8, 1988, and for transaction of such other business as may properly come before it.

The voters of the several states, the District of Columbia, Guam, Puerto Rico, and the Virgin Islands, who are in accord with the principles of the Republican Party, believe in its declaration of policies, and are in sympathy with its aims and purposes, are invited to unite under this Call in the selection of Delegates to said Convention.

A. CONVENING OF THE NEXT NATIONAL CONVENTION

I. Membership in Convention

The membership of said national convention shall consist of:

(a) Delegates.

(1) Six (6) delegates at large from each of the fifty (50) states.

(2) Three (3) district delegates from the district of each Representative in the United States House of Representatives.

(3) Fourteen (14) delegates at large from the District of Columbia, four (4) delegates at large from Guam, fourteen (14) delegates at large from Puerto Rico, and four (4) delegates at large from the Virgin Islands; provided, however, that if Puerto Rico shall become a state prior to the next national convention, the number of delegates from Puerto Rico shall be calculated in accordance with the same formula used for the other states.

(4) From each state having cast its electoral votes, or a majority thereof, for the Republican nominee for President of the United States in the last preceding election: four and one-half (4-1/2) delegates at large plus a number of the delegates at large equal to sixty percent (60%) of the number of electoral votes of each state; provided, however, that if Puerto Rico shall become a state prior to the next national convention, it shall be presumed that it would have cast its electoral votes, or a majority thereof, for the Republican nominee in the last preceding election. (In the computation of the number of delegates at large, any sum of the four and one-half (4-1/2) plus the sixty percent (60%) representing a fraction shall be increased to the next whole number.) In addition, one (1) delegate at large shall be awarded to a state for any and each of the following public officials elected by such state in the year of the last preceding Presidential election or at any subsequent election held prior to January 1 of the year in which the next national convention is held:

(i) One (1) for each Republican United States Senator; provided that no such additional delegate at large award to any state shall exceed two (2);

(ii) One (1) for a Republican governor; provided that no such additional

delegate at large award to any state shall exceed one (1); and

(iii) One (1) for membership in the Republican Party of at least one-half (1/2) of the Representatives representing a state in the United States House of Representatives; provided that no such additional delegate at large award to any state shall exceed one (1).

(5) If the District of Columbia shall have cast its electoral votes, or a majority thereof, for the Republican nominee for President in the last preceding Presidential election: four and one-half (4-1/2) delegates at large plus the number of delegates at large equal to thirty percent (30%) of the fourteen (14) delegates at large allotted to the District of Columbia. (In the computation of the number of delegates at large, any sum of the four and one-half (4-1/2) plus the thirty percent (30%) representing a fraction shall be increased to the next whole number.)

(6) Any state which would receive fewer delegates under all provisions of this rule than it received to the 1972 Republican National Convention shall have its number of delegates increased to the same number of delegates it received to the 1972 Republican National Convention.

(b) Alternate Delegates.

One (1) alternate delegate for each delegate to the national convention.

II. Election of Delegates and Alternate Delegates

(a) Order of Precedence.

Delegates at large and their alternate delegates and delegates from Congressional districts and their alternate delegates to the national convention shall be elected in the following manner:

(1) In accordance with any applicable laws of a state, insofar as the same are not inconsistent with this Call; or

(2) To the extent not provided for in the applicable laws of a state, in accordance with any applicable Republican Party rules of a state, insofar as the same are not inconsistent with this Call; or

(3) By a combination of the methods set forth in paragraphs (a)(1) or (a)(2) of this section; or

(4) To the extent not provided by state law or party rules, as set forth in paragraph (c) of this section.

(b) General.

In all elections of delegates or alternate delegates to the national convention, the following rules shall apply:

(1) In any jurisdiction in which Republican representation upon the board of judges or inspectors of elections for primary elections is denied by law, delegates and alternate delegates shall be elected as provided in paragraphs (a)(2) or (a)(4) of this section.

(2) In selecting delegates and alternate delegates to the national convention, no state law shall be observed which hinders, abridges, or denies to any citizen of the United States, eligible under the Constitution of the United States to hold the office of President or Vice President of the United States, the right or privilege of being a candidate under such state law for the nomination for President or Vice President of the United States or which authorizes the election of a number of delegates or alternate delegates from any state to the national convention different from that fixed in this Call.

(3) Alternate delegates shall be elected to the national convention for each unit of representation equal in number to the number of delegates elected therein and shall be chosen in the same manner and at the same time as the delegates, and under the same rules; provided, however, that if the law of any state shall prescribe another method of choosing alternate delegates they may be chosen in accordance with the provisions of the law of the state in which the election occurs.

(4) Delegates and alternate delegates at large to the national convention when serving as delegates and alternate delegates shall be residents of and duly qualified voters of their respective states. All delegates and alternate delegates allocated as delegates and alternate delegates at large shall be elected at large in the several states unless state law specifically requires another allocation.

(5) Delegates and alternate delegates to the national convention representing Congressional districts shall be residents of and qualified voters in said districts respectively when elected and when serving as delegates and alternate delegates. All delegates and alternate delegates allocated to represent Congressional districts shall be elected by the Congressional district of the several states unless state law specifically requires another allocation.

(6) No delegate or alternate delegate to the national convention shall be required to pay an assessment or fee in excess of that provided by the law of the state in which his or her election occurs as a condition of serving as a delegate or alternate delegate to the national convention.

(7) There shall be no automatic delegates to the national convention who serve by virtue of party position or elective office.

(8) Delegates and alternate delegates to the national convention may be elected only in one of the following manners:

(i) by primary election;

(ii) by the Republican state committee, where specifically provided by state law;

(iii) by state and Congressional district conventions;

(iv) by any method consistent with these rules by which delegates and alternate delegates were selected to the 1984 Republican National Convention in that state.

(c) Conventions.

Wherever state law permits or the Republican Party rules of a state require the election of delegates and alternate delegates by convention or there is no applicable state law or Republican Party rule, delegates and alternate delegates to the national convention shall be elected by Congressional district or state conventions pursuant to the following rules:

(1) Congressional district or state conventions shall be called by the Republican state committee.

(2) Delegates to Congressional district conventions may be elected in precinct caucuses, mass meetings, mass conventions, or county conventions in which only eligible voters in such precinct, county, or district as the case may be shall vote.

(3) Notices of the call for any such caucus, meeting, or convention shall be published in a newspaper or newspapers of general circulation in the county, district, or state as the case may be, not less than fifteen (15) days prior to the date of such caucus, meeting, or convention.

(4) Only legal and qualified voters who are deemed to be Republicans pursuant to state law or by party rules of a state shall participate in any Republican caucus, mass meeting, or mass convention held for the purpose of selecting delegates to county, district, or state conventions and only such legal and qualified voters shall be elected as delegates to county, district, and state conventions; provided, however, that in addition to the qualifications provided herein, the governing Republican committee of each state shall have the authority to prescribe additional qualifications not inconsistent with law. Such additional qualifications shall be adopted and published in at least one (1) daily newspaper having a general circulation throughout the state, such publication to be at least ninety (90) days before such qualifications become effective.

(5) No delegates shall be deemed eligible to participate in any Congressional district or state convention the purpose of which is to elect delegates to the national convention who are elected prior to the date of the issuance of the call of such national convention.

(6) Congressional district conventions shall be composed of delegates who are

legal and qualified voters therein, and delegates to state conventions shall be qualified voters of the respective districts which they represent in said state conventions. Such delegates shall be apportioned by the state Republican Party among counties, parishes, and cities of the state or district having regard to the Republican vote or the population therein.

(7) There shall be no proxies at any district or state convention (which shall not include meetings of a Republican state committee) held for the purpose of selecting delegates to the national convention. If alternate delegates to such selection convention are selected, the alternate delegate and no other shall vote in the absence of the delegate.

III. Election of Excess Delegates and Alternate Delegates

(1) No state shall elect a greater number of persons to act as delegates and alternate delegates than the actual number of delegates and alternate delegates respectively to which it is entitled under this Call for the national convention, and no unit of representation may elect any delegate or delegates, or their alternate delegates, with permission to cast a fractional vote.

(b) Where more than the authorized number of delegates from any state is reported to the secretary of the Republican National Committee, a contest shall be deemed to exist and the secretary shall notify the several claimants so reported and shall submit all such credentials and claims to the whole Republican National Committee for decision as to which claimants reported shall be placed upon the temporary roll of the national convention.

IV. Participation

(a) The Republican National Committee shall assist the states in their efforts to inform all citizens as to how they may participate in delegate-selection procedures. The states, in cooperation with the Republican National Committee, shall prepare instructive material on delegate-selection methods and make it available for distribution.

(b) Participation in a Republican primary, caucus, or any meeting or convention held for the purpose of selecting delegates and alternate delegates to a county, district, state, or national convention shall in no way be abridged for reasons of sex, race, religion, color, age, or national origin. The Republican National Committee and the Republican state committee or governing committee of each state shall take positive action to achieve the broadest possible participation by men and women, young people, minority and heritage groups, senior citizens, and all other citizens in the delegate-selection process.

(c) Unless otherwise provided by the laws of the state in which the election occurs, in those states where delegates and alternate delegates are elected through the convention system or a combination of convention and primary systems, the precinct, ward, township, or county meetings shall be open meetings, and all citizens who are qualified shall be urged to participate.

(d) Each state shall endeavor to have equal representation of men and women in its delegation to the Republican National Convention.

(e) The provisions of these rules are not intended to be the basis of any kind of quota system.

V. Certification of Election

(a) All delegates and alternate delegates shall be elected not later than thirty-five (35) days before the date of the meeting of the national convention, unless otherwise provided by the laws of the state in which the election occurs.

(b) Election of delegates and alternate delegates shall be certified, in every case where they are elected by conventions, by the chairman and secretary of such conventions or by the chairman and secretary of the Republican state committee, and forwarded to the secretary of the Republican National Committee, and in the case of election by primary, they shall be certified by the proper official, and all certificates shall be forwarded by said duly elected delegates and alternate delegates in the manner herein provided.

(c) No later than thirty (30) days before the time set for the meeting of the national convention, the credentials of each delegate and alternate delegate shall be filed with the secretary of the Republican National Committee for use by the secretary in making up the temporary roll of the national convention, except in the case of delegates or alternate delegates elected at a time or times in accordance with the laws of the state in which the election occurs rendering impossible the filing of credentials within the time above specified.

VI. Contests: Resolution by States

All contests arising in any state electing district delegates by district conventions shall be decided by its state convention, or if the state convention shall not meet prior to the national convention, then by its state committee; and only contests affecting delegates elected at large shall be presented to the Republican National Committee; provided, however, if the contest regarding a district delegate arises out of the irregular or unlawful action of the state committee or state convention, the Republican National Committee may take jurisdiction thereof and hear and determine the same under the procedure provided in Sections A.VIII and A.IX of this Call.

VII. Temporary Roll

(a) The names of the delegates and alternate delegates presenting certificates of election from the canvassing board or officer created or designated by the law of the state in which the election occurs, to canvass the returns and issue certificates of election to delegates or alternate delegates to national conventions of political parties in a primary election, shall be placed upon the temporary roll of the national convention by the Republican National Committee.

(b) No person on the temporary roll of the national convention and whose right to be seated as a delegate or alternate delegate is being contested (except those placed on the temporary roll with all the rights to participate except in matters involving their own credentials decided by an affirmative vote of a majority of the members of the Republican National Committee or the Committee on Credentials) shall be entitled to vote in the national convention or in any committee thereof until by vote of the national convention the contest as to such person has been finally decided and such person has been permanently seated.

VIII. Contest Filing

(a) Notices of contests shall state the grounds of the contest and shall be filed, no later than thirty (30) days before the time set for the meeting of the national convention, with the secretary of the Republican National Committee, except in the case of delegates or alternate delegates elected at a time or times in accordance with the laws of the state in which the election occurs rendering impossible the filing of the notice of contest within the time above specified.

(b) Notice of contests may be filed only by a resident of the state whose delegation is challenged.

(c) Only such contests that are timely filed under these rules shall be considered.

IX. Contest Procedure

(a) No later than twenty-two (22) days before the convening of the national convention, each of the contesting persons or groups shall file with the secretary of the Republican National Committee at least three (3) printed or typewritten copies of the brief in support of their claim to sit as delegates or alternate delegates to the national convention together with such affidavits or other evidence as desired. The secretary of the Republican National Committee, upon receiving the brief of a contesting person or group, shall furnish the opposing contesting person or group a copy of said brief.

Each brief shall begin with a summary of not more than one thousand (1,000) words setting forth succinctly a synopsis of the brief and a specific statement of the points relied upon.

(b) The Committee on Contests shall hear and decide the statement of law and fact at once and make its decision as to what issues are involved and submit these issues, either of law or fact, or both, to the Republican National Committee, and such issues shall be the sole and only issues passed upon and determined by the Republican National Committee unless it shall, by a majority vote, extend or change the same.

If the Committee on Contests for any reason shall fail to state the issues either of law or fact, the Republican National Committee shall decide upon what issues the contest shall be tried, and the hearing shall be limited to such issues unless the Republican National Committee, by a majority vote, shall decide otherwise.

(c) The Committee on Contests shall make up a report of each contest filed, showing the grounds of contest; the statute and rule, if any, under which the contest is waged; and the contentions of each party thereto. The report shall conclude with a statement of the points of issue in the contest, both of fact and law, and shall be signed by the chairman. When the Committee on Contests has prepared such report stating the issues of law and fact, a copy of the statement of such issues shall be forthwith submitted to a person in the convention city, whom the contestants must appoint at the time of filing the contest to receive such statement, and a copy shall forthwith be served by the chairman of the Committee on Contests upon the contestants by registered mail.

(d) The contestants shall have eight (8) days to file written objections to the Committee on Contests' statement of the issues of fact or law, or both, unless the Republican National Committee is called to act upon the contest sooner, in which case such objections shall be made before the meeting of the whole committee. In case the contestants reside in the states of Alaska or Hawaii or in Puerto Rico, the Virgin Islands, or Guam, they shall be entitled to ten (10) days to file written objections.

The objections shall contain any additional statement of issue of either law or fact, or both, claimed by the contestant submitting the same to be involved in and necessary to be decided in the contest.

(e) When the Republican National Committee is called to pass upon any contest that may arise, the members of the Committee on Credentials shall also be notified of the time and place of such meeting and shall have the right to attend all hearings of all contests but without the right to participate in the discussion or to vote.

X. Convention Committee on Credentials

(a) When the convention shall have assembled, the secretary of the Republican National Committee shall deliver to the Committee on Credentials all credentials and other papers forwarded under Section A. V (c) of this Call.

(b) If an appeal is taken from any ruling of the Republican National Committee on any contest, notice of such appeal must be filed with the secretary of the Republican National Committee within twenty-four (24) hours after the decision and shall specify the grounds upon which the appeal is taken, and only the grounds so specified shall be heard by the Committee on Credentials upon such appeal. No evidence other than that taken before the Republican National Committee shall be taken up by the Committee on Credentials unless it shall, by a majority vote of all of its members, so direct.

(c) No issue involving the status of a delegate or delegates or any contest relating thereto may originate before the Committee on Credentials of the national convention. All contests must first be presented to the Committee on Contests of the Republican National Committee or to the whole Republican National Committee.

B. PROCEEDINGS OF THE CONVENTION

I. Order of Business

The convention shall proceed in the order of business prepared and printed by the Republican National Committee.

II. Committee Reports

The report of the Committee on Credentials shall be disposed of before the report of the Committee on Rules and Order of Business is acted upon, the report of the Committee on Rules and Order of Business shall be disposed of before the report of the Committee on Resolutions is acted upon, and the report of the Committee on Resolutions shall be disposed of before the convention proceeds to the nomination of candidates for President and Vice President of the United States.

III. Definition of "States"

Whenever used in this Call, "state" or "states" shall be taken to include the District of Columbia, Guam, Puerto Rico, and the Virgin Islands, unless the context in which the word "state" or "states" is used (such as in Section A.I.) clearly makes such inclusion inappropriate.

IV. Admission to Convention Hall

(a) No person except members of the several delegations, officers of the convention, and members of the Republican National Committee shall be admitted to the section of the convention hall apportioned to delegates.

(b) Press and staff shall be admitted to the section(s) of the hall authorized for them.

(c) The chairman of the Republican National Committee shall ensure that guest passes to the national convention are distributed in an equitable fashion. Each delegate and alternate delegate to the national convention shall receive a minimum of at least one guest pass to each session of the convention.

V. Voting

(a) Each delegate to the convention shall be entitled to one (1) vote, which may be cast by an alternate delegate in the absence of the delegate.

(b) In the absence of any delegate at large or any delegate from any Congressional district, the roll of alternate delegates for the state or district shall be called in the order in which the names are placed upon the roll of the convention, unless the law governing the state or district electing the absent delegate, the state or district convention, or the Republican state committee or governing committee shall otherwise provide, or the delegation shall otherwise direct at the time of certification, in which event the alternate delegates from the state or district shall vote in the order esetablished pursuant to the foregoing, as set forth in the delegation's certification. The form of certificate provided by the Republican National Committee shall provide a means by which an order for voting by alternate delegates may therein be specified.

VI. Rules of Order

The Rules of the House of Representatives of the United States shall be the rules of the convention, except that "Robert's Rules of Order" shall be the rules for committees and subcommittees of the convention, insofar as they are applicable and not inconsistent with the rules herein set forth; provided, however, that the convention may adopt its own rules concerning the reading of committee reports and resolutions.

VII. Length of Debate

No delegate shall speak more than once or longer than five (5) minutes upon the same question, unless by leave of the convention, except in the presentation of the name of a candidate for nomination for President or Vice President of the United States.

VIII. Suspension of Rules

A motion to suspend the rules shall always be in order but only when made by authority of a majority of the delegates from any state and seconded by a majority of the delegates from each of five (5) or more other states, severally.

IX. Platform Resolutions

All resolutions relating to the platform shall be submitted in writing to the Committee on Resolutions without reading and without debate.

X. Minority Reports; Amendments

No resolution or amendment pertaining to the report of the Committee on Resolutions or the Committee on Rules and Order of Business shall be reported out or made a part of any report of such committee or otherwise read or debated before the convention, unless the same shall have been submitted to the chairman, vice chairman, or secretary of such committee or to the secretary of the convention in writing not later than one hour after the time at which such committees vote on their reports to the convention and shall have been accompanied by a petition evidencing the affirmative written support of a minimum of twenty-five percent (25%) of the membership of the committee.

XI. Motion to Table

It shall be in order to lay on the table a proposed amendment to a pending measure and such motion, if adopted, shall not carry with it or prejudice such original measure.

XII. Previous Question

When the previous question shall be demanded by a majority of the delegates from any state, and the demand is likewise seconded by a majority of delegates from each of two (2) or more other states, severally, and the call is sustained by a majority of the delegates to the convention, the question shall then be proceeded with and disposed of according to the Rules of the House of Representatives of the United States in similar cases.

XIII. Roll Call

(a) Upon all subjects before the convention requiring a roll call, the states shall be called in alphabetical order.

(b) In the balloting, the vote of each state shall be announced by the chairman of such state's delegation; and in case the vote of any state shall be divided, the chairman shall announce the number of votes for each candidate, or for or against any proposition; but if exception is taken by any delegate from that state to the correctness of such announcement by the chairman of that delegation, the chairman of the convention shall direct the roll of members of such delegation to be called, and the result shall be recorded in accordance with the vote of the several delegates in such delegation.

(c) In balloting, if any delegation shall pass when its name is called, then at the conclusion of the roll call all delegations which passed shall be called in the order hereinbefore established and no delegation shall be allowed to change its vote until all delegations which passed shall have been given a second opportunity to vote.

XIV. Unit Rule

No delegate or alternate shall be bound by any attempt of any state or Congressional district to impose the unit rule.

XV. Record Vote

If a majority of the delegates of any six (6) states severally shall demand a roll call vote, the same shall be taken of the states in the order hereinbefore established.

XVI. Nominations

(a) In making the nominations for President and Vice President of the United States and voting thereon, the roll of the states shall be called, separately in each case.

(b) Each candidate for nomination for President and Vice President of the United States shall demonstrate the support of a majority of the delegates from each of five (5) or more states, severally, prior to the presentation of the name of that candidate for nomination.

(c) The total time of the nominating speech and seconding speeches for any candidate for nomination for President or Vice President of the United States shall not exceed fifteen (15) minutes.

(d) When it appears at the close of a roll call that any candidate for nomination for President or Vice President of the United States has received a majority of the votes entitled to be cast in the convention, the chairman of the convention shall declare that the candidate has been nominated.

(e) If no candidate shall have received such majority, the chairman of the convention shall direct the roll of the states be called again and shall repeat the calling of the roll until a candidate shall have received a majority of the votes entitled to be cast in the convention.

XVII. Convention Committees

(a) The delegates elected to the convention from each state, immediately after they are elected, shall elect from the delegation their members of the Committees on Resolutions, Credentials, Rules and Order of Business, and Permanent Organiza-

tion of the convention, consisting of one (1) man and one (1) woman for each committee, and shall file notice of such selection with the secretary of the Republican National Committee; provided, however, that no delegate may serve on more than one (1) committee of the convention; except that the delegates from each of Guam and the Virgin Islands shall select as hereinabove provided one (1) member of each such committee. Alternate delegates may not serve as members of the convention committees.

(b) Committees and subcommittees may set time limits for speaking on any question by a simple majority vote; provided, however, that not less than twenty (20) minutes, equally divided between proponents and opponents on any question, shall be allowed in any case on any debatable motion, order, or appeal.

(c) Upon request of one-fifth (1/5) of the members of a committee or subcommittee of the convention, a vote shall be recorded in the manner provided by these rules, and no votes in the committees or subcommittees of the convention shall be taken by secret ballot.

XVIII. Temporary Rules

Sections B. I through XVII of this call shall be the Temporary Rules of the next national convention and its committees.

XIX. Call of Next Convention

The Republican National Committee shall issue the call for the next national convention to nominate candidates for President and Vice President of the United States prior to January 1 of the year in which the national convention is to be held. The Republican National Committee shall issue and promulgate this call in a manner consistent with The Rules of the Republican Party, which shall include the text of the rules relating to the convening of and the proceedings of the convention.

C. PROMULGATION OF CALL

The secretary of the Republican National Committee is hereby directed to promulgate this Call by sending on November 30, 1987, a copy thereof to the Republican National Committeeman, Republican National Committeewoman, Chairman of the Republican State Central Committee or Governing Committee of the Republican Party in each state and by sending to the Republican National Committee member senior in point of service for each state an additional copy of this Call, which copy shall be forwarded by said member to the Secretary of the Republican State Central Committee or Governing Committee of the Republican Party in said member's state. The effective date of issuance of this Call shall be November 30, 1987.

D. APPORTIONMENT OF DELEGATES

The apportionment of Delegates to said Republican National Convention, in accordance with The Rules of the Republican Party adopted by the Republican National Convention at Dallas, Texas, on August 20, 1984, and the resolutions adopted by the Committee on the Call meeting in New Orleans, Louisiana, on June 25, 1987, and by the Republican National Committee meeting in New Orleans, Louisiana, on June 26, 1987, is as follows:

ALABAMA
17 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (7)
—Total 38

ALASKA
16 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (1)
—Total 19

ARIZONA
18 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (5)
—Total 33

ARKANSAS
15 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (4)
—Total 27

CALIFORNIA
40 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (45)
—Total 175

COLORADO
18 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (6)
—Total 36

CONNECTICUT
17 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (6)
—Total 35

DELAWARE
14 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (1)
—Total 17

DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA
14 Delegates at Large
—Total 14

FLORIDA
25 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (19)
—Total 82

GEORGIA
18 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (10)
—Total 48

GUAM
4 Delegates at Large
—Total 4

HAWAII
14 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (2)
—Total 20

IDAHO
16 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (2)
—Total 22

ILLINOIS
26 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (22)
—Total 92

INDIANA
21 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (10)
—Total 51

IOWA
19 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (6)
—Total 37

KANSAS
19 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (5)
—Total 34

KENTUCKY
17 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (7)
—Total 38

LOUISIANA
17 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (8)
—Total 41

MAINE
16 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (2)
—Total 22

MARYLAND
17 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (8)
—Total 41

MASSACHUSETTS
19 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (11)
—Total 52

MICHIGAN
23 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (18)
—Total 77

MINNESOTA
7 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (8)
—Total 31

MISSISSIPPI
16 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (5)
—Total 31

MISSOURI
20 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (9)
—Total 47

MONTANA
14 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (2)
—Total 20

NEBRASKA
16 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (3)
—Total 25

NEVADA
14 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (2)
—Total 20

NEW HAMPSHIRE
17 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (2)
—Total 23

NEW JERSEY
22 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (14)
—Total 64

NEW MEXICO
17 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (3)
—Total 26

NEW YORK
34 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (34)
—Total 136

NORTH CAROLINA
21 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (11)
—Total 54

NORTH DAKOTA
13 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (1)
—Total 16

OHIO
25 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (21)
—Total 88

OKLAHOMA
18 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (6)
—Total 36

OREGON
17 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (5)
—Total 32

PENNSYLVANIA
27 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (23)
—Total 96

PUERTO RICO
14 Delegates at Large
—Total 14

RHODE ISLAND
15 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (2)
—Total 21

SOUTH CAROLINA
19 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (6)
—Total 37

SOUTH DAKOTA
15 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (1)
—Total 18

TENNESSEE
18 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (9)
—Total 45

TEXAS
30 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (27)
—Total 111

UTAH
17 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (3)
—Total 26

VERMONT
14 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (1)
—Total 17

VIRGINIA
20 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (10)
—Total 50

VIRGIN ISLANDS
4 Delegates at Large
—Total 4

WASHINGTON
17 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (8)
—Total 41

WEST VIRGINIA
16 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (4)
—Total 28

WISCONSIN
20 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (9)
—Total 47

WYOMING
15 Delegates at Large; 3 Delegates from each Congressional District (1)
—Total 18

Total Number of Delegates — 2277

Kit Mehrtens, Secretary

Frank J. Fahrenkopf Jr., Chairman

RULES FOR THE CONVENTION

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — The Chair also states that pursuant to Rule 18 of the Rules adopted by the 1984 Republican National Convention, Rules 1 through 17 of such rules shall be the temporary rules of the 1988 Republican National Convention, and its Committees. Without objection it is so ordered. Without objection the Chair also requests authority to make all necessary clerical and grammatical corrections, and to make such technical and conforming amendments as are necessary in reports, motions, and resolutions submitted to and/or adopted by the Convention.

Ladies and gentlemen, the Chair is now pleased to turn the gavel of this convention over to a valued friend and colleague known to you all. For 27 years this dedicated woman has been a tireless crusader for our Party, for women's rights to fair treatment and equal opportunity, and for the principles of sound statesmanship and good government that her father has come to symbolize as President of the United States.

She has officially represented her country with distinction in international gatherings at Vienna, Geneva, Nairobi, and the United Nations. And she has held a number of important Republican Party posts here at home. She's a dynamic leader and a tireless champion of her beliefs. When I said she is a valued colleague as well as a friend I meant it. I meant it literally because she is currently serving as Co-Chairman of the Republican National Committee. Ladies and gentlemen, please give a warm welcome to the RNC's political better half, a distinguished politician in her own right, and a loyal, dedicated member of the First Family, Maureen Reagan. (Applause and cheers.)

MAUREEN REAGAN. — Thank you. Thank you, Frank. And thank you Delegates of the 1988 Republican National Convention. I couldn't be more delighted to have as my first duty in the Chair this morning a chance to introduce a very good friend. One of the great satisfactions of my years in politics has been seeing the increasing numbers of qualified women taking their rightful place in elective office, as well as appointive office. There is still a lot to be done. There are a lot of barriers to overcome. We have come a long way, and the Republican Party is going strong.

A good example of our strength is our next speaker. She has been a teacher, an author, a businesswoman, and a civic leader. In 1986 she was elected to District A of the New Orleans City Council, a post she has filled with distinction. As a member of the New Orleans City Council, and on behalf of the New Orleans Host Committee, she is here today to welcome all of us to the site of the 1988 Republican Convention. The Chair is pleased to recognize one of the great ladies of Louisiana politics, New Orleans' own Peggy Wilson.

ADDRESS BY THE HONORABLE PEGGY WILSON CITY COUNCILMAN, NEW ORLEANS, LOUISIANA

Thank you, Maureen. Good morning, bon jour, buenos dias, buon giorno, sin-chow, where ya' at!

Last week my colleague, Councilman Johnny Jackson, gave me some advice. When you welcome the Republicans, he said, make it strong. Because you have to speak for all of us. Welcome. Welcome. Welcome to New Orleans! (Applause and cheers.)

We are proud that our greatest political party has chosen to nominate our next President of the United States here. As the only Republican on the city council you might think that I am lonely. Not so.

Many of our people call themselves Democrats, but they think Republican, act Republican, and vote Republican.

Welcome to our historic city where the French Quarter has Spanish style architecture, where people talk with strange accents, and live 10 feet below sea level completely surrounded by water. Here is the home of the trolley that we call the streetcar, and the sidewalk we call the banquette. You're now in the home of the beignet, the square doughnut, the po'boy sandwich, a sandwich on French bread that is not good unless the gravy runs down your arm. This is the birthplace of jazz and creole cooking and exotic pronunciations. We are glad you have come. We take pride in your presence. Remember, too, we speak the ancient language of fun. And when you're not busy in this Superdome, we hope you will find out what this historic, old city has to offer.

But not everything good about our city is old. There is a new city, a new life here as well. This building we are in is an example. Not so many years ago, a man named Dave Dixon had a dream to build this Superdome. He predicted that when it was built it would be the place for Superbowls and Final Fours, rock concerts, and a Papal visit. He also predicted that some day in the Superdome we would nominate the next President of the United States.

That dream is about to come true. Thank you very much. (Applause and cheers.)

MAUREEN REAGAN. — Thank you, Peggy Wilson and thank you for welcoming us to New Orleans. Is everybody having a good time? (Applause.) Good!

One of Ronald Reagan's proudest achievements as a Republican and as President has been opening up our Party to voters who traditionally thought of themselves as Democrats or Independents. Now, some of the pundits call that the Reagan swing vote. Ronald Reagan calls it the Republican swing vote. He calls it Republican realignment. This year it's even more important. Especially here in the South it can make the difference between defeat and victory. Right here in Louisiana there is strong evidence of Republican realignment. Today four of the state's eight members of the House of Representatives are Republicans — something undreamt of even a few years ago.

Our next speaker is one of those four Republican trailblazers. He was elected to Louisiana's 1st Congressional District in a 1977 special election. The voters have been returning him ever since with overwhelming majorities. He is a member of the powerful House Appropriations Committee. He also serves on the sensitive House Permanent Select Committee on Intelligence. He is a symbol of all that is

best in the new crop of Republican leaders who are bringing our Party closer and closer to the majority of the voters. Southern voters are close to our Party as are all the regional voters of our country. The Chair is pleased to recognize Louisiana's Representative Bob Livingston.

ADDRESS BY THE HONORABLE ROBERT L. LIVINGSTON MEMBER OF THE UNITED STATES CONGRESS FROM THE STATE OF LOUISIANA

Thank you very much, ladies and gentlemen, Delegates, Alternates, guests, and friends all. We Louisiana Republican Congressmen, Richard Baker, Clyde Holloway, Jim McCrery, and I, who make up 50 percent of the Louisiana delegation in the House of Representatives, we welcome you to the City of New Orleans, the Queen City in the South, the Crescent Jewel of the Mississippi, the host of more Superbowls than any other city in the nation, the host of the Final Four Basketball Championships of 1987 and 1990, the host of the future, recently rated by Rand McNally as one of the two top party capitals of the nation. And now, the host of the 1988 Republican National Convention.

My friends, as Congressman for the city and suburbs of New Orleans, and Southeast Louisiana, I promise you that you will have a fantastically fun, safe, and memorable stay while you are here. You've come to New Orleans. New Orleans is the city that has had the problems of most big cities. And in some ways they have been worse, for we have suffered one of the highest unemployment rates in the nation for far too long. Ladies and gentlemen, you are also visiting a city on the rebound; with dynamic leadership at local and state levels, New Orleans has become the nation's foremost tourist city. Our burgeoning new Convention Center, our world famous Audubon Park Zoo, our Louisiana Nature Center are but a few of the attractions that are bringing people from all over the world to see our great city.

Our deep Southern heritage, our world's most famous cuisine, our nightlife complete with jazz, and soul, and rock, rhythm and blues, and a healthy respect for life as it should be are what make this town a place to remember. New Orleans is a party. And it is a grand one at that. New Orleans is Mardi Gras and costumes and color and pageantry. She is music and beauty and soul.

But New Orleans is business as well. Our great Mississippi waterfront traffic ties directly into our highways, and our bridges and our rail lines. New Orleans is the hub of Southern activity. And her high buildings, old Vieux Carre, her lovely old and new suburbs all blend together to give our city a charm and grace unequalled in the world. With our new river bridge opening up just a few weeks from now, our aquarium opening up next year, our growth as a transit hub, a space center, a marine and energy center, and our international trade center, and our abundance of natural resources, wild life and fisheries, New Orleans has every-

thing it needs to make for a happy and contented lifetime, and lots of marvelous business opportunities.

Ladies and gentlemen, we Louisianans love New Orleans. And we want you to love her, too. So have a wonderful convention. Please spend lots of money. And return to your homes with a warm, happy feeling about our great city. We are delighted to have you here, and we want you to come back as frequently as you please. And folks, New Orleans loves Republicans!

Now, it's my honored privilege at this time to introduce you to my fellow Congressman from Louisiana. Richard Baker, more than anyone, is responsible for making Louisiana part of George Bush's solid South that gave him such a great victory on Super Tuesday. This distinguished Congressman from Baton Rouge was out front with his support for the Vice President from the very beginning. And I know that George Bush would join in thanking Richard for his very many months of loyal support. Thank you, Richard. (Applause.)

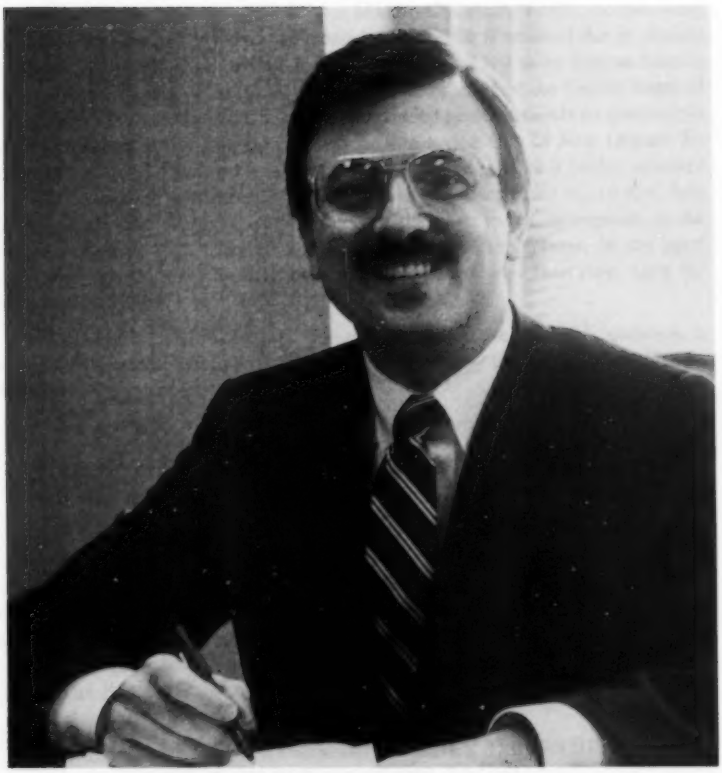
Clyde Holloway won a seat from the retiring Democrat in 1986 and is now completing what we believe will be the first of his many, many terms in Congress. Clyde has been an extraordinarily effective Member of Congress representing agriculture and urban interests alike. He is doing an outstanding job. Give him a big hand. Clyde Holloway from Louisiana (Applause.)

And folks, last but not least is Jim McCrery. Jim's election gave the Republican Party parity, 50 percent in the congressional delegation for the first time ever! He's the first Republican elected to Congress from the 4th Congressional District, representing northwest Louisiana, in 114 years. He has been in Congress for about 100 days, but during the first three weeks of his term he was appointed to the prestigious House Budget Committee, which believe me, is a rarity for freshmen Congressmen. Jim is from Shreveport. He switched to the Republican Party about a year ago. I hope you will join me in welcoming Jim McCrery of Shreveport, the House of Representatives' newest Republican.

JIM MCCRERY. — Thank you, Bob. Welcome everybody. You know, Bob, you're right. In the Louisiana congressional delegation we have achieved parity. But in the United States House of Representatives as a whole we are still outnumbered by the liberal Democrats. We need help in the Congress from the executive branch. And that is why it is important that all of you go out here, leave New Orleans, and elect George Bush the next President of the United States. (Applause.) Have a good time.

ROBERT L. LIVINGSTON. — Thank you one and all.

MAUREEN REAGAN. — The Chair now recognizes the Honorable Tom Loeffler, Delegate from the State of Texas, for the purpose of presenting a resolution thanking the City of New Orleans.



BILL R. PHILLIPS OF TEXAS
Convention Manager

RESOLUTION OF APPRECIATION TO THE CITY OF NEW ORLEANS

TOM LOEFFLER. — Thank you, Madam Chairman. I offer the following resolution and ask for its immediate consideration. "Be it resolved that in passing the gavel from the Lone Star State in Dallas, Texas, in 1984 to the Pelican State in New Orleans, Louisiana, 1988, that the Republican Party of the United States of America in its 34th National Convention assembled hereby extends its gratitude to the officials and citizens of the friendly and fun-loving City of New Orleans for their good-natured efficiency and boundless hospitality. And be it further resolved that the Delegates, Alternates, and their guests are determined to conduct their deliberations with diligence and dispatch in the high spirits appropriate to the unique ambiance of this beautiful city. Faithful to the injunctions, let the good times roll! And to leave New Orleans with an injunction on their own, keep the good times rolling!"

MAUREEN REAGAN. — Without objection the previous question is ordered. The question occurs on the resolution offered by the Delegate from Texas. All those in favor of the resolution will say "aye."

(Chorus of ayes)

Those opposed, no.

(No response.)

The ayes have it. The resolution is agreed to. And the motion to reconsider is laid upon the table. Congratulations to all of you. We have conducted another fantastic vote at our convention. You're all to be congratulated. Here to accept our Resolution of Appreciation is the Mayor of this beautiful, historic city that combines the best of so many cultures. The Chair is pleased to recognize someone who has become over these last many months a very good friend of all of us in the Republican Party, the Mayor of New Orleans, Sidney J. Barthelemy.

REMARKS BY THE HONORABLE SIDNEY J. BARTHELEMY MAYOR OF NEW ORLEANS, LOUISIANA

Thank you very much for the Resolution of Appreciation. I am very happy to welcome you to New Orleans and welcome you to one of the major cities in America. Cities in America are the places where more than 70 percent of our people live. And I would encourage you to support efforts to return to a new federal-local government partnership in America.

The federal government must understand that cities today are having many, many difficulties. And that we do need assistance. We need the federal government to assist us with those problems that we cannot solve ourselves, particularly with the illegal drugs that are on our streets, poor housing in our communities, the

problem of the hunger and the homeless, and also the serious drop-out problems in our urban schools.

We are glad to have you in New Orleans. We hope that you will have a great time in our city, but we also hope that you will push for a greater local government-federal government partnership so that America can march into the 21st century still the greatest nation in the world. Thank you.

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — Ladies and gentlemen, the Chair would now like to call on a distinguished Delegate from the State of Texas, a Republican who has excelled as a lawyer, a district attorney, a judge, and a civic leader. From San Antonio, Texas, the Chair is pleased to recognize the Honorable Roy Barrera.

REMARKS BY THE HONORABLE ROY BARRERA
SAN ANTONIO, TEXAS

Thank you. Mr. Chairman, all of us are proud of the fine crop of Republican candidates who sought the presidential nomination this year. Not for us, the Seven Dwarfs. Each Republican candidate had important ideas, strong qualifications, and a message that mattered. Each made a real contribution to help the political dialogue, something the Democratic Party seems to have forgotten about in its efforts to package an empty platform and issue-free candidate. As a party we Republicans have always believed in healthy competition, and the vigorous discussion of the issues that took place during the primaries left us a stronger and more united party, a party of ideas and integrity, not cynical, political expediency.

No man has contributed more to this process than Governor Pete du Pont of Delaware. His willingness to speak out boldly and forthrightly on tough issues earned him the respect of supporters and opponents alike. As "Newsweek" magazine put it, "what is refreshing in his positions is that they confront big, difficult choices and offer clear unhedged answers." Pete du Pont has served his state as a legislator, a United States Congressman, and as a governor so popular that he was the first in Delaware history to be overwhelmingly elected to two terms. He is a man with a proud past, an outstanding record of service, and a promising future. Fellow Delegates, I am honored to introduce to you a rock of Republican integrity, and a champion of the truth, Governor Pete du Pont.

ADDRESS BY THE HONORABLE PETE du PONT
FORMER GOVERNOR OF DELAWARE

Thank you, ladies and gentlemen, Judge Roy Barrera, fellow Republicans, and fellow Americans. Over the next four days, we Republicans will be talking to our fellow citizens about the issues we care about, about our work, our families and

homes, our schools, our worries about crime and drugs, our desire to extend and expand the peace we have achieved.

Today, we Republicans are the Party of the issues, the Party willing to explore, and examine and put new ideas to work. We are the Party that has brought America back to economic strength, and George Bush, a man with unequalled experience in government, is the man who will put its newest ideas to work. (Applause.)

Last month, the Democrats held their convention in Atlanta. The most interesting thoughts of that gathering came not from its presidential candidate, who really represents the failed liberal policies of the past. No, the most interesting thoughts came from the Reverend Jesse Jackson. I would like to read to you a message I have today sent to Reverend Jackson. Perhaps it comes from all of us.

"Dear Reverend Jackson:

The du Pont family was deeply moved by the words of the Jackson family at your convention. The eloquence of your children's affection was matched by the eloquence of your grandmother's quilt. Reverend Jackson, you understand the struggle and pain of poverty. And, the fact that it is less rampant than you portray does not make it less important than you suggest. When you reach out to the poor, your hands and your heart touch us all. You say you come from the poor, from the projects, from a teenaged mother and a broken home. But, Reverend Jackson, you also come from America. America has offered you her hand, and you have helped move America. You're a leader in our nation. And as long as your lungs have breath, yours will be a prominent voice. But as long as you speak as a Democrat, you will never be a successful leader. (Applause.)

For the party you have joined, Reverend Jackson, and the philosophy you have adopted cannot help the people for whom you speak. (Applause.) I cannot speak as eloquently as you, so let me just speak plainly. Your party has lost its way. Our Party has found its way. (Applause and cheers.)

Your party talks about a peaceful world, and that is right. Our Party opened the door to China, built the bridge to Moscow and is paving the road to peace. (Applause.)

Your party fights for freedom in South Africa, and that is right. But our Party fights for freedom wherever it is in peril and wherever it is sought. (Applause and cheers.)

Your party walks in the picket lines and that is symbolic, but our Party creates the jobs — millions and millions and millions of them. (Applause.)

Your party sleeps with the homeless, and that is noble. But our Party lowers interest rates, and that lowers rents. (Applause.)

Your party recognizes the invaluable role that teachers play in the lives of our children, and you are right. But only our Party protects the indispensable role of parents in the lives of our children. (Applause and cheers.)

Your party raises the voices of our senior citizens, and that is right. But our Party lowers inflation and cuts their cost of living. (Applause.)

Your party's candidate believes he made a miracle happen in Massachusetts. Well, he is right. But you know and I know that that miracle is named President Ronald Reagan. (Applause.)

Your party bemoans a myth: The absence of good times with good jobs and good wages. Our Party celebrates a fact: The creation of good times with good jobs at good wages. (Applause.)

Reverend Jackson, you and I and everyone all across America know that the challenge is not ended. There is work to be done. Not everyone is reaping the rewards of America's prosperity. You dramatize that better than almost anyone, except those who are suffering. America struggled long to achieve equality of rights. We must now guarantee not only equality of opportunity, but a continued abundance of opportunity. Your party does not know how to do that, and our Party does! (Applause.)

Reverend Jackson, you seek common ground. You seek higher ground. May I suggest, in all sincerity, that the ground you seek is here, in New Orleans, in the party of Lincoln and Reagan and Bush and Kemp and Bork! (Applause and cheers.)

We ask you to join us because we need you and you need us. You can help America understand the need, and we Republicans have shown America how to meet the need. Together, we cannot only keep hope alive, we can make dreams come true. Signed, Sincerely, Pete du Pont." (Applause.)

Now, let me add, my friends, that dreams become reality when experienced leaders grasp the challenges before us. Michael Dukakis' record shows that the high taxes and free spending policies of yesterday guide him. George Bush as a Congressman, a diplomat, intelligence chief and Vice President has shown that as President he will not only keep hope alive, but help make the dreams of millions of Americans come true. Thank you and God bless. (Applause and cheers.)

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — Ileana Ros-Lehtinen is a Florida State Senator from the Miami, Florida, area known as Little Havana. She was the first Hispanic woman elected to the Florida House, and is the first Hispanic elected to the Florida Senate. Senator Ros-Lehtinen has a long history of involvement with the educational system. She's a certified teacher in Florida, and she has been the owner and principal of a private elementary school. Ileana has a master's degree from Florida International University and is

currently a doctoral student at the University of Miami. Ileana's legislative accomplishment is Florida's Pre-Paid College Tuition Program, which will make the dream of a college education achievable for middle class families. Senator Ros-Lehtinen is a conservative who believes in limited government, no new taxes, and a strong anti-communist position. Ileana was born in Havana, Cuba, and came to the United States when she was seven years old. She and her family can testify first-hand about communist oppression. Senator Ros-Lehtinen is married to Dexter Lehtinen, the United States Attorney for the Southern District of Florida. They have two daughters, Amanda, age two, and Patricia, age one. Ladies and gentlemen, Patricia Ileana Ros-Lehtinen.

REMARKS BY THE HONORABLE ILEANA ROS-LEHTINEN
STATE SENATOR OF FLORIDA

Thank you. Yeah! Greetings from Florida, the Sunshine State. The home of Jeb Bush, son of the next President of the United States. One of the reasons why Floridians are loyal Republicans is because we have such a qualified group of candidates from which to choose. And few are as qualified and as well-rounded as the gentleman whom I have the pleasure and honor of introducing today, Alexander Haig.

As Secretary of State, Alexander Haig reestablished the foundation in foreign affairs which enabled this great country to be respected once again throughout the world!

We all remember the loss in self-esteem which the United States suffered during the humiliating years of Jimmy Carter. During that time the United States was the Rodney Dangerfield of the world. We got no respect!

Ronald Reagan had to bring in Al Haig to clean up the Carter mess in foreign affairs.

Alexander Haig graduated from West Point and is an experienced soldier who, like George Bush, has faced the enemy under fire. He served with General Douglas MacArthur in Japan and has fought in both the Korean and Vietnam Wars. He was the personal emissary for President Nixon in negotiating the Vietnam cease fire. He later served as White House Chief of Staff for President Nixon and later as Supreme Allied Commander of NATO. Alexander Haig understands the threat to liberty and to our way of life that the communist system poses.

As a refugee who has fled the tyranny of communism and who has found the blessings of liberty in our great land, I personally want to thank Al Haig for his lifetime of dedication and personal sacrifice in defense of freedom.

Al Haig and George Bush, and Republicans everywhere, recognize the dangers of communism in Nicaragua and in Cuba, unlike the liberal Democratic nominee.

And so once again, I thank Al Haig and George Bush, and Republicans everywhere, for standing strong in defense of this great country which has given me a home with liberty which communism took away. Ladies and gentlemen, I present to you the Honorable Alexander Haig.

ADDRESS BY THE HONORABLE ALEXANDER M. HAIG, JR. FORMER SECRETARY OF STATE

Mr. Chairman, fellow Republicans, ladies and gentlemen, I am honored to address the opening session of our Party's convention. For me, this occasion is also a reunion with my former colleagues from the Republican primary debates. We had our differences then but we are all agreed on one thing now. We are dedicated to making George Bush the next President of the United States! (Applause and cheers.)

I am confident that in November the people will choose George Bush because he represents safe and progressive change for America, safe in that George Bush will build on the solid accomplishments of the Reagan presidency. Americans know that Michael Dukakis will trash them.

Thanks to the Reagan-Bush achievements of the past eight years, America's international standing has been literally transformed.

When I last spoke to a Republican convention in 1980, we saw a nation thrown off balance by blunder and gloom. The Soviets were on the march everywhere; Afghanistan had been seized; Soviet surrogates were triumphant in Kampuchea, Southern Africa and Central America. A cruel war raged in the Persian Gulf, our allies were disheartened, and freedom was in retreat. And all the Democrats could offer was indecision and malaise.

Today, eight years later, the policy of peace through strength has begun to pay off. The Russians are leaving Afghanistan. Their surrogates in Africa and Asia are in trouble. The Persian Gulf conflict is drawing to a conclusion.

The Soviets are negotiating our arms control agenda of reduction and cuts designed not to increase Soviet superiority as in the past. Democracy, not communism, is on the march.

George Bush helped to make this happen, and he is indeed the safe candidate for America.

But he also knows what changes are needed to strengthen the most successful administration in recent American history. And so the Bush team has made progressive change central to our Party platform at this convention.

In contrast, hard evidence confirms that Governor Dukakis is not the candidate of safe, progressive change, but the candidate of radical and dangerous change. He does not believe in peace through strength.

As chief executive of the State of Massachusetts he has steadfastly refused to permit the critical warning and communication facility — the ground wave emergency network, GWEN, to be built in his state, leaving a serious gap in our nation's defense.

He will turn over our global peacekeeping obligations exclusively to international organizations, the U.N., the O.A.S.

In the Third World, he will resurrect the sterile policies of George McGovern.

Michael Dukakis will weaken America by withdrawing support for the MX and the Midgetman missiles, and he will reduce SDI to a constrained research and development program. Until recently he has even opposed the B-1 and Stealth bombers.

Of course, the Democrats know that people would reject the real Michael Dukakis. So, as President Reagan has said, he is traveling incognito. You have to admit that Atlanta was good theater. It was an off-Broadway revival of "The Odd Couple," starring the diminutive clerk from Massachusetts and the tall stranger from Texas.

But when you look at the real Dukakis-Bentsen foreign policies you have to ask yourself, are they running against us, or are they running against each other?

And then there is the Reverend Jesse Jackson who likes to say "a bird likes to fly on two wings." Maybe he forgot. Some birds with two wings cannot fly at all — like the extinct Dodo bird that was too stupid to defend itself, or the ostrich which prefers to live with danger by ignoring it! In fact, the more you look at it the less the Democratic ticket looks like a bird at all. It's more like a bat — blind as a bat, endowed with the sophisticated sensing mechanisms we saw in Atlanta, but totally unable to differentiate. Flying erratically for brief periods at low levels and hanging upside down for extended periods in dark, damp caves up to its navel in guana.

Lord, America does not need any more of that! And so, my friends, you and I know that next November's election may be the most important since World War II.

Our efforts this week may be decisive in its outcome. We are in New Orleans to unify our Party, to endorse our worthy candidate, George Bush, to dedicate America to safe and progressive change, and to dedicate ourselves, in behalf of mankind, to a world guided by rule of law, and peace through strength.

I thank you. (Applause.)

MAUREEN REAGAN. — Our next speaker has been one of the most phenomenally successful Chairmen in the Republican National Committee in the history of our Party. In January of 1987, when we were elected to this two-year term, he became the longest serving RNC Chairman in this century.

We have worked together to bring about this exciting convention and to build the grass-roots organization which will continue our Republican success in November of 1988. Most important we have been friends for about 20 years. And so, it is with great affection, the Chair is pleased to recognize from the great State of Nevada, our great Party chairman, Frank Fahrenkopf. (Applause.)

ADDRESS BY THE HONORABLE FRANK J. FAHRENKOPF, JR. CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE

Thank you, Maureen. Thank you, ladies and gentlemen. I think it is fair to say that we begin our convention today by acknowledging an obvious fact. That fact is that the month of July really belonged to the Democrats. They had their convention. They had a laugh or two, but now it's our turn.

Republicans have more to be happy about, and we will share the last laugh with the American people.

For one very fundamental and simple reason, and that is that the month of November will belong to George Bush and the Republican Party.

From this podium and throughout the campaign, we shall tell the American people that seven and a half years of accomplishments, of Republican facts, cannot be undone, by four days of Democrat fiction. We shall remind the American people that a strong America at peace, and a growing, vibrant economy with all the jobs that it has produced are truly what is on the line this November.

But we will do more. We will speak to the heart of America, we will share our Republican vision of the future, a future of change where change is needed, and consistency where steady leadership is absolutely essential.

Over the next few nights, many eloquent Republicans will excite and delight television viewers from Maine to Alaska from this podium but, of course, the final night will be the one that we will look forward to with a feeling of joy at the nomination of George Bush and his running mate.

And when George Bush accepts the nomination, your nomination to become the next 41st President of the United States of America, he will inherit a Republican Party that is stronger today than at any time in this century.

Consider how far our Party has come in just the last few years. In 1980, the vast majority of American voters called themselves Democrats or Independents. Today, the two major political parties are at virtual parity. When I was in college, and I am sure when most of you were, very few of our fellow students were Republicans. Today, most young Americans from 17 to 24 years of age are Republicans. (Applause.)

And this reversal is the most critical political event of our times. Why? Well, ladies and gentlemen, because the Republican Party has become the party of young

America, and the party of young America is the party of the future. (Applause and cheers.)

And consider just for a moment another significant Republican growth area, right here in the American South. In 1960, the Republican Party was represented in the South by only eight members of the House of Representatives, two United States Senators, and no — I repeat that — no governors.

Today, we are represented in the South by seven United States Senators and 43 members of the House. And most of all, we can take pride in five Republican Southern governors in states that only a few years ago were deemed off-limits to our Party. That is growth, ladies and gentlemen! (Applause.)

And these are just a few signs that show the Republican Party is ready to lead as America's majority party. But there is one obstacle that stands in our way to majority status. It is the hypocrisy and distortion of the Democrats in the cavalier way in which they have diluted our most sacred right as citizens — the right to vote. Because you see, ladies and gentlemen, the Democrats proclaim themselves to be the champion, the champion party of voting rights, when in truth the Democrats are nothing more than political pickpockets.

What am I talking about? It is that if Americans have a common political principle, it is one citizen, one vote. But this principle is violated. It is violated by the undemocratic gerrymander, which dilutes the voting rights of Republicans, Independents, and conservative Democrats alike.

My friends, it deserves to be said, and said again: If it is wrong to discount your vote because you are Black or Hispanic, if it is wrong to deny your right to vote because you cannot pay a poll tax, if it is wrong to deny you a ballot because you do not own property, then it is wrong to dilute your vote because you belong to the minority party. It is wrong, wrong, wrong!

In my years as Chairman of this Party I have struggled against the gerrymander by working for a stronger, more competitive Republican Party at the local level. And you see, you build a strong party in just the same way you build a strong home, from the bottom up. The best way to build the future of our Party and our nation is to elect more Republicans. More Republicans as county judges, sheriffs, mayors, and state legislators, a solid foundation of local government.

We have already come within a few seats of being the majority party of governors. But we aim even higher — to elect enough Republican state legislators and governors by the next decade to sustain vetoes of Democrat gerrymander schemes after the 1990 census. And in this way, ladies and gentlemen, we can build a lasting party with a chance of having for ourselves a winning House of Representatives.

We are already the Party of great Presidents. Their names tell the tale of America: Abraham Lincoln, Theodore Roosevelt, Dwight D. Eisenhower, Ronald

Reagan, and soon — Oh, yes, so very soon — George Bush!

But if this Party, if this Party, is to continue to lead America, we must support George Bush by electing more Republicans to advance his programs in Congress.

Let's face it. In all likelihood when President Bush gives his first State of the Union Address in January, Jim Wright will be sitting behind him, grimacing as he always does. But, ladies and gentlemen, I predict that not too far in the future, a Republican President will speak to the nation, while a Republican House Leader sits behind him applauding. (Applause.)

This is my dream as your Chairman. This is the true mission of the Republican National Committee. And this must be the future of our great Republican Party. Thank you so very, very much. (Applause and cheers.)

Thank you, ladies and gentlemen. We Republicans appreciate the fact that the backbone of American society is the family. And we also know that the backbone of the main street economy is the small family business.

For 35 years your next speaker and his wife, Judy, operated a family market in Oxnard, California, that had been established in 1907 by his Japanese-American ancestors. Like so many Republicans, our speaker believes in public service as well as private enterprise in repaying your community and country for the benefits of freedom and opportunity. And he has most recently, by serving since 1982 as the mayor of his home town. The Chair is pleased to recognize the first citizen of Oxnard, California, and an inspiration to all Asian-Americans who believed in the American Dream.

Ladies and gentlemen, welcome Mayor Nao Takasugi.

REMARKS BY THE HONORABLE NAO TAKASUGI
MAYOR OF OXNARD, CALIFORNIA

Thank you, Mr. Chairman. This past June the last of my five children finished college. I am proud. My wife, Judy, is proud. And my accountant is just delighted. It's natural that as a father I take a great pride in the accomplishments of my children.

But there is an added dimension to my feelings. As I watched Trisha, my daughter, participate in the wonderful pomp and circumstance of the commencement ceremonies at UCLA, I couldn't help but recall my own situation when I was about her age, in fact, a little younger.

I was 19 years old at the time and I was angry and hurt because I had to leave UCLA to join my family and several thousand other citizens of Japanese descent in the Gila River Interment Camp out in the Arizona desert. My family was there for over four years.

It was a black page in American history, no doubt about it. But what makes America the greatest nation on earth is that we are big enough to acknowledge a mistake with a national apology and a symbolic payment. I will be a beneficiary of that payment, although Dad and Mom are no longer here to accept it. And despite those sad years at Gila River, I love this country with all my heart and soul. (Applause.)

During the war years, my folks leased a grocery store to the Caramonas, a Mexican-American family. They kept the place intact for our return. And then we built a clientele of beautiful ethnic diversity. All Americans of all different backgrounds. Or at least there were enough Republicans to help elect me the Mayor of the City of Oxnard.

With the signing of the recent reparations bill, the Reagan-Bush administration reaffirms our nation's faith in the Constitution and our commitment to the civil rights of all of our citizens.

And with this convention we reaffirm our Party's commitment to create a better America for all Americans. Many Democrats feel that an awful lot of Americans are pretty helpless, in need of liberal doses of government care. We believe that with opportunity everyone in this nation does not have to be a taker, but can in fact make a positive contribution to our strength.

In this context we have a special treat for you. We have a young American with us today. She does not do drugs, does not have a prison record and is not writing an expose of any athletes or show business personality.

On the contrary, she is an excellent student. She is a member of a fine family. And she works as a volunteer for what she believes in. And what she believes in is the Republican Party, and the election of George Bush as our next President.

In other words, she is the hope and the promise of the future. Please welcome Tracy Presock. (Applause.)

INTRODUCTION OF CRAIG MCFARLAND

TRACY PRESOCK. — Thank you, Mayor Takasugi.

Blinded at age two and a half, our next speaker has refused to let the 24 years without eyesight be more than a minor inconvenience.

Frequently called the world's greatest flying athlete, he has earned 136 sports medals in sports competition, including wrestling, downhill snow skiing, track and field, water skiing and golf.

As a friend of Vice President Bush, he addressed 231 audiences in 39 states for the Reagan-Bush campaign. And he was also a speaker at the 1984 Republican Convention. Retired now from athletics, he exemplifies the young Republican

spirit as an entrepreneur and creator of the Pride America Program for high school students.

By his living example, he encourages the youth of America to move away from the pitfalls of the drug culture and other negative influences. He is applauded as much for his directness and honesty as for his tremendous character and courage.

Ladies and gentlemen, please welcome world class athlete, businessman, and Republican, Craig McFarland. (Applause and cheers.)

REMARKS BY CRAIG MCFARLAND

CRAIG McFARLAND. — Thank you, Tracy.

Good morning, fellow Republicans. Today let us take a minute to reflect on the tremendous accomplishments of this Administration. Clearly the past eight years include expanded employment, enhanced economic growth, and increased confidence in this country.

Moreover our Party has become the proven leader of today, as well as tomorrow. Nowhere is this more evident than in the growing ranks of young voters becoming Republicans during the past decade. I know. I'm one of them. The most recent survey indicates that the majority of 18 to 24 year olds call themselves Republicans.

We, the youth of today, must play an important role in determining the future of our nation. Living in a world of darkness, however, I have gained my political observations differently from you. It is not necessary, though, to be blind to be aware of George Bush's empathy and compassion. These attributes are not false. They are real.

And it is not necessary to worry whether or not his mental and moral courage would hold up under pressure. From his outstanding combat record in World War II, to his global problem-solving of today, our Vice President has been tested repeatedly in service of God and country and never found wanting.

And it is not necessary to have eyesight to recognize that George Bush has the vision necessary to lead America safely, surely, and on into the 90s.

In the course of my long friendship with him, I have come to know him well. I see past the public image. I see the man of strength and purpose, a man of guts and courage.

Young voters are aware that in a complex world we need a President who will not just manage. We need a President who will lead. We need a flexible, internationally experienced leader. Taking over the ship of state is no time to learn the ropes. We need George Bush. (Applause.)

(Whereupon a demonstration by young Delegates, Alternates, and guests ensued with applause and cheers.)

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — I told you that is what this Party is about. Young America and the future. (Applause.)

Ladies and gentlemen, Kit Mehrtens the Secretary of the Republican National Committee, has presented to the Chair the temporary role of delegates and alternates to this convention. The temporary role is hereby referred to the Committee on Credentials which shall be elected shortly.

Our next speaker heads one of the largest women's political organizations in the United States. And I don't mean the National Organization of Women.

She began her political career as a young Republican volunteer in Colorado in 1962. And in the 25 years since she has served her Party as everything from a public relations specialist, editor, fund-raiser, and a delegate.

On January 1, 1986, she became the president of the National Federation of Republican Women. The Chair is pleased to recognize Judy Hughes of Colorado. (Applause.)

ADDRESS BY JUDY HUGHES
PRESIDENT
THE NATIONAL FEDERATION OF REPUBLICAN WOMEN

Thank you, Mr. Chairman. Fellow Republicans, the National Federation of Republican Women is the Party's largest support affiliate with 140,000 dues-paying members in 2,600 units across America. Our purpose is to help elect Republicans at all levels of government and to involve American women in the political process.

For 50 years we have been the great volunteer army of the Republican Party. What unites us all in the federation is a positive philosophy of government — the Republican philosophy. For instance, we believe that government is accountable for maintaining sound money and a thriving economy. We believe that freedom is eroded when citizens are oppressed by excessive taxation, inflation, government waste, and over-regulation. We believe that government is responsible for a sound national defense, and that only a strong America can remain a free America.

Now, these are the priority issues which concern the majority of the women of America. And I am here today to invite the women of America to join us, to join the National Federation of Republican Women, and to join in electing George Bush the next President of the United States. (Applause and cheers.)

You know, role models are important in everyone's lives. We see people around us make successes of themselves and we think, if she can do it, maybe I can do it. And it is a Republican administration, the Reagan-Bush administration, which has given American women the greatest group of role models in history: four women appointed to the Cabinet, and the first woman to sit on the Supreme Court. And many others managed independent government agencies that affect millions of lives and billions of

dollars. And a Bush administration will see to it that we encourage and support the great women in our Party.

You know, we Republicans have encouraged and supported the great women of our Party. The Democrats, on the other hand, chose a woman to showcase at their national convention who is an obscure state treasurer whose main claim to fame seems to be a talent for articulating cheap shots.

During this convention, you will see and hear some of the great—Republican women — Jeane Kirkpatrick, Elizabeth Dole, Lynn Martin, Anne McLaughlin and others. They will not be here because they are women, but because they are among the best public servants that we have to offer.

The Republican Party says to the women of America — join us, march with us, keep America strong and free. We can, we must, and we will elect George Bush President of the United States. And, in the end, in the end, it will be the strong, the practical, the level-headed, enterprising, caring women of America who do that. Thank you very much. (Applause.)

MAUREEN REAGAN. — America has become a nation of immigrants. Whether we or our forebearers joined our Native Americans from Ireland, or Italy, other parts of Western Europe, Eastern Europe, Latin America, Africa, or Asia, the members of each new wave have given far more to America than America has given to them.

An outstanding example is our next speaker. Born in China, she has carved a distinguished career in Asia and America as a business executive, as an author, as lecturer and columnist, and as an international trade consultant. She is also an outstanding member of the National Republican Heritage Groups Council, and their leader, and a tireless worker for this Party.

The Chair is pleased to recognize Mrs. Anna Chennault.

ADDRESS BY ANNA CHENNAULT
CHAIRMAN
NATIONAL REPUBLICAN HERITAGE GROUPS COUNCIL

Good morning. I am reminded of many years ago when I, as a new citizen and a young bride, my husband and I welcomed the leader Eisenhower. My husband, General Chennault, a Democrat at that time, in this fine city of New Orleans welcomed the Republican nominee. And at that date, we made our commitment to campaign for this outstanding American. What a glorious moment. What a proud moment. And what a memorable moment.

Today, I am deeply proud to be a part of this campaign. Yes, the world has changed much in the past 30 years, but the principles and the ideas which have moved our nation and shaped our world have not changed much.

Today, we are here to renew our hopes and our dreams and our commitment to our Party to bring America forward. I speak on behalf of heritage groups. We have been identified as the minority, but we are not the minority. We are not the minority. We like to think we are the majority. We are the majority! Because the ancestors of all Americans came from other parts of the world either recently or many generations ago.

The Republican Party has been truthful to our people. Our Party has never promised everything to everybody. Our Party encourages us to work to earn the better things in life. (Applause.)

Our Party has never promised us the sky, the stars, or the moon. But it has provided us with the opportunity to compete and to excel and to do better each day. We stand for the proud America. We believe this is what democracy is all about. This is what we believe — country, honor, and duty. In a sense, we are all American by choice. (Applause.)

Americans by choice! The choice we make to be free, to live in a free society. Each day we try to make our contributions to this great promised land of America. America! (Applause.)

I speak for so many new citizens. They are grateful! They are appreciative! And they are proud to be part of this system! (Applause.)

This is the year of the ethnics and we have something to say about the kind of leadership we seek. In fact, we may have many things to say in this matter. We have worked hard and our children are at the top of the class. We no longer wash other people's dirty linen. We are not just holding the lowest jobs. In fact, the small business and our research have shown that we have done better each day. We want to continue being part of this great nation, showing our appreciation with dignity, loyalty to our next President, George Bush! (Applause.)

For those of us who have lost our original homes because of war and oppression, nothing is more important than national security, a strong defense, and experienced leadership. George Bush offers us that kind of strength, that kind of experience! That kind of leadership! (Applause.)

The promise of America and the American Dream means a better life because we are more prosperous, more self-sufficient, and free to pursue our hopes, our happiness. And this is what Americans believe. We believe in a government that delivers a strong economy, a realistic foreign policy, strong defense, competitive trade, and cooperation with all people in the world, for peace, for security, for stability and progress.

Yes, we live in an imperfect world, but we each give our best effort to make our society and the world around us a better place in which to live. We will work for the coming campaign. We ask all of you Americans to join with us to elect a

man who shares our visions of this great country — the next President of the United States, George Bush! (Applause and cheers.) Thank you. Thank you. (Applause.)

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — Ladies and Gentlemen, we now have some very, very important business to transact and I would ask your close attention. First, I have an announcement to make. In order that the convention proceed in an orderly manner, the Chair would like to put the Delegates on notice that if a roll call is demanded pursuant to Rule 15, the Chair must be provided in advance — I repeat that — in advance — with evidence satisfactory to the Chair that the majority of Delegates from six states demand the call of the roll pursuant to the rule.

ELECTION OF TEMPORARY CHAIRMAN

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — Ladies and gentlemen, it is now time for the convention to elect its Temporary Chairman. Pursuant to the authority granted to me by the Republican National Committee, I nominate as Temporary Chairman of this convention the Honorable Elizabeth Hanford Dole. (Applause and cheers.)

Does the Chair hear any other nominations?

(No response.)

Hearing none, all in favor of the election of Elizabeth Dole will say "aye."

(Chorus of ayes.)

Opposed?

(No response.)

The ayes have it.

Elizabeth Dole is elected Temporary Chairman of this convention. Without objection, the motion to reconsider is laid upon the table.

COMMITTEE TO ESCORT TEMPORARY CHAIRMAN TO PLATFORM

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — The Chair announces that the following individuals will escort the Temporary Chairman to the platform at an appropriate time this evening: Eleanor Swayne, Mary Messenger, Elaine Chao, Secretary of Transportation Jim Burnley, Governor Mike Hayden of Kansas, Richard Jacobs, and Ronald Reese.

TEMPORARY OFFICERS OF CONVENTION

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — The Chair has been presented with the names of the Temporary Officers of the

convention as prepared and recommended by the Republican National Committee. The Chair now recognizes the Delegate from Ohio, Valeria McPherson, for the purpose of offering a resolution.

VALERIA McPHERSON. — Mr. Chairman, I offer the following resolution and ask for its immediate consideration.

"Resolved, that the officers recommended be approved and elected as Temporary Officers of the convention."

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — Thank you very much. Without objection, the previous question is ordered, and the question occurs on the resolution offered by the Delegate from Ohio. All those in favor will say so by saying "aye."

(Chorus of ayes.)

Opposed?

(No response.)

The ayes have it. And the resolution is agreed to. And without objection, the motion to reconsider is laid on the table.

Temporary Chairman	Elizabeth Hanford Dole, North Carolina
Secretary	Pat Saiki, Hawii
Assistant Secretary	Lynn Gunderson Martin,, South Dakota
Parliamentarian	James Quillen, Tennessee
Assistant Parliamentarian ..	William Pitts, District of Columbia
Chief Sergeant at Arms	Charles L. Cragin, Maine
Assistant Sergeant at Arms	Jean Anderson, Illinois
	Mickey Galib-Frangie, Puerto Rico
	Beverly Gosnell, South Carolina
	Esther Greene, California
	Noel Gross, New Jersey
	Hike Heiskell, West Virginia
	Al Jourdan, Illinois
	Lynn Lowe, Arkansas
	Lynn Gunderson Martin, South Dakota
	Marynell Reece, Kansas
	Peter Secchia, Michigan
	Bill Taylor, Florida
	Evie Teegen, Minnesota
Chief Reading Clerk	Robert E. Berry, South Dakota
Chief Page	Stephen Payne, Texas
Assistant Chief Page	Timothy Rea, Pennsylvania

Tally Clerks ..... Sandra Goode, Virginia
Philip Korologos, Virginia

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — Ladies and gentlemen, when we think of America's cultural heritage we sometimes forget that there were Spanish-speaking universities in the New World long before the first English-speaking institutions of higher learning were founded in North America.

Today, Hispanic culture still plays a vital part in our national life. And Hispanic Americans are one of our largest, fastest growing ethnic groups.

Our next speaker has been a powerful and articulate spokeswoman for the hopes and aspirations of Hispanic Americans, and a strong advocate of their economic betterment through the free enterprise system.

As an adviser to President Reagan, as a business executive in the field of international communications, and as a member of many Hispanic organizations, she has brought the Republican message of freedom and opportunity to thousands of Hispanic Americans.

Speaking on behalf of the Republican National Hispanic Assembly, the Chair is pleased to recognize its chairman, Cathi Villalpando. (Applause.)

ADDRESS BY CATALINA VILLALPONDO
CHAIRMAN
NATIONAL REPUBLICAN HISPANIC ASSOCIATION

Good morning. Buenos dias.

I am Cathi Villalpando, Chairman of the Republican National Hispanic Assembly. On behalf of our fine organization, I welcome you to the Republican National Convention.

Hispanic Americans are particularly proud of Vice President Bush for his commitment to our community and to all Americans. It was in the late sixties when George Bush voted for the Fair Housing Bill which opened new doors for all Hispanic Americans, even though it may have been unfashionable to do so. He is a strong supporter of Hispanic literacy, jobs for progress, and economic development.

I, myself, a native of San Marcos, Texas, served as special assistant to President Ronald Reagan. I was invited by the Party to join because it is determined to assist all Hispanic Americans become a vital part of the future of this great country. This Party stands for progress, for opportunity, and for strength, both here and in Latin America.

Hispanic Americans are loyal, patriotic people. If the past eight years are an indicator, and they should be, why wouldn't we want more of the same?

Vice President Bush has been instrumental in the growth of our country as it is today. He is prepared to lead us into a new, dynamic direction using the same principles which he and President Reagan built upon.

It is up to us. Do we want to go back to 1976 through 1980?

Hispanic Americans from Texas, from California, from New York, from New Mexico, from New Jersey, from every state in the union, will continue to see the growth. Vice President Bush wants us to accept his challenge.

I ask you to accept. For a victory for Vice President Bush is a victory for all Hispanic Americans. American Hispanics, win with George Bush. Thank you very much. (Applause.)

MAUREEN REAGAN. — Today college campuses are the fertile ground for a political movement which is an integral part of the Republican future. One of the groups that has played a crucial role in this campus movement is the College Republicans.

To big campuses and small, they have carried the Republican message, and they have helped to make young Americans a major source of Republican strength.

The Chair is pleased to recognize one of the banner-bearers in this crusade to win the hearts and minds of America's college students, a political science major from the University of Florida and Chairman of the College Republicans, young Republicans of the National Committee, Stockton Reeves.

ADDRESS BY STOCKTON REEVES
CHAIRMAN
COLLEGE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE

Hello, Florida. Ladies and gentlemen, 1980 was a watershed year. A year that carried a very important message of change, and one that I am proud to share with you today. That message was, and is, about America's youth, the essence of our future.

In 1979, our country faced economic disaster. Rising interest rates, unemployment, inflation combined together to put the realization of the American Dream beyond the reach of most young people.

We felt the frustration of declining world respect for the United States. And we were told as people that we suffer from a national malaise, when instead we suffered from a vacuum of leadership. It was a time of despair.

In 1980, America elected to the Presidency and the Vice Presidency, Ronald Reagan and George Bush. That was our turning point.

It was a time of hope. And in this time a revolution was born.

My message to you is about this revolution, and what it means. In 1980, my organization, the College Republicans, had 20,000 on 250 campuses. With newfound enthusiasm, hard work, and dedication, the College Republicans have grown in just eight short years to more than 100,000 members on more than 1,100 campuses and universities across this nation. (Applause.)

In 1980, the Reagan-Bush team gathered 44 percent of the youth vote. In 1984, that percentage rose almost 60 percent, an historic Republican record.

Today we are the largest conservative, activist youth group in the free world. (Applause.)

The numbers have changed, but most importantly, so have the attitudes. Today we are joining our armed services with pride, not running from them. We want to be worthy of our heritage, not despair of and disclaim it. And young Americans are waving flags, not burning them. This is the true Reagan revolution, and I am a product of it. (Applause.)

Vice President Bush, 1988 is a year of opportunity for all young Americans. President Reagan inspired us, and now we look to you to lead us. We know you as a symbol of what we aspire to be — a war hero, athlete, successful businessman, public servant, and devoted family man. We believe in the same conservative morals, values, principles, and ideals that you have articulated throughout the campaign.

You speak of the issues that are close to our hearts, of an education that is both rewarding and useful. You remind us that other young Americans and persons around this world, who like our forefathers before us, who were fighting for their freedom, need and deserve our support. That a country that believes in freedom understands the right to life and a fundamental freedom to be born. That the rapid progress made in modern technology will allow us to research, develop, and deploy the Strategic Defense Initiative.

That you will continue the prosperity that our country has enjoyed, and ensure that all young Americans have the same economic opportunity regardless of race, creed, religion, or gender.

Mr. Vice President, we understand the importance of this election to you, to us all, and to our nation. And we are ready to work as we have never worked before. You can count on us.

Thank you, and God bless you. (Applause.)

MAUREEN REAGAN. — Thank you, Stockton Reeves. Thank you to all College Republicans. Let's give them a big round of applause. (Applause.)

Now, we can do better than that, gang. Come on. I mean a big round of applause. (Applause.)

One of the greatest challenges facing our Party this November and every election year is reaching out to those who have traditionally felt the democratic fruits, fruits that too often the Democrats have seemingly taken for granted. Our Republican message of hope, opportunity, economic growth, and strong family and community values is a universal one. Ours benefits all Americans. But our message is often shouted down by an opposition which appeals to fear and to prejudice.

Fortunately, the Republican Party has messengers worthy of its message. Our next speaker is an outstanding example. He comes from New York City, but he has earned a national reputation as a civic, educational, and business leader. Since 1985, he has served as the Chairman of the National Black Republican Council.

The Chair is pleased to recognize a distinguished Republican with a very important message for us all. Mr. Fred Brown. (Applause.)

ADDRESS BY FRED BROWN
CHAIRMAN
NATIONAL BLACK REPUBLICAN COUNCIL

Thank you, Madam Chairman, for this opportunity to speak not only on behalf of the members of the National Black Republican Council, but also for millions of other hard working, patriotic, and concerned black Americans.

I am here to speak for the silent majority of black Americans whose voices were last heard last month in Atlanta.

Think back. If all you knew about black Americans was what you heard at the Democratic Convention, you'd probably think that to be black in America means to be one of three things: to be on welfare, to be on drugs, or to be a high school dropout.

Well, that's not the way it is.

After the insulting treatment of Jesse Jackson by Walter Mondale in 1984, and again by Michael Dukakis in 1988, the time is now set for a new beginning with a new agenda — an agenda to create a true two-party system, with economic development and self-help for black America.

Blacks with a total market income of more than $200 billion a year should not be classified as poor in a free enterprise system in which the only color of freedom is green. For too long blacks have been used and abused by the Democrats with nothing to show for their loyalty to the Democratic Party. (Applause.)

For almost eight years now, America has been on the comeback trail. Under Ronald Reagan and George Bush, we've cut income taxes and kept them down. We've whipped inflation and lowered interest rates. We've driven unemployment down to historic lows and have created more than 17 million new jobs.

Ronald Reagan and George Bush have given more aid to historic black colleges than any administration in history. (Applause.)

The Reagan-Bush administration created a first in the Department of Education by appointing three outstanding black women as Assistant Secretaries with a combined budget of more than $6 billion.

The longest-serving Cabinet member in this Republican administration is a black, Housing and Urban Development Secretary, The Honorable Samuel R. Pierce. Secretary Pierce just initiated and steered through Congress one of the most expensive Fair Housing Acts in history. And, without fanfare or lip service, President Reagan appointed Colin Powell, a black, as his National Security Adviser. (Applause.)

Black Democrats in 1988 have only one choice, and that choice is to file for divorce from the Democratic Party on grounds of non-support.(Applause.)

In closing, the objective of black America is as old as America. It has been expressed in the unquenchable thirst for freedom of Frederick Douglass, Nat Turner, Harriet Tubman, and Sojourner Truth. It was expressed by Martin Luther King in a dream in Washington, D.C. It has been expressed in Selma, Alabama, and Little Rock, Arkansas.

It was expressed in the Emancipation Proclamation in 1865. It has been expressed in many different ways, and at many different times, and in many different places. But the encouragement to continue to pursue our objective has never been stated more eloquently than in James Weldon Johnson's — "Lift every voice and sing, till earth and heaven ring, ring with the harmonies of liberty." He exhorts us, "to face the rising sun, of our new day begun, and let us march on till victory is won."

Fellow Delegates. Fellow Delegates, yesterday is gone! Tomorrow may never come! Your moment to elect George Bush, the next President of the United States, is now! (Applause and cheers.)

RESOLUTION OF APPRECIATION

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — The Chair now recognizes the Delegate from Illinois, Sam Panayotovich, for the purpose of offering a resolution.

SAMUEL PANAYOTOVICH. — Mr. Chairman, as an ex-Democrat — I repeat — as an ex-Democrat, I tell you how glad I am to be here, how proud I am to be a Republican, and what the Republican Party stands for.

I offer the following resolution and ask for its immediate consideration. "Resolved, that we, the Delegates and alternates to the 1988 Republican National Convention acknowledge with this expression of gratitude in appreciation for the

excellent performance of the officers of the convention, the work of the members, and the staff, and of the Arrangements Committee, and those in the Greater New Orleans area who welcomed and assisted us, the people and officials of the City of New Orleans and the State of Louisiana, the Republican Host Committee, the New Orleans Welcoming Committee, and the Republican Convention Fund, and the members of the news media, all who've contributed to the success of this convention." Thank you.

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — Without objection the previous question is ordered. The question occurs on the resolution offered by the Delegate from Illinois. All those in favor of the resolution will signify by saying, "aye."

(Chorus of ayes.)

Those opposed?

(No response.)

The ayes have it. The resolution is agreed to. Without objection the motion to reconsider is laid on the table.

MAUREEN REAGAN. — Excuse me, Mr. Chairman. May I interrupt?

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — Yes.

SPECIAL RECOGNITION OF CONVENTION OFFICIALS

MAUREEN REAGAN. — Oh, good. You see, we had a little snafu here, Mr. Chairman, because you just took the vote on this resolution, but actually you are sort of a part of being a recipient. So would everybody just pay attention for a minute? You've got a very special thank you to say to some people. Is everybody paying attention? (Applause.)

All right. It is my great pleasure to present to you the Chairman of the 1988 Arrangements Committee for this New Orleans Convention, Mr. Frank Fahrenkopf. (Applause.)

MAUREEN REAGAN. — And I would also like to join us here, the Arrangements Co-Chairman for Indiana, Margaret Hill, and the Convention Manager Bill Phillips of Texas. (Applause.)

These three people deserve our deepest gratitude as well as all the thousands of the volunteers who have made this convention possible. Now, I want you to give them our best Republican thank you. (Applause.)

Mr. Chairman, we have a little gift for you. We have for Mr. Phillips, his very own gavel so he will never forget us. (Applause.)

BILL PHILLIPS. — Thank you for all your support. Thank you.

MAUREEN REAGAN. — And to our Arrangements Committee Chairman and Co-Chairman, two memorable crystal elephants, so that they will never forget us. I know they will never forget us because you are now going to once again, and this time I want real Republican sound, let's say thank you. (Applause and cheers.)

TRIBUTE TO THE MEMORY OF BRYCE HARLOW, ARTHUR BURNS, MALCOLM BALDRIGE, ALF LANDON, JOHN DUNCAN, AND BOB MCCLURY

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — Ladies and gentlemen, this is a sad moment for me and for our Party. Since our last convention, key figures of the Republican Party have passed away. In February of 1987, Bryce Harlow, a gentleman who had served every Republican President since Dwight Eisenhower, passed away at the age of 70.

In June of 1987, Arthur Burns, who had a distinguished government record dating back to the Eisenhower Presidency, passed away at the age of 83.

In July of 1987, Malcolm "Mac" Baldrige, President Reagan's Secretary of Commerce, was killed in an accident. He was 64 years of age. In October of 1987, the grand old man of our Party, Alf Landon, died at his home in Topeka, Kansas, just 34 days after his 100th birthday.

I would also call your attention to the passing of John Duncan of Tennessee and Bob McClury of Illinois. The nation and our Party is less for their passing.

Won't you join me in just a few seconds of silence in their honor?

(Whereupon a Moment of Silence was observed.)

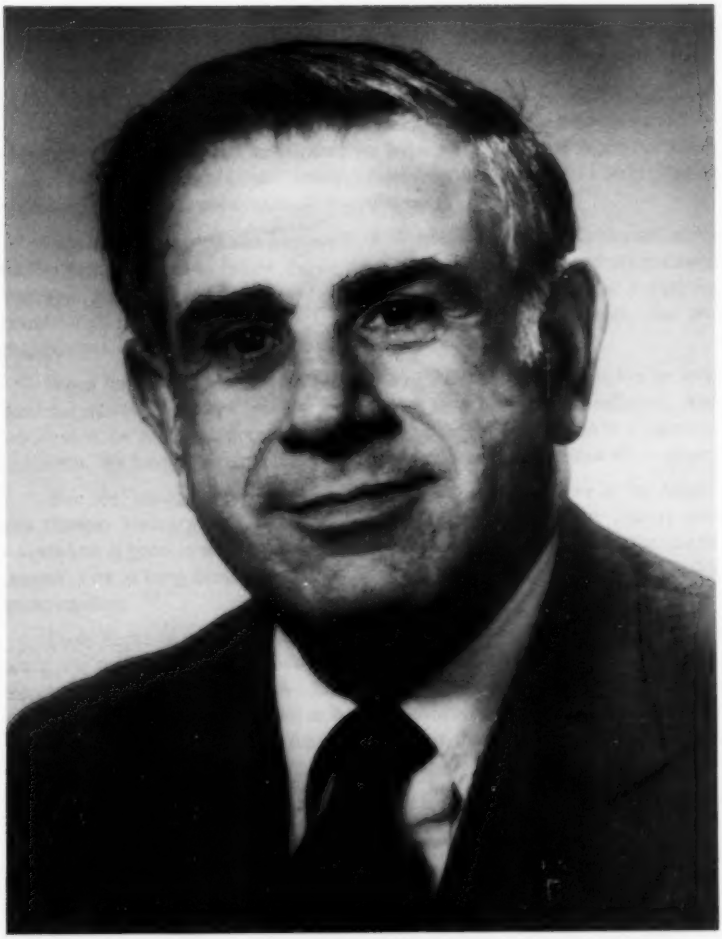
Thank you, ladies and gentlemen. And from paying tribute to our Party's distinguished past, we now turn our eyes to the future, and to the young leaders who are going to make that future a Republican one.

Our next speaker is a small businessman from Jackson, Tennessee, who first felt the call of politics in his student days. In 1987, he was elected chairman of the 100,000-member Young Republicans National Federation, a leadership position he still holds. And at 37 years of age, he has also taken up another challenge. He is running for the Congress from his native Tennessee.

The Chair is pleased to recognize an outstanding Republican volunteer from the Volunteer State, Richard Jacobs.

ADDRESS BY RICHARD JACOBS CHAIRMAN YOUNG REPUBLICANS NATIONAL FEDERATION

Thank you. Last summer, I was honored to be elected as the Chairman of the



FRANK DiMONDI
Treasurer of Arrangements Committee

Young Republicans National Federation. As an organization of more than 100,000 young people in all 50 states, Young Republicans between the ages of 18 and 40 are working for one single purpose this fall, and that's the election of George Bush as the next President of the United States. (Applause.)

Yes, we are all Republicans, and yes, there's no question that our candidate represents the integrity and values that we hold dear, but as we reach out to all voters, Democrats, Republicans, and Independents alike, I thought I might like to review some of the fundamentals of our mission.

I am a small businessman from Jackson, Tennessee. I have been blessed in my life by being allowed to follow the American Dream. But it has not always been that way. In 1978, my little company almost went under. We were cursed by double digit-inflation, high interest rates made borrowing impossible, and unemployment was so high that I couldn't sell my products.

When the Reagan-Bush team came into office, things changed. We've seen America move toward full employment. We've seen America kill inflation. And we've seen the American people move from a malaise of desperation to a nation of aspiration. We have discovered that wonderful component of American life — hope!

You see, young people believe in hope. Young people believe in the American Dream. Young people recognize that the work ethic that our country was founded on is good, and that our country is driven by hard work, not by the fear of despair. I try to keep things simple, so I think about Republicans with three C's for understanding.

First, Republicans have commitment. Republicans work hard. We believe in work. We believe in the rights of the individual and encourage excellence. Second, Republicans have conviction. We believe that less government is better government. We believe that government at the local level is better than government at the federal level. And we believe that peace comes through strength, not through weakness.

And lastly, but most importantly, Republicans believe in compassion. And we don't just talk about it — we do something about it. These are the three ingredients of what Republicans and George Bush are all about. Commitment, conviction, and compassion.

Young people understand this. Working blacks understand this. Hispanics and whites understand this. And this fall the voters are going to understand this.

George Bush knows what it is to work in the private sector. George Bush knows what it's like to struggle to meet payrolls and budgets. If you like Michael Dukakis you've never worked in the real world, so how can you expect to solve real life problems?

This fall, we have a choice. Either we reaffirm the values and dreams that have made America great, or go back to that failed, liberal politics of Carter, Kennedy, Mondale, McGovern, and Dukakis.

I would like to offer a challenge to young and old, rich and poor, black and white. Look beyond the party labels. Look beyond the campaign jargon. And look at what your definition is for your country, and you'll find that George Bush is the one man who shares your hopes and ideals and your positive vision of America.

I ask you to accept the challenge with Young Republicans to get George Bush in the White House this fall! Thank you. (Applause.)

MAUREEN REAGAN. — And thank you to all the Young Republicans. You know, it isn't easy being a teenager. I remember three or four years ago when I was one.

Even in the best of times, but today the dangers and temptations are greater than ever. We Republicans take those problems very seriously. But we also recognize that there is a very positive side, many fine examples of healthy, motivated, involved American teenagers that we see around us every day.

Our next speaker is just one of those. He is 17 years old. He is a 1988 graduate of Morrow Senior High School in Jonesboro, Georgia. This fall he will attend the University of Georgia, where he intends — I know you'll be surprised — to major in political science. In addition to editing his school newspaper and chairing the speech and debate clubs, he was elected the Georgia State Chairman of the Teenage Republicans.

It is my great pleasure, and the Chair is pleased to recongize, an American teenager we can all be proud of, Johnny Martinez of Jonesboro, Georgia. (Applause.)

ADDRESS BY JOHNNY MARTINEZ
CHAIRMAN
GEORGIA TEENAGE REPUBLICANS

I am Johnny Martinez, the state Chairman of the Georgia Federation of Teenage Republicans, or, as we like to call ourselves, TARS. I am very honored to be here to represent more than 100,000 active and dedicated TARS all across our land.

We believe in George Bush and are eager to serve as the campaign foot soldiers to help make his victory possible. The future of America may well rest with more than 30 million young foot soldiers between the ages of 18 and 24. More than 4 million high school seniors alone will be eligible to vote in November. Recent polls show that for the first time in decades many people are identifying themselves as Republicans.

The young people are coming our way. The TARS have outreach programs — stop-drug-and-alcohol-abuse programs, toy drives for pediatric hospitals, food

drives, letter writing to servicemen stationed overseas, assisting during Special Olympics, Adopt-a-Grandparent programs, involvement in the POW-MIA issue, and donating needed items to hospitals and nursing homes.

TAR volunteer work serves as the backbone for many campaigns, and we're going to do it again this campaign season. Continuing our voter registration efforts, manning phone banks, doing literature drops, doing rallys for our local, state, and national candidates, and volunteering in campaign headquarters across the country.

We are proud, all of us, to be Teenage Republicans, and we will be active in the Party all our lives. Through Teenage Republicans, and the example of the Reagan-Bush achievements, we have developed a greater love of liberty, and respect for the heritage of freedom that is this nation's legacy.

We pledge to you, Mr. Vice President, and to the generations that have come before us, our determination for keeping our beloved Republic strong and free.

There is something I would like to say to Michael Dukakis. (Johnny Martinez speaks Spanish) Which translates as: Beware, Dukakis. The Hispanics and the youth of this great nation are going to work to elect George Bush President, and we will be victorious.

Thank you and God bless. (Applause.)

MAUREEN REAGAN. — Johnny Martinez, we know you're going to be on this podium many times in the years ahead.

For four decades, our next speaker has served as a dedicated Republican and as a bridge of understanding between our Party and the American-Jewish Community. Few men have brought more impressive credentials to their task. At a very young 80 years of age, Max Fisher is still active as a businessman, as a philanthropist, and as a venerable leader in the American-Jewish Community. He is also a tireless booster for his State of Michigan, his home city of Detroit, and last but not least, for the Republican Party, which he has served in so many capacities over the years. He speaks to us today as the Honorary Chairman of the National Jewish Republican Coalition.

The Chair is pleased to recognize a great Republican, and a great American, Mr. Max Fisher. (Applause.)

ADDRESS BY MAX FISHER
CHAIRMAN
NATIONAL JEWISH REPUBLICAN COALITION

Fellow Delegates, ladies and gentlemen. I have been involved in Republican politics for over 40 years. I have watched the Republican Party become an inclusive party, open to men and women of all religions and all minorities. I have watched it become the Party of peace and prosperity.

In my 40 years as a Republican, I have come to know all the Republican Presidents, from Dwight Eisenhower to Richard Nixon, Gerald Ford and Ronald Reagan. Each was a unique man, each had specific virtues and strengths. But all of them understood the soul of America and how to bring out the greatness that lies there.

Mr. Chairman, George Bush shares this understanding. He is not only a war hero, he is also a peace hero, serving as first envoy to the People's Republic of China, revitalizing our Central Intelligence Agency, taking on time after time the toughest jobs and making them work.

I look forward to the next four years under President George Bush. I cannot leave this podium without saying a few words to my fellow Jewish Americans.

In my lifetime I have seen the Republican Party reach out to American Jews in many ways. At the same time, I have seen the Democratic Party, the party of so many of our immigrant forebearers, move away from the needs and concerns of Jewish Americans.

We Jews are a people of the book, a people who treasure the written word. What, then, are we to think of a party whose platform ignores our basic communal needs and historical fears? Don't take my word for it. Look at the Democratic platform yourself. And as you turn the pages, ask yourself, where, where is the Democratic Platform condemning anti-Semitism? Where is the Democratic Platform plank condemning the U.N. resolution on Zionism as racism? Where is the Democratic Platform supporting the cries of Soviet Jewry? And where is the Democratic Platform rejecting an independent Palestinian state?

My friends, the Democratic Platform of past years contained much of the language you long to hear, but we cannot find it in that platform today. This spring seven state Democratic conventions voted to recommend that the Democratic platform support an independent Palestinian state. Thank God, this motion was never put to vote. But next year, what?

My friends, the Republican Party will not support an independent Palestinian state — because it is wrong. Wrong not only for Israel, but also wrong for America. Friends of Israel all agree on one thing. The Reagan-Bush administration is the best friend that Israel ever had. For Republicans, commitment to Israel is a pillar of American foreign policy.

And I say to you, my fellow American Jews, come with me, come join with me, and with this great political party which shares your values, and which has labored steadily to earn your trust and respect. The Republican Party's interests are your interests, its goals are your goals.

Yes, the next four years will be vital for our country. So let us all join together and elect George Bush President of the United States to make them years of peace and prosperity. Thank you. (Applause.)

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — Ladies and gentlemen, there is an old saying that politics stop at water's edge. But when it comes to Americans living overseas that just isn't so. Civic-minded Republicans by the thousands, living and working in Europe, Asia, Latin America, Africa, and almost every other spot on the globe, play a vital role in our Party. They even have their own organization, Republicans Abroad, which keeps overseas Republicans posted on the issues, raises funds, and gets out that very important overseas vote by absentee ballot.

The Chair is happy to recognize the Chairman of Republicans Abroad, a distinguished former diplomat and executive who divides his time between Geneva, Switzerland, and his home state of Colorado, Mr. Jim Fees. (Applause.)

ADDRESS BY JAMES FEES
CHAIRMAN
REPUBLICANS ABROAD

Ladies and gentlemen, Delegates, and honored guests, as chairman of Republicans Abroad, I represent a special group, more than 5 million Americans who live and work outside of the United States.

Today is the first time Americans overseas have been represented at the convention podium of either political party.

My presence here today is a sign of cohesion between the Republican Party and the American community abroad — a group of concerned absentee voters, distant from the political mainstream and events happening at home.

Republicans Abroad are your relatives, your friends, and your former neighbors. We come from places like Houston, Texas; Spokane, Washington; and New Orleans, Louisiana. We now live in Europe, Latin America, the Far East, the Middle East, and Africa.

We know firsthand the international price America paid the last time a weak liberal Democrat was in the White House. And we have seen America bounce back around the world diplomatically, economically, and militarily under Ronald Reagan and George Bush.

That is why the vast majority of overseas Americans will vote Republican this November, just as they did in 1980 and 1984.

George Bush lived and worked abroad. George Bush fully understands the effects of U.S. foreign and trade policy. There is only one man running who helped us regain our status as a leader of the Free World. There is only one man who is committed to maintaining that status that was so hard to regain after the disasters of the Carter years.

Yes, there is only one man who like us has not forgotten the pain, the shame, and the effects of poor management and runaway inflation.

That one man is George Bush, a man who has walked in our shoes on foreign soil while living abroad. A man who has brilliantly represented our national interest abroad. Like you, Americans abroad stand in disbelief that once again the Democratic Party is asking our citizens to take seriously one of their political dwarves, another big spending liberal like their last candidate. And to consider him as Presidential material.

We have not forgotten the shame we suffered with the last political dwarf the Democratic Party gave us as a President — a certain Mr. Carter. That was an experience we do not wish to repeat. And I can assure you that our friends and allies abroad shudder at the thought of a Michael "Du-Carter" becoming a leader of the Free World.

No, Americans at home and abroad aren't going to be fooled by empty rhetoric supported by bankrupt liberal ideology.

In conclusion, I stand before you to pledge the full support of the American community abroad to elect George Bush our next President. (Applause.) Thank you. (Applause.)

COMMITTEE ON CREDENTIALS

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — The Chair now recognizes the Delegate from Michigan, Amelita Mandingo, for the purpose of offering a resolution.

AMELITA MANDINGO. — Mr. Chairman, I offer the following resolution and ask for its immediate consideration. "Resolved, that a Committee on Credentials consisting of one man Delegate, and one woman Delegate from each state; the District of Columbia, Puerto Rico, and one representative from the Virgin Islands and Guam be appointed. And that the person selected by the various delegations whose names are filed with the secretary of this convention shall constitute said committee."

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — Thank you. Without objection, the previous question is ordered. And the question occurs in the resolution offered by the Delegate from Michigan. All those in favor of the resolution will say so by signifying "aye."

(Chorus of ayes.)

Those opposed?

(No response.)

The ayes have it, and the resolution is agreed to. And without objection, the motion to reconsider is laid on the table. The Committee on Credentials has been

approved. The Chair hereby instructs the committee to meet in Grand Ballroom A of the Hilton Hotel, at 2:00 p.m. today, and report to this convention at the earliest possible time.

COMMITTEE ON RULES AND ORDER OF BUSINESS

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — The Chair recognizes the Delegate from Colorado, Mrs. Syl Morgan-Smith, for the purpose of offering a resolution.

SYL MORGAN-SMITH. — Mr. Chairman, my fellow Delegates, I'm from Colorado, Ski Capital U.S.A. (Applause.) And the home of the next Superbowl champions, the Denver Broncos. (Laughter.)

I wish to submit the following resolution for your consideration. "Be it resolved, that the Committee on Rules and Order of Business consisting of one man Delegate, and one woman Delegate from each of the states, and from the District of Columbia and Puerto Rico, and one representative from the Virgin Islands and Guam be appointed, and that persons selected by the various delegations whose names are filed with the secretary of this convention shall comprise said committee."

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — Thank you. Without objection, the previous question is ordered. The question occurs on the resolution offered by the Delegate from Colorado. All those in favor of the resolution will so signify by saying "aye."

(Chorus of ayes.)

Opposed?

(No response.)

The ayes have it and the resolution is agreed to. And without objection, the motion to reconsider is laid on the table. The Committee on Rules and Order of Business has been approved and the Chair hereby instructs the committee to meet in the Grand Ballroom B of the Hilton Hotel at 2:00 p.m. today, and report to this convention at the earliest possible time.

COMMITTEE ON PERMANENT ORGANIZATION

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — The Chair now recognizes the Delegate from New Jersey, State Senator Leanna Brown for the purpose of offering a resolution. Senator Brown.

LEANNA BROWN. — Mr. Chairman, Leanna Brown, State Senator from New Jersey, the home of the keynote speaker, Governor Thomas Kean.(Applause.) And the next national Senator, Peter Dawkins. (Applause.)

"Resolved, that the Committee on Permanent Organization consisting of one man Delegate and one woman Delegate from each state, and District of Columbia, Puerto Rico, and one representative from the Virgin Islands and Guam be appointed. And that the persons selected by the various delegations whose names are filed with the secretary of this convention shall constitute said Committee on Permanent Organization."

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — Thank you, Senator Brown. Without objection the previous question is ordered, and the question occurs on the resolution offered by the Delegate from New Jersey. All those in favor of the resolution will so signify by saying "aye."

(Chorus of ayes.)

Opposed, no.

(No response.)

The ayes have it. The resolution is agreed to, and without objection the motion to reconsider is laid on the table. The Committee on Permanent Organization has been approved. The Chair hereby instructs the committee to meet in Grand Ballroom C of the Hilton Hotel at 2:00 p.m. today and report to this convention at the earliest possible time.

COMMITTEE ON RESOLUTIONS

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — The Chair now recognizes the Delegate from the State of Delaware and a State Representative, Tina Fallon, for the purpose of offering a resolution.

TINA FALLON. — Mr. Chairman, representing the First State, I offer the following resolution and ask for its immediate consideration. "Resolved, that the Committee on Resolutions consisting of one man Delegate and one woman Delegate from each state; the District of Columbia, Puerto Rico, and one representative from the Virgin Islands and Guam be appointed. And that the persons selected by the various delegations whose names are on file with the secretary of the convention shall constitute said committee."

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — Thank you very much. Without objection the previous question is ordered. And the question occurs on the resolution offered by the Delegate from Delaware. All those in favor of the resolution will so signify by saying "aye."

(Chorus of ayes.)

Nos?

(No response.)

There are no nos. The ayes have it, and the resolution is agreed to. The motion to reconsider is laid on the table. The Committee on Resolutions is approved. And the Chair hereby instructs the committee to meet in Grand Ballroom D at the Hilton Hotel at 2:00 p.m. today and report to the convention at the earliest possible time.

MOTION DISPENSING WITH THE READING OF THE NAMES SELECTED FOR COMMITTEE MEMBERSHIP

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — The Chair now recognizes the Delegate from Rhode Island, Michael Traficante, the mayor of Cranston, Rhode Island, for the purpose of offering a motion.

MICHAEL A. TRAFICANTE. — Mr. Chairman, from the smallest, but the greatest state in the union, Rhode Island, I offer the following motion and ask for immediate consideration. Mr. Chairman, I move that this convention dispense with the reading of the names of those elected for committees by the various delegations. And that each delegation file with the secretary of this convention the names of the delegates who represent them on the various committees, and they will be printed in the proceedings of this convention.

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — Thank you, Mr. Mayor. Without objection, the previous question is ordered. And the question occurs on the motion offered by the Delegate from Rhode Island. All those in favor of the motion will so signify by saying "aye."

(Chorus of ayes.)

Opposed, no.

(No response.)

The ayes have it. The motion is agreed to. And without objection, the motion to reconsider is laid on the table.

The following names were filed with the Secretary of the Convention to represent the several delegations on the committees of the convention.

MEMBERS OF COMMITTEE ON CREDENTIALS

Chairman: John C. McDonald, Iowa

Alabama	Mark Montiel
	Deanna Cox
Alaska	Anthony Cuellar
	Cheri Jacobus
Arizona	Hon. Jim Kolbe
	Carolyn Sossaman

Arkansas	Preston Bynum
	Mildred Homan
California	Bill Campbell
	Mrs. Phil Moore
Colorado	Hugh Hatcher
	Mindy Meiklejohn
Connecticut	Sen. Thomas Upson
	Eleanore Klapatch
Delaware	Everett Moore
	Stephanie Ulbrich
District of Columbia	Tally Holmes, Jr.
	Nancy Chin-Lee
Florida	Terrell Griffin
	Maryanne Morse
Georgia	Samuel Atkins
	Yvonne White
Guam	Julie Blaz
Hawaii	David Barbour
	Elsie Lawrence
Idaho	Chuck Lempesis
	Patti Ann Lodge
Illinois	Sen. Aldo DeAngelis
	Jane Barnes
Indiana	Donald Cox
	Virginia Lee
Iowa	John McDonald
	Elaine Olsen
Kansas	Fred Logan, Jr.
	Rep. Rochelle Chronister
Kentucky	Charles Buchanan
	Elizabeth Thomas
Louisiana	Harry Rosenberg
	Harriet Belchic
Maine	Merton Henry
	Karen Stram
Maryland	Hon. Raymond Beck
	Hon. Elizabeth Smith
Massachusetts	David Lock
	Anne Witherby
Michigan	David McKeague
	Elizabeth DeVos
Minnesota	Thomas Clapp
	Laverne Orwoll

Mississippi	Charles Pickering
	Judy Dunaway
Missouri	John Pellet
	Marge Whisnant
Montana	Ward Shanahan
	Joyce Sandquist
Nebraska	Arthur Knox
	De Carlson
Nevada	Steven Wark
	Martha Rugg
New Hampshire	Norman Stahl
	Donna Sytek
New Jersey	Roger Bodman
	Leanna Brown
New Mexico	Stuart Spillar
	Jo Ann Johnson
New York	Joseph Mondello
	Elizabeth Hoffman
North Carolina	George Little
	Helen Laughery
North Dakota	Gary Kramlich
	Clarice Liechty
Ohio	James Brennan
	Frances Buchholzer
Oklahoma	David Walters
	Margaret Stephens
Oregon	K.C. VanNatta
	Marge Woodall
Pennsylvania	Charles Sexton, Jr.
	Patricia Saylor
Puerto Rico	Mario Gaztambide
Rhode Island	Rep. Paul Suttell
	Elinor Clapp
South Carolina	Richard Greer
	Martha Edens
South Dakota	Howard Owens
	Karen Dvorak
Tennessee	John Thomas
	Lana Bowman
Texas	Dan Ouellette
	Diane Rath
Utah	Alex Hurtado
	Bonnie Stephens

Vermont	Vincent Illuzzi
	Mary Wing
Virgin Islands	Julio Brady
Virginia	Jack Hurley
	Mary Lee Cantor
Washington	Ernest "Tony" Reinhard, Jr.
	Val Stevens
West Virginia	Brad Crouser
	Donna Boley
Wisconsin	Mark Block
	Diane Thompson
Wyoming	Greg Goddard
	LouGene McKinney

COMMITTEE ON RULES AND ORDER OF BUSINESS

Chairman: The Hon. Dick Cheney, Wyoming

Alabama	Victor Gaston
	Diana Brooks
Alaska	Tom Minsler
	Marylin Paine
Arizona	Joseph Verbait
	Susan Schmidt
Arkansas	Joe Yates
	Doris Hulky
California	Robert Dorner
	Hidiko Bunet
Colorado	James Nicholson
	Claire Traylor
Connecticut	Kenneth Hampton
	Jan Feeger
Delaware	W. Laird Stabler, Jr.
	Priscilla Rakestraw
District of Columbia	Michael Doud Gill
	Lois De Vecchio
Florida	Gov. Bob Martinez
	Vickie Stanstrom
Guam	James S. Brooks
Hawaii	David Ross
	Barbara Kingston
Idaho	Tom Mahoney
	Janet Miller

Illinois	Harold Smith, Jr.
	The Hon. Lynn Martin
Indiana	Virgil Schleck
	Betty Rendall
Iowa	John Axle
	Gwen Boeke
Kansas	Michael Mecham
	Marynell Reece
Kentucky	John Treats
	Mary Whittle
Louisiana	Brian Wagner
	Virginia Martinez
Maine	Charles Cragin
	Doris Russell
Maryland	John Gary
	Joan Athen
Massachusetts	Roger Allan Moore
	Mary Costilla
Michigan	James Moffett
	Wendy Lamb
Minnesota	Bruce Willis
	Ebbie Axle
Mississippi	Haley Barbour
	Betty Derrick
Missouri	Steve Holse
	Thelma Knapp
Montana	Jesse O'Hara
	Howard Johnson
Nebraska	Duane Acklie
	Ann Bachelder
Nevada	Randy Rumpf
	Lorraine Forest
New Hampshire	Thomas Rath
	Ruth Griffith
New Jersey	Leonard Coleman, Jr.
	Hazel Gluck
New Mexico	Anderson Carter II
	Betty Davison
New York	Douglas Barkley
	Margaret Sotto
North Carolina	John Wilkinson
	Rhoda Billings

North Dakota	Dwayne Munch
	Shirley St. Clair
Ohio	Ralph Conan, Jr.
	Vicky Pay
Oklahoma	Mark Nuttle
	Grace Boulton
Oregon	John Graham
	Marlene Johnson
Pennsylvania	The Hon. Arlen Specter
	Peggy Madigan
Puerto Rico	Jose d'Pena
Rhode Island	Glenn Neppert
	Eileen Slocum
South Carolina	Charles Appleby
	Irma Flynn Enaff
South Dakota	Thomas Adam
	Carol Hillard
Tennessee	The Hon. Don Sundquist
	Joan Ash
Texas	The Hon. Tom Galay
	Beth Abney Furl
Utah	Gordon Walker
	Frances Merrill
Vermont	William Doyle
	Madilyn Harwitt
Virgin Islands	Leslie Milan
Virginia	William Stanhagen
	Loretta Maddox
Washington	Don McDonald
	Marlon Darby
West Virginia	John Larose
	Helen Stanley
Wisconsin	Sen. Don Stitt
	Helen Barnell
Wyoming	The Hon. Dick Cheney
	Jan Larrimer

MEMBERS OF COMMITTEE ON PERMANENT ORGANIZATION

Chairman: Herbert Eddington, M.D., Louisiana

Alabama	Gene Monroe
	State Sen. Ann Bedsole

Alaska	Pete Elson
	Janet Sandstrom
Arizona	Robert W. McClure
	Marjorie L. Betka
Arkansas	Charles Mazander
	Candi Sue Russell
California	Frank Visco
	Gerti Thomas
Colorado	Robert Martinez
	Barbara McTurk
Connecticut	Robert S. Poliner
	Pauline Kezer
Delaware	Joe Pinkett
	Sylvia Wolf
District of Columbia	Marjorie H. Parker
Florida	Al Cardenas
	Diane Rittenhouse
Georgia	Eugene McCraken
	Mary Euen Vandiver
	Eric Johnson
	Lillian Webb
Guam	Joseph Ada
Hawaii	Creighton Lam
	Marilyn Harrison
Idaho	Richard Bauer
	Cindy Moyle
Illinois	Richard J. Larson
	Miki Cooper
Indiana	Glenn H. Grundmann
	Shirley S. Baker
Iowa	Arne Waldstein
	Sally J. Novetzke
Kansas	Adolph Howard
	Mary Alice Lair
Kentucky	Robert Adelberg
	Pat Snyder
Louisiana	Herb Eddington
	Sandra Emerson
Maine	Thomas Murphy
	Dorothy LeBlond
Maryland	Lawrence J. Hogan, Jr.
	Frances P. Egan

Massachusetts	Peter G. Torkildsen
	Kathryn D. Roberts
Michigan	Ronald Dahlke
	Alice Graves
Minnesota	Bob Weinholzer
	Wilma Grams
Mississippi	Eddie Segrest
	Nevie McArthur
Missouri	Warren Curt
	Joanne Collins
Montana	Mark Parker
	Helen Kellicut
Nebraska	John Y. McCollister
	Patricia S. Dorwart
Nevada	Brad Baloun
	Gaylyn Spriggs
New Hampshire	Robert C. Smith
	Anna Barbara Hantz
New Jersey	J. Garfield DeMarco
	Joan Bramhall
New Mexico	Bernardo Gallegos
	Lucy Salazar
New York	George F.T. Yancey, Jr.
	Catherine Clement
North Carolina	John Ladley
	Wilma Sherrill
North Dakota	Jens Tennefos
	Betty Rinde
Ohio	Robert K. Wilson
	Valeria McPherson
Oklahoma	Dick Ford
	Mary Rumph
Oregon	James Irvine
	Carolyn Meeker
Pennsylvania	Hon. Tim Shaffer
	Jane E. McMullen
Puerto Rico	Amancio Arias
	Miriam Ramirez de Ferrer
Rhode Island	Thomas H. DiPrete
	State Sen. June N. Gibbs
South Carolina	Al Tirrell
	Jackie Black

South Dakota	Chester Groseclose
	Bonnie Roesch
Tennessee	William L. Jenkins
	Mary Jean Butters
Texas	Hon. Roy R. Barrera, Jr.
	Mrs. Lou Brown
Utah	Randall Mackey
	Doris Wilson
Vermont	Wayne A. Roberts
	Marguereite Armstrong
Virginia	Gordon P. Robertson
	Shirley Rogers
Washington	Matt Dentino
	Ruth Gibbs
West Virginia	Dr. Albert C. Esposito
	Bettye Esposito
Wisconsin	J. Mac Davis
	Sandra Mills
Wyoming	Dick Hiser
	Judy Catchpole

MEMBERS OF COMMITTEE ON RESOLUTIONS

Chairman: The Hon. Kay Orr, Nebraska

Alabama	Larry Dixon
	Vicki Drummond
Alaska	Clifford Groh
	Yvonne Alford
Arizona	Robert Brayden
	Margaret Hance
Arkansas	Steve Lux
	Sharon Trusty
California	Jerry Lewis
	Angela "Bay" Buchanan
Colorado	Howard Callaway
	Nina Kite
Connecticut	Lowell Weicker
	Mary Boatwright
Delaware	George Hering
	Lynn Glaze
District of Columbia	John Gill
	Nancy Thompson

Florida	Bill McCollum
	Jeanie Austin
Georgia	Pat Swindall
	Rose Strong
Guam	Marilyn Manibusan
Hawaii	Mark Spengler
	Pat Elf
Idaho	Russell Newcomb
	Mary Hartung
Illinois	George Ryan
	Marge Sodemann
Indiana	Bob Orr
	Eleanor Holt
Iowa	Cooper Evans
	Teresa Garman
Kansas	Bob Whittaker
	Jan Meyers
Kentucky	Warren Scoville
	Nelda Barton
Louisiana	Bob Livingston
	Marilyn Thayer
Maine	John McKernan Jr.
	Sharon Miller
Maryland	John Leopold
	Ellen Sauerbrey
Massachusetts	Andrew Natsios
	L. Joyce Hampers
Michigan	Alan May
	Lola Peterson
Minnesota	Frank Graves
	Bonnie Johnson
Mississippi	Thad Cochran
	Ebbie Spivey
Missouri	Jean Paul Bradshaw
	Erle Lionberger
Montana	Norm Wallin
	Barbara Campbell
Nebraska	Ralph Knobel
	Kay Orr
Nevada	Gregory Millspaugh
	Suzanne Nounna
New Hampshire	John Sununu
	Rhona Charbonneau

New Jersey	Chuck Hardwick
	Ming Chen Hsu
New Mexico	Rick Montoya
	Marjorie Bell Chambers
New York	Guy Molinari
	Barbara Zartman
North Carolina	Bill Graham
	Betsey Cochrane
North Dakota	John VonRueden
	Betty Lou Pyle
Ohio	Tahlman Krumm Jr.
	Sandra Barber
Oklahoma	Porter Davis
	Bunny Chambers
Oregon	Anthony Meeker
	Marylin Shannon
Pennsylvania	Bud Shuster
	Anne Anstine
Puerto Rico	Edwin Guillot
	Miriam Ramirez-de Ferrer
Rhode Island	Burton Stallwood
	Claudine Schneider
South Carolina	Thomas F. Hartnett
	Carole Wells
South Dakota	Larry Pressler
	Doris Krumm
Tennessee	Lewis Donelson
	Carol Cook
Texas	Tom Loeffler
	Penny Butler
Utah	Brian Hatch
	Carol Clark
Vermont	John Easton
	Gwendolyn Bronson
Virginia	James Rich
	Edwina Dalton
Virgin Islands	Edgar Ross
Washington	Jim Summers
	Ellen Craswell
West Virginia	Benjamin Bailey
Wisconsin	Bob Kasten
	Pat Goodrich
Wyoming	Mike Healy
	Becky Costantino

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — Ladies and gentlemen, before we continue with the program, I would like to make a number of important announcements concerning this evening's session. Will you please give me your attention for a few moments, because there is some very important information logistically that you need.

We want to thank you for your cooperation this morning in dealing with the security arrangements at the hall that are really so necessary to assure a safe and orderly convention. Your patience is appreciated. We hope, of course, that no one was unduly inconvenienced. But I would like to make a few suggestions to you concerning the process, and, hopefully, make it easier. Number one, try to arrive at the hall as early as possible. Avoid last minute rushes in order to be assured of being in your seat at the beginning of each session. Your buses should arrive at the Superdome at least one hour and fifteen minutes — one hour and fifteen minutes — before the sessions begin. Second, please bring with you only what you absolutely need. Leave everything else behind. If you can do so, do not bring bags or packages or parcels. Bring the barest of essentials, and have your key chain, all metallic objects out, and cameras and handbags and other articles ready for inspection as soon as you arrive at the entry gate. Also, have your credentials out clearly and prominently displayed. We believe if you do these simple things it will provide assistance to you in getting into the hall in an orderly fashion.

Although the Republican Party has won six out of the last nine Presidential elections we still lag behind the Democrats when it comes to state-by-state voting strength. Breaking through to victory in congressional, gubernatorial, and other state and local races is a top priority for all Republicans. The front-line troops in this vital crusade are our state party chairmen — the men and women who keep the Party alive and growing at the grass-roots level. Representing them today is an outstanding example of a woman who has combined a flourishing business career with dedicated Party work. She is currently both the Chairman of the Washington State Republican Party and the Republican State Chairmen's Advisory Council. The Chair is pleased to recognize a great Party leader from the State of Washington, Jennifer Dunn. (Applause.)

ADDRESS BY JENNIFER DUNN
CHAIRMAN
WASHINGTON STATE REPUBLICAN PARTY

Thank you, ladies and gentlemen. As Chairman of the State Republican Chairmen and on behalf of my colleagues standing here beside me, thank you for your warm welcome.

Joining me on the podium are four regional chairpersons. Let me introduce to the Convention Gordon Durnil of Indiana. (Applause.) Gordon is representing the Midwest. Elsie Vartanian of New Hampshire is representing the Northeast. (Ap-

plause.) Jeanie Austin of Florida is representing the South. (Applause.) And Blake Hall of Idaho is representing the West. (Applause.)

I see a lot of new faces in this delegation this morning. Faces that reflect the growth and the expansion of the Party over the past decade. I also see many of the people who met in Detroit eight summers ago to launch the Reagan-Bush revolution to put our country back to work and give America a fresh start. A revolution that believed in the future because its leaders believed in our people. The problem then was not, as the liberal Democrats have believed since the 1960s, that America's finest days were behind us. The problem was the Democrat leadership that preceded us. Leadership that Ronald Reagan and George Bush promised to change.

In 1988 America will again go to the polls. This time the election is about the future. It's not hard to think about the future. Just look at your children and think what you want the future to hold for them.

Michael Dukakis knows what policies the American people want. He also knows they are not his policies. So he tries to play down the issues.

And we remember that the last time the Democrats did this the country got stuck with Jimmy Carter, and we are not going to let that happen again. (Applause.)

Mr. Dukakis, you might be able to walk fast, but you can't hide. As a Republican, but more importantly as a working mother, I know what kind of country I want my two sons to grow up in. I want them to grow up in a country where government is more than a growth industry, the way it is today in Massachusetts.

I want leaders who are willing to cut the fat out of budgets. Not someone like Michael Dukakis who raised taxes again last month in Massachusetts. I want my children to grow up in a country whose leaders declare an all out war on drugs and the people who push them. Not someone like Michael Dukakis who talks tough about drugs while belonging to an organization that wants them legalized and refuses to support the death penalty for even the most ruthless pushers who murder while dealing drugs.

For both me and my children, I want our country led by people who are tough on crime. Not someone like Michael Dukakis who keeps murderers and rapists in prison except on weekends. In short, I want my children to grow up in a country shaped by the visions and the values of Ronald Reagan and George Bush. Not the visions of George McGovern, or Jimmy Carter, or Ted Kennedy, or Michael Dukakis, or Jim Wright.

We have much work to do this year because we have so much to protect, so much to build upon. Let us leave New Orleans with the same unity, the same energy, the same strength and determination to make a great nation even greater, with unlimited opportunity and prosperity for all people everywhere across this great land. Thank you. (Applause.)

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — When Senator Ed Zorinsky tragically passed away in March of 1987, 38-year-old David Karnes was chosen to assume his duties. By accepting the appointment to the Senate, he took on the task of setting up and maintaining a Senate office, working on the Agriculture Committee at a time when Nebraska farmers were faced with a severe drought. And preparing for an election a little over a year away, he has handled the transition with nothing short of amazing efficiency.

Ladies and gentlemen, our newest United States Senator, David Karnes of Nebraska.

ADDRESS BY THE HONORABLE DAVID KARNES
UNITED STATES SENATOR FROM THE STATE OF NEBRASKA

Thank you. And welcome, Nebraska. When I first went to the United States Senate, my two young daughters did not understand the new job that their father was taking on. This was especially true of my youngest, Laurel. How can you express to a four-year-old the importance of going to a job so far away from her, a job so demanding that you can no longer tuck her in and kiss her goodnight every night? That you cannot read fairy tales to her or take her to the playground when she asks? And that you can't watch her grow up to be the beautiful, intelligent young lady you know that she'll become?

This morning, my wife, Liz, and I left our home in Omaha when it was still dark, while our daughters were still sleeping. Well, I know our girls are watching their Dad on T.V. now. So I would like to tell Laurel and share with you who will work close for our cause this November what it means to be a United States Senator in this great country of ours. This letter to Laurel, I think, says it all.

"Dear Laurel,

Until a year and a half ago everything your Mom and I did in this world we did for you and your sisters. We did everything a Mom and Dad try to do for their children. We also had, and still have, dreams for you and your sisters. Just as your Grandma and Grandpa Karnes had dreams for my sisters and me. Then our lives were changed very quickly.

I went to Washington for an important job to be a United States Senator. I know you don't understand what that means. I can only tell you that everything that I try to do for you as a Dad, every dream I have for you as a father, I now have for all the Laurels of America and all the Laurels of our world.

You see, not all the little girls and boys in our country, or in our world, are as fortunate as you and your sisters. So being a United States Senator means helping make things happen that will be good for them.

It's not always an easy job. We have to find ways to make sure that people don't go to bed hungry at night, to make sure that they learn how to

read and write, and learn the things that will help them grow up and get a good job and be good parents, too.

We have to find ways to make sure that the America they grow up in will be strong and safe and that they will live in peace. To make sure that they won't be neglected when they grow old and have children and grandchildren of their own.

We have to find ways to protect their freedoms. Things like being able to say what they believe in, to believe in God, and to pray to Him when and where they want to. And to have a country and a world that are better than the ones my Mom and my Dad left for me.

These are things I think everyone wants. So I go to Washington and talk about these hopes and try to persuade others to agree with us. I am what people call a conservative, which means I believe whatever good happens to us happens because of the hard work of the individual.

I believe that people in Washington should not make rules that make it hard for the individual to succeed. And that we should do our best to help people who cannot help themselves. I believe these things because this is what I learned from my Mom and my Dad, your Grandpa and your Grandma Karnes. I'm sorry you did not know them. They were very strong people. Cheerful and good people who worked hard for what they had. And they taught my sisters and me that what makes our country so good is that the individual not be selfish, for the individual who gives all he can to his family, to his church, to his synagogue, to his job, and to the town that they live in.

And by doing this people give to their country, which makes America the best country on earth, a country where the people live in freedom. And I believe these things because I have found them to be true in my own life. If you work hard, care about others, particularly those less fortunate than you, respect others no matter how different they are from you, and believe strongly in what is right and moral, you can and will succeed.

Your Mom and I want you and your sisters to be able to succeed in whatever you want to do with your lives, and we pray you will never feel the hate and anger caused by prejudice. And if my leaving home in Omaha and going to work in Washington every week makes that dream come true, then I hope you some day will understand why I do it.

I want you to know, Laurel, that even while I am away doing this important job I have you, and Corey, Caitlin and Cara in my thoughts every hour of every day. And because of my job I now think of the many more little girls and boys like you but who are not so fortunate. Your Mom and I love you and your sisters more than anything else. And it is because of that love and a love of our great country that we cannot be together at home in Nebraska as

much as we would like. So we ask that God blesses you and keeps you safe. And hope that when you grow up you will always be able to say you were proud of what your Dad did as a United States Senator. Love, Dad."

And to all the Laurels of the world, you are our hopes, our dreams, and our future. We will not let you down. Thank you very much. (Applause.)

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — General Jerry Curry began his distinguished career in the United States Army as a private and retired 34 years later after working his way up through the ranks to Major General. At the same time he earned three college degrees through night school. During that time he held positions involving research and development, combat command, intelligence, logistics, budgeting, and aviation. Along with two tours of combat duty in Vietnam and one in Korea he later served as Deputy Assistant Secretary of Defense for Public Affairs during President Reagan's administration. Jerry and his wife, Charlene, have made Virginia Beach their home. General Curry served as president of the National Perspectives Institute and concurrently for six months as President of the Freedom Council. This was followed by years as vice president of Systems Management American Corporation, a minority-owned computer systems integration company.

The Republican Party is indeed fortunate to have Jerry Curry as its nominee for Congress from the 2nd District of Virginia. Ladies and gentlemen, General Jerry Curry.

REMARKS BY THE HONORABLE JERRY CURRY CANDIDATE FOR UNITED STATES CONGRESS FROM THE STATE OF VIRGINIA

Thank you very much. Thank you very much. There are two primary reasons why the American people hold the Democrat-controlled Congress in clear contempt. First, this Jim Wright-led Congress fails to live up to its budget responsibilities by a law that Congress is supposed to pass its budget by September 30. But for the past 30 years, the Democrat-controlled House has not once passed a budget on time. Yet, there is a way to force Congress to pass a responsible budget. Each congressman and congressional staffer should be penalized one day's pay for each day Congress fails to pass the budget on time.

But a more perfect way is simply to throw out the Democrats and vote in the Republicans. There is a second reason why the American people hold the Democrat-controlled Congress clearly in contempt. The Democratic Party leaders of today have turned their backs on the foreign policy of our past. We wonder, would Teddy Kennedy have helped Winston Churchill defeat Hitler? Would Jim Wright really have stopped the communist North Korean invasion of South Korea?

Would Mike Dukakis, would he have told the Russians to get their missiles out of Cuba? You have to really wonder.

I suspect that neither Dukakis nor Wright ever met a communist they didn't love. And none of them is willing to give the slightest amount of help to the freedom fighters in Central America as they fight to stop the spread of communism.

To our allies who have treaties with us and depend on us to jointly ensure their national security and ours, the message the Democrat-controlled Congress sends is this — If you need help, count us out! If you're an American student going to school in Grenada, and the communists take over that country, and threaten your life, the Democratic-controlled Congress says, count us out! If you're a citizen of Honduras, Guatemala, Costa Rica, or Mexico and you find yourself invaded by the Cubans, or threatened by the Nicaraguans you know the Democratic-controlled Congress will say, count us out!

And just as the Democratic-controlled Congress cannot be counted on at the national and international level, Democratic leadership cannot be counted on at the local level either. For example, on June 10th, 1987, in my home state of Virginia, when Republican Congressman Jack Kemp's bill to allow inner-city residents of public housing projects to be given an opportunity to buy their housing, our Democratic Congressman Pickett voted no. You see, his message to low-income families of Virginia is the same message that Dukakis and Wright send to our allies. And that is this. When it comes time to put up or shut up, count us out.

Now, along with being a black American, I also have some American Indian ancestors. And today, were they here, they would probably say to us that the Democratic leadership speaks with forked tongue.

This year America's voters need to vote out of Congress Jim Wright, Owen Pickett, and their gang and replace them with Republicans. Thank you. (Applause.)

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — Ladies and gentlemen, in 1982, Frank Lautenberg bemoaned the fact that New Jersey ranked 45th in the amount of tax dollars coming back home. And he promised to change that and he did. Today after six years of Frank Lautenberg, New Jersey ranks 50th, last in the nation. Again, it's time for a change. Right, New Jersey?

Pete Dawkins will provide that change. (Applause.) You all know him. Pete Dawkins does not just participate, he excels. He did not just play football, he won the Heisman trophy. He did not just get a good education, he was a Rhodes scholar and earned a Ph.D. And he was not just a soldier, he was a decorated Vietnam War veteran, and at the time of his appointment was the youngest general in the United States Army.

Pete Dawkins is a winner. He is going to win in November. And with him, so will New Jersey. Ladies and gentlemen, Pete Dawkins.

ADDRESS BY PETE DAWKINS
CANDIDATE FOR UNITED STATES SENATE FROM
THE STATE OF NEW JERSEY

Thank you. Thank you, New Jersey. It's a real thrill for Judy, and for Noel, and for me to be here this week. This is a kind of Republican Mardi Gras, a celebration. And thanks to Ronald Reagan, George Bush, thanks to Tom Kean, and thanks to the last eight years, we've got a lot to celebrate. (Applause.)

But there is still work to do, hard work. We can't be satisfied until the prosperity — until the opportunity that reached so many Americans reaches every single American. Unfortunately in New Jersey we discovered that the junior Senator wants to turn back. He sees the future as a burden. He sees it as something to fear rather than as a challenge to meet.

It's curious. Frank Lautenberg pretends to be tough on drugs, but he cast the deciding vote that kept aid flowing to Panama's drug merchant General Noriega. Doesn't he understand what goes on outside our border? Doesn't he understand how it threatens our children? Frank Lautenberg pretends to care about working men and women, but by voting for tax increases again and again and again, he threatens the future of every single person who works hard just to make ends meet.

Frank Lautenberg pretends to be a friend of the environment. But when he votes to cut Coast Guard spending, and then blatantly denies doing so, he makes a mockery of a commitment to clean New Jersey's beaches and keep them free of garbage and hospital waste. Frank Lautenberg, as Frank Fahrenkopf said, says he puts New Jersey first.

But in 1982 he promised to change New Jersey's 45th place ranking in return on Federal tax dollars. He did. Now we're 50th, dead last. (Boos.) Maybe you should say Frank Lautenberg puts New Jersey last.

In any event, he lives up to his reputation as the Rodney Dangerfield of New Jersey politics. (Applause.)

All in all, Frank Lautenberg seems to be the great pretender. Well, you know, I am an incurable optimist, convinced of the ability of the people of New Jersey, and of working men and women all over this country, to be successful and to lead full and productive lives if only we build the opportunity for them to do so. Woodrow Wilson, a former governor of my state once said, "Sometimes people say I am an idealist. Well, that is the way they know I'm an American."

I'm proud to be an idealist. I'm proud to be an American. I'm proud to be a New Jerseyan. I'm proud to be your nominee for the United States Senate from the great state of New Jersey. I'm honored to be with you here today. And I thank you all very much. Best of luck. (Applause.)

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — Harold Coker spent his childhood in East Tennessee working his way through college and graduated with a chemistry degree from Tennessee Tech. He married Lillian Thomas in 1953. They have three children and five grandchildren. Five years later in 1958, he started Coker Tire Company with $600. Today, our candidate from Tennessee's 3rd District has four stores and employs 35 people.

Through hardship and dedication, Harold Coker learned how to meet a payroll and provide jobs for East Tennesseeans. Through hard work and determination, Harold Coker achieved success. In 1982, he was elected to Hamilton County Commissioner. And he has continually fought for better education and quality jobs. Harold Coker is running for Congress to continue this fight. Harold Coker — experience that will make a difference. Ladies and gentlemen, please welcome Harold Coker.

ADDRESS BY THE HONORABLE HAROLD COKER CANDIDATE FOR UNITED STATES CONGRESS FROM THE STATE OF TENNESSEE

Mr. Chairman, our Delegates, ladies and gentlemen, I am running for Congress from the 3rd District of Tennessee, which includes Chattanooga and Oak Ridge. This district combines the best of two worlds, Southern charm and hospitality where neighbor really does care about neighbor, and a desirable location to attract the jobs of tomorrow. For over a decade, our district has been dominated by one-party rule. Our largest employer, the Tennessee Valley Authority, is laying off thousands with no strong voice from the district in Congress to monitor it.

Funds that could have built low-cost housing for the poor and people on fixed incomes have gone elsewhere. You know, one-party rule leads to arrogance and corruption. My opponent used to sit on a committee that directly effected TVA. She left that for the Armed Services Committee. There is no direct benefit to the district for her being on this committee. There has been a direct benefit to her.

In 1987, Congresswoman Lloyd made $27,000 in honoraria. Ninety-six percent of this came from defense groups. The army was recently forced to buy trucks it did not want from a truck manufacturer in Oshkosh, Wisconsin. You say why Oshkosh? Well, the Chairman of the Armed Services Committee, Mr. Les Aspen, just happens to have Oshkosh in his district.

Who else voted to overrule the Army? You guessed it. Marilyn Lloyd. She then picked up a cool $2,000 for a future speech. Marilyn Lloyd last year announced she would not seek re-election. After that she missed important votes. She took junkets that even Jack Anderson wrote about. And she increased her income from speeches from $1,000 to $27,000. This year she changed her mind and

decided to run after all, which reminds me of the old song, "First she says she will, and then she won't. Then she says she does, and then she don't. She is undecided now, so what is she going to do?" (Applause.)

You know, if the district weren't suffering so much, it really would be funny I guess. Jobs and funds and government services are going to other districts who have representatives who do care, who are effective, and who are competent. If there was ever a district or a place for change it's the 3rd District in Tennessee. And if there was ever a time for a change, it is now. (Applause.)

I have two goals when I'm elected to Congress: to give our kids a better education, and to provide more and better jobs for the area. Education means a lot to me, because it has allowed me to rise from my humble origins to where I now own my own successful business.

Jobs are important, too, for the future of the district, because without a strong economy our children will be forced to leave family and friends after graduation. Locally, I have been active in improving education and bringing jobs. As a Hamilton County Commissioner, I helped to get the funds to build and repair schools and bring in new businesses.

Ladies and gentlemen, I will be the next congressman from the 3rd District of Tennessee for the future of the great State of Tennessee and for our beloved nation. Thank you, and God bless you. (Applause.)

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — Earl Strinden, a North Dakota nominee to the United States Senate, is a 20-year legislator with an impressive list of continued strong leadership qualities.

In his 13 years as State House Majority Leader, he has met the challenge of balanced budgets while holding the line on taxes. The champion of the people, Earl has worked to improve education and job opportunities for the future of everyone in North Dakota. Ladies and gentlemen, Earl Strinden. (Applause.)

ADDRESS BY THE HONORABLE EARL STRINDEN CANDIDATE FOR UNITED STATES SENATE FROM THE STATE OF NORTH DAKOTA

Thank you. Thank you, Frank. What an honor to appear before this convention the same day we are giving tribute to President Reagan.

Mr. President, the people of North Dakota say thank you for in so many ways putting us back on the right road for a brighter future for our great nation. We in rural America want to stay on that right road with the next President of the United States, George Bush. (Applause.)

As the election of 1988 approaches, we all must take a look around and realize that the needs of rural America are the needs of the nation. That a strong and

healthy agricultural economy has been the foundation of our past and is the cornerstone of our future.

During the previous administration family farmers, ranchers, agribusinessmen, and those who live and work on main street were pressed simply to survive. Double-digit inflation, skyrocketing interest rates, and farm prices driven lower and lower by growing surpluses almost did us in.

But in the last eight years, the Reagan years, and soon to be the Bush years, agriculture and rural America can again look forward to sharing in the prosperity and the growth along with the rest of the nation. We must not allow centralized federal government planning to bridle growing market opportunities both at home and abroad. We must not allow growing surpluses to once again become the loadstone of rural America, keeping the heartland from beating freely, depressing both our economy and our will.

Members of this great convention, we who are rural America understand all too well the difference between reality and rhetoric. One we can eat, and the other we can't swallow. Agriculture's strength lies not on Capital Hill, but out there on the farms and ranches.

As a member of the United States Senate with a Republican administration, we will carry on the fight for increased production. More aggressive sales around the world and higher profits to reinvest in what is truly the most essential element of the American Dream. The choice is obvious, and rural Americans will not be fooled. Thank you very much. (Applause.)

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — Former Vermont Lieutenant Governor and current congressional candidate Peter Smith's career reflects a lifelong effort to help Americans achieve their goals. Trained as an educator, Peter developed programs for part-time adult learners while serving in the state Senate. As the director of the Montpelier Education Facility, he established a school for dropouts. He was named Esquire's "Best of the New Generation" in 1984 for founding the Community College of Vermont. This award recognized Peter Smith's contribution to improved quality of life for thousands of people in Vermont. He was named one of America's outstanding educators under the age of 40 by "Change" Magazine.

"Vermont is the way America can be" is Peter Smith's campaign theme. He is running for Congress because he believes that government should give people choices to help them with their lives in the same way that education enables people to realize their dreams. He points to his tax credit approach to child care as opposed to the Democrats' federally funded child care centers as a choice all Americans should have.

Ladies and gentlemen, I give you Peter Smith. (Applause.)

REMARKS BY THE HONORABLE PETER SMITH CANDIDATE FOR UNITED STATES CONGRESS FROM THE STATE OF VERMONT

I'm honored and pleased to share a few moments with you today. I am a candidate for Congress from the great State of Vermont. And I am running because I believe that Vermont has a message for America, and that Republicans have a message for America and for the world. With the leadership of President George Bush, we say the government should give the people the tools to solve the problems which face them: child care, education, affordable housing, the family farm crisis, and long-term care. It is the power to choose your future and make it work for you, not having government dictate it to you. It's a message as old as America. It is a message about power. It is a message about choice. It is a message about freedom.

Now, the Democrats' message is very different. They say the key to success lies in more powerful government. They want to empower government; Republicans want to empower people. The difference is a clear memory of 21 percent interest rates just a few — just nine short years ago. They choked off home-ownership and stopped opportunity for millions of Americans. How well we remember, too, more than 13 percent inflation rate which stole the food from tables of low- and moderate-income Americans. And how well we remember housing and welfare programs which put the poor in their place, and kept them there without hope — victims of an economic apartheid.

If the heart of our democracy is found in the Constitution and its Bill of Rights, then surely its soul lies in the promise of opportunity for every American. Americans don't simply want to survive. They want to succeed. That is the promise of opportunity in America.

Consider child care. Families in America have never been under greater stress, and yet we have never needed them more. If 80 percent of the child care opportunities in our country exist within the community and the extended family setting — and they do — doesn't it make sense to adopt a federal child care policy that funds only institutions taking choice and economic support away from the majority of parents who choose other forms of child care — that is the Democratic proposal. But a better and a wiser policy would give those same parents a choice about where to place their children along with the economic power to create appropriate day-care settings in their communities. A better and a wiser policy will place the value on the child and on the family, not on the institution.

There are other examples — health care, education, housing, and long-term care. The lasting solution to these problems is not government dependency, nor is it neglect. The solution is empowerment and choice. We must move beyond mandates and penalties to rebates and incentives, and with George Bush we will.

We were reminded by Martin Luther King that there is nothing more powerful than a single human being whose talents and energies are set free. And that is the message we have for America. That is the message that America has for the world. That message has been carried to Washington by this country's great leaders; people like Vermont's George Akin and Robert Stafford. Each was a Republican and their message must be carried forward by each and every one of us here. Why? Because we are the party of the people, their power and their choice. Thank you very much. (Applause.)

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — If there were an award for Mr. Personality among our Senate candidates, Conrad Burns would win it and Montanans could use a dose of that. Montanans have listened to the doom and gloom negativism of John Melcher for too long. Conrad Burns is a man with a positive attitude, a positive message, and a positive vision of what can be done. And he's got the good nature to work with people in order to get things done. And like most Montanans, Conrad Burns is not afraid to roll up his sleeves and go to work. Although being out-spent by more than four to one, Conrad Burns is running one of the most creative, positive campaigns in years. Ladies and gentlemen, it is a pleasure to introduce from Montana, Conrad Burns. (Applause.)

ADDRESS BY THE HONORABLE CONRAD BURNS CANDIDATE FOR UNITED STATES SENATE FROM THE STATE OF MONTANA

Thank you very much. Thank you. It's nice to be here. I'm sure if I win the Mr. Personality contest, I have a fear that Mr. Personality never wins the pageant. And I have a fear of that. Like a lot of candidates, I've got a slogan in my campaign. Not so much a slogan but an expression that's used a lot not only by me, but a lot of folks in Montana. We put it in all of our ads. "You bet. You bet." You know, it's kind of funny, though I want to talk a little bit seriously about it today. If you bet on the Democrats this fall you're taking a real chance. You're taking a chance that their economic programs won't bring back double-digit inflation and sky-high interest rates.

Nothing hurts the poor or the elderly, or the disadvantaged, any more than that. You're taking a chance on a real lack of experience and weak position in foreign policy which results in setbacks for the United States throughout the world. Just ask the leaders of NATO. You're taking a chance that their liberal views on issues like crime and drugs, and the family will erode the fabric, and those values that made this country great.

Those are issues of this campaign. That is what it's all about. And it is as true in the Montana race for the Senate as it is at the presidential level or anywhere else.

You bet on the Democrats, you're taking an awful chance. I'm urging you to vote on a proven record. Seven years of peace, seven years of economic growth without inflation. I don't want to go back through adjustment years again created by the time of a Democratic President and a Democratic Congress. You bet. I don't think you want to either.

And it all hasn't been done at the top either. With the examples and opportunities provided by the Reagan-Bush administration, countless Republican officeholders at all levels of government in this great country have been working diligently to bring good government to the people, keeping in mind that this is where the rubber really hits the road. Truly, this is where the real buck stops.

Without George Bush at the helm, local government will become a thing of the past. Even old Conrad Burns, a county commissioner from Yellowstone County, Montana, knows that and you can bet on that. Now, I want to take my philosophy, my record, and my unshakable love for the great state of Montana to the U.S. Senate. To apply those ideas that I know and believe in to the concerns of this nation.

You know only about 1 out of 250 of you are Montanans. So for the other 249 of you, I say, you bet. We're going to win this race in Montana. You go to work and make sure that your ticket wins in your state. And this national ticket wins because, folks, believe it, we're in a real horse race. You bet. We need all the hands we can get and we need them now. Thank you and good luck to everybody. (Applause.)

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — In 1970, a young man from western New York was elected to the House of Representatives. Over the years he rose through the ranks of the Republican Party and is now considered among its leaders.

Now, after 18 years of service, Congressman Jack Kemp has decided to leave the House. And another young man from western New York has been picked to take his place. There is little doubt that Assemblyman Bill Paxon will also play an important role in the national Republican Party during the years to come. Bill Paxon represents the best our party has to offer.

At the age of 24, Bill became the youngest person ever elected to the Erie County legislature. In an area generally considered Democratic, Bill gained praise and respect for offering new Republican solutions to problems facing the Buffalo area. His work in the county legislature paid off. In 1982 he was elected to the New York State Assembly, and his work in economic development, corrections, and especially welfare reform has made him one of the bright young stars in New York's Republican politics. Please welcome to the podium the next great Congressman from New York's 31st District, Assemblyman Bill Paxon. (Applause)

ADDRESS BY THE HONORABLE BILL PAXON CANDIDATE FOR UNITED STATES CONGRESS FROM THE STATE OF NEW YORK

Chairman Fahrenkopf, thank you. Ladies and gentlemen, it is indeed my great pleasure to address this historic national gathering.

Like many of you I am from a small town. Back home just outside of Buffalo, New York, my grandmother Ruby Paxon, 101 years old, is watching today the television. So I hope you will indulge me if I just say hello to her. Hi, Grandma. I wish she could be here today.

Traditional values are what I learned from my grandmother and from my parents. These values which are shared by tens of millions of Americans across this great country of ours are what I want to talk to you about. It would surprise my friends today, but in many ways I am an improbable Republican of German-Irish heritage, a Roman Catholic. My father started working at the gypsum mines and worked himself up to the law and to the judicial bench.

And indeed, when grandma was a candidate for town office 50 years ago, it was as a Democrat. Today I am a Republican member of the state Assembly and a Republican candidate for Congress. What brought the Paxon family and millions of other American families into the Republican Party? The answer is it is our Party, the Republican Party which now clearly stands for the traditional values that have made our country so great. You know, I was always taught that it is the traditional values that are important, values like respect for the base of worth of the individual. Doing an honest day's work for an honest day's pay. The importance of the family. These are the values that are important to me, and they are important to us all.

We as Republicans are the party that best represents the hopes and aspirations of the American people. The American people who cherish their freedom and who understand that it takes strength to protect that freedom. The American people who want the opportunity to excel, to be productive, to be the best they can possibly be without the oppressive imposition of the government in their everyday lives, who want an economy that provides real productive jobs for each individual who wants one. The American people who are compassionate, who care about the young, who care about the elderly, who care about those less fortunate. We have proven that we have the ideas that work because we truly believe in the basic values of American democracy. Nowhere is this clearer than in the Congress and in the House of Representatives, where the other party has dominated control since the time when my 101-year-old grandmother was running for office a half century ago.

The Democrats, the liberal-with-a-capital-"L" Democrats, are still the party of higher taxes, and more government spending. So when Americans say they want people who represent traditional values elected to office in this country, ladies and

gentlemen, I think for the most part they are saying they want Republicans. They want people like George Bush, Jack Kemp, and hundreds of House and Senate candidates who are committed to preserving the traditional values I grew up with and which we all share. Thank you very much.

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — My friend, Rudy Boschwitz, the chairman of the National Republican Senatorial Committee, tells me that when he recruits candidates nationwide one of the primary attributes he looks for is in a potential candidate is the proper fire in the belly. He says that no amount of sterling resume or good connections can replace a fiesty spirit and determination to win. And he says that no one has a better supply of this commodity than our next candidate. Bill Valentine, state Senate Majority Leader from New Mexico, has been a full-time candidate for a year. He even sold a very successful dental practice in order to concentrate on achieving his dream, serving in the United States Senate. Nobody works harder or is smarter than Bill Valentine. And no one will better serve the people of New Mexico. Ladies and gentlemen, Bill Valentine. (Applause.)

ADDRESS BY THE HONORABLE BILL VALENTINE CANDIDATE FOR UNITED STATES SENATE FROM THE STATE OF NEW MEXICO

Hello, New Mexico. My fellow Delegates, how proud am I to stand in this hall today, proud to be a Republican, the Party of Lincoln, and the Party of Reagan. Proud to be supporting George Bush, our next President.

And proud to be the Republican candidate for the United States Senate from New Mexico where we are going to beat Jeff Bingaman in November. We're going to win in New Mexico for the same reason we are going to win nationally. The voters are going to look at the success rate of President Reagan's administration, where we have had 70 straight months of economic prosperity, where unemployment is at the lowest it's been in 20 years, and where interest rates are down and our nation's small businesses are growing and prospering.

The voters are going to look at Michael Dukakis who wants to take away our state rights, who even believes in gun control and is in favor of the government controlling our water rights and who wants to lead our country by looking back at the liberal legacy of Jimmy Carter. The voters will reject the liberal policies of Dukakis, of Jeff Bingaman and of the past. They will support the leadership offered by George Bush, who will look to the future and keep us on the right track. They will vote for Bill Valentine, who will work with New Mexico's favorite son, Pete Domenici, one of our country's most outstanding senators. And Bill Valentine will not vote against Pete Domenici as Jeff Bingaman has over 600 times in the last five years.

And while we're talking about Pete Domenici, you know, we could have no better choice for the vice presidency of the United States than our own favorite son Pete Domenici. He's earned the respect of his colleagues in the U.S. Senate, and he's earned the respect and love of the people throughout our nation. He'd be an outstanding addition to our nation's ticket for the presidency and the vice presidency.

I'm a small businessperson, not a career politician. The growth of small business is the engine that drives our economic recovery. The difference between Bill Valentine and Jeff Bingaman is simple. I support measures that would allow small business to grow and prosper. Jeff Bingaman opposes those measures. At the first whiff of defense procurement fraud, I would have insisted on a Senate investigation. Jeff Bingaman chairs the committee that oversees Defense Department procurement, yet he sat on his hands even after the General Accounting Office, the Grace Commission, the Packard Commission and others issued their reports.

I have been an activist. I have been a fighter. I have been a doer in the state senate of New Mexico. That is the kind of U.S. Senator I am going to be in Washington. Jeff Bingaman is going to lose in November because, while his political slogan is he is serious about New Mexico, apparently he's not very serious about doing his job as a United States Senator.

The voters of the Land of Enchantment are going to send George Bush a present on Election Day — a sweeping victory in the State of New Mexico. And in January, fellow New Mexicans, we're going to send George Bush a Valentine's Day present. Thank you.

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — The Chair has a final announcement to make before we end our first session. The City of New Orleans and the Louisiana Host Committee would like to invite all Delegates, Alternates, and their families to be the special guests at the Grand New Orleans welcome for Vice President Bush, Mrs. Bush, and the Bush Family. The welcome will be on Tuesday, tomorrow, August 16, at the Spanish Plaza at the Canal Street Dock, beginning at 2:30 p.m. We hope all Delegates, Alternates, and guests will be able to attend to welcome the Vice President. We have now reached the end of the first historic session of the 1988 Republican National Convention.

To deliver the Benediction, the Chair calls upon the Rabbi Paul Caplan of Beth Shalom Synagogue, Baton Rouge, Louisiana.

BENEDICTION
BY
RABBI PAUL D. CAPLAN
Beth Shalom Synagogue
Baton Rouge, Louisiana

Oh merciful and compassionate God, God of humanity, in every age You have seen fit to share a small spark of Your glory and wisdom with men and women of all creeds and all nations. You have been the inspiration of the great and good among all the families of the earth. Your love and guidance reach out to all the world. Let us then give thanks for the wise and noble of every age and people who by word and example have shed light on our way.

As Americans, we especially thank You for sharing Your divine wisdom and glory with us in the Constitution of these United States which is the heart and pulse of this great democracy. In every age it has been purified and enlarged. It has a permanent core, and an expanding periphery. It expands as the horizon of our vision grows. Throughout the history of this country we have prayed that this Constitution be entrusted unto leaders who through Your guidance and love, oh God, will protect it, defend it, adorn it, and do honor to it. Leaders who are ever mindful that the blessings of this democracy extend to the advantaged and disadvantaged alike. Leaders who will strive to establish justice and opportunity for all, and labor to bring peace to the family of nations. Leaders who are increasingly cognizant of Your abundant gifts to us, oh God, and who help us to see that no work truly prospers until it brings blessings to others. So shall we be partners in the building of Your Kingdom.

As we gather this week to affirm this Party's nominees as candidates for the presidency and vice presidency of these United States, we pray that all these qualities of leadership be entrusted unto them, and that You, oh God, continue to share with them as You have with our ancestors in the past, an ever expanding and deepening vision of what this country is and what it might yet become.

Blessed God, as You are with our leadership be also with its people. Let Your spirit rule this nation and its citizens that their deeds may be prompted by a love of justice and right, and bear fruit in goodness and peace.

Bless us all, along with the righteous of every nation, and in so doing guard our going out and coming in unto life and peace from this time forth and forever, and let us say, amen.

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — The Chair recognizes the Delegate from the State of New York, Hector Hyacinthe, for the purpose of offering a motion to recess.

HECTOR HYACINTHE. — Mr. Chairman, I now move that this convention recess until 7:00 p.m. this evening, Monday, August 15, 1988.

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — Thank you. Without objection we will stand in recess until 7:00 p.m. this evening.

MAUREEN REAGAN OF CALIFORNIA
Co-Chairman of the Republican National Committee

SECOND SESSION

MONDAY, AUGUST 15, 1988

The second session of the convention convened at 7:00 p.m. While the Delegates, Alternates, guests, and members of the news media assembled, they were entertained prior to the start of the session by the Convention Orchestra directed by Manny Harmon.

CALL TO ORDER

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — Ladies and gentlemen, can I ask you to please proceed to your seats? Delegates and Alternates, please take your seats. Delegates and Alternates, please take your seats. Take your seats, ladies and gentlemen. We have a long evening. We want to stay on schedule. Please take your seats. Please sit down, ladies and gentlemen.

Ladies and gentlemen, I now declare the Second Session of the 1988 Republican National Convention to order.

I want to start, ladies and gentlemen, by asking your cooperation this evening. We have a very, very busy schedule this evening. There are a number of demonstrations scheduled. I would ask you when whoever is in the chair asks you to get back to the program, that you would cooperate with us so we don't get behind schedule. Thank you very much.

At this point in time, I want to introduce to you, my fellow Republicans and distinguished guests and ladies and gentlemen, an individual I have had an opportunity to work with. You have already heard from her today when she helped me guide us through this morning's session, a woman who has been a tremendous value to our Party through her individual and committee work. To begin this evening's session, Maureen Reagan. Welcome, Maureen Reagan.

PRESENTATION OF THE COLORS

MAUREEN REAGAN. — Thank you. Fellow Republicans, distinguished guests, ladies and gentlemen, will you please stand as members of the 4-H Clubs of Louisiana present the Colors of the United States of America and the Flags of the States and Territories. The Flags of the States and Territories will enter in the order in which they entered statehood or became U.S. territories. Again, please stand.

(Whereupon the Colors were presented by representatives of the 4-H Clubs of Louisiana.)

PLEDGE OF ALLEGIANCE

MAUREEN REAGAN. — The Chair is now pleased to call on a beloved American and a brilliant performing artist to lead us in the pledge of Allegiance. He is truly a living musical legend. Besides being one of the all-time giants of jazz, he is a dedicated, life-long Republican and his band has been a regular feature at the Republican National Convention for generations. To lead us in the Pledge of Allegiance, a man we all know and love, Mr. Lionel Hampton.

(Whereupon Lionel Hampton led the Delegates, Alternates, and guests in the Pledge of Allegiance.)

THE NATIONAL ANTHEM

MAUREEN REAGAN. — The Chair now calls on a gold album recording artist whose gospel singing has earned her a worldwide reputation. Sandi Patti's strong religious faith and great musical talent make her a very special singer and a very special person. They also bring deep feeling and meaning to her rendition of our "Star Spangled Banner." To sing the National Anthem, please welcome Sandi Patti.

(Whereupon the National Anthem was sung by Sandi Patti of Anderson, Indiana.)

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — Ladies and gentlemen, to deliver the invocation, the Chair is honored to call on His Grace, the Archbishop of New Orleans, Phillip M. Hannan.

INVOCATION
BY
ARCHBISHOP PHILLIP M. HANNAN
New Orleans, Louisiana

Let us pray. As we open this convention, we turn to You, God of every nation, giver of life and origin of every good. Make us worthy of the grace of life by using our freedom, the signature of Your image in us, to be the guide for free men and free women everywhere and the hope of the poorest of the poor.

Help us to work for the cause of freedom and peace, recalling that work is Your gift to us, a call to reach new heights by using our talents for the good of all.

Guide us as we work and teach us to live in the spirit that has made us, Your sons and daughters, and the love that has made us Your sisters and brothers. Make us realize that we must have a community in service to all or a community in siege.

Led on by Your light, may we respond to Your call, recorded in the book of Isaiah. I, Yahweh, have called You to serve the cause of right. I have taken You by the hand and formed You. I have appointed you as covenant of the people and light of the nations.

Give us the wisdom to see that light in spite of our frail vision. Give us the courage to follow the light in spite of our failings. Give us the faith to create a family of this nation that sees its love of You in the service of all and its victory in universal peace. Amen.

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — Will you please remain standing while the Colors are withdrawn?

(Whereupon the Colors were withdrawn.)

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — Ladies and gentlemen, the Chair now asks the Delegates to come to order so that we can complete this evening's proceedings in time to enjoy this beautiful city of New Orleans, Louisiana!

(Whereupon a floor demonstration occurred.)

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — Again, Miss Maureen Reagan.

MAUREEN REAGAN. — Delegates, Alternates, guests, ladies and gentlemen, the Chair is now — when you are ready — the Chair is now pleased to call on the man leading the battle to win a Republican majority in the House of Representatives, the chair of the National Republican Campaign Committee for the United States Congress. It's my pleasure to introduce the man whose keynote address in 1908 helped kick off the Reagan revolution and who is now hard at work to ensure that Bob Michel is the next Republican Speaker of the House of Representatives, the distinguished Representative of Michigan's 9th Congressional District, Guy Vander Jagt.

REMARKS BY THE HONORABLE GUY VANDER JAGT MEMBER OF CONGRESS FROM THE STATE OF MICHIGAN AND CHAIRMAN OF THE NATIONAL REPUBLICAN CONGRESSIONAL COMMITTEE

My wonderful fellow Republicans and fellow Americans, I will let you in on a secret tonight. It really is time for a change in Washington, but the only way the

American people can get the real change that they are yearning for and hungering for is at long last to reach out and change the House of Representatives from Democrat to Republican control. (Applause and cheers.)

For 34 long, dreary, consecutive years, the big-spending Democrats have controlled the House, preserving themselves with perquisites and perks, almost in perpetuity. It's the longest one-party domination of any institution in the world except for the Communist Party domination of the Soviet Union.

This has led to an arrogance, bloated deficits, padded payrolls, phony travel vouchers, ghost employees, and convictions for fraud, corruption, and bribery that are rampant in the House.

The only way that the American people can reach out and change the House and throw Jim Wright out and put Bob Michel in as Speaker of the House of Representatives is through the more than 200 outstanding Republican Congressional candidates running from coast to coast.

Only through them can the American people change the people's House from the House of incumbents, by incumbents, and for incumbents into the House of the people, by the people, and for the people, which it is supposed to be.

And here tonight to state the case for the Republican House of Representatives is one of our outstanding Republican Congressional challengers, the eloquent Helen Barnhill of the 5th District of Wisconsin.

ADDRESS BY HELEN BARNHILL CANDIDATE FOR UNITED STATES CONGRESS FROM THE STATE OF WISCONSIN

Thank you, Chairman Guy Vander Jagt, for believing so strongly in Republican challengers running for the House of Representatives that you gave up your chance to speak from this podium so that more challenger candidates could address this convention.

It is with a great feeling of pride that I stand before you to represent the Republican candidates for the House of Representatives. To those watching at home, don't think you have the wrong channel. This is indeed the Republican National Convention. (Applause and cheers.)

I am going to tell you why it is important to vote Republican for Congress on November 8. I also want you to remember that this is the party of Abraham Lincoln, and also the party of Frederick Douglass.

I have raised seven children by myself. Like you, I had to put food on the table, and there were times when it was already noon and I didn't know what I was going to feed them for supper. I just knew that I would feed them supper. And I am

also a business person. And there were times when it was already payday and the banker hadn't yet agreed to loan me the money to pay the salaries.

I have been there. So have a lot of you. We are not different. We are the same. Probably no phrase means more to black Americans, minorities of all kinds, and to women than the phrase "equal opportunity." The Democratic Party has spent 34 years of time and talk on the equal part of that phrase, but time and time again their policies absolutely destroy the opportunity part. (Applause.)

Equality of non-opportunity is not a goal worth fighting for. I will help to bring about unity under an opportunity-enhancing Republican banner that will say to all the world, stop treating the Republican Party like it is a collection of chauvinists and racists. That is simply not true. (Applause and cheers.)

But we Republicans do have a problem. We don't sell ourselves. We seem willing to take the unjust rap of exclusiveness. In all 50 states we have great men and women running for the House of Representatives, and together we can change America.

In the last 34 years the Democrats have turned the House into a body that is smug, belligerent, wasteful, and unethical. If the American people yearn for change, the time is now, and our candidates are the ones to bring it about.

Yes, it is time for a change in the House of Representatives, and that is why I am so proud to stand here before you this evening as a Republican candidate willing to bring that change about, to restore opportunity, to return ethics, to bring back accountability.

Believe me, Americans, we are not different. We are the same. And together we speak from the heart. Thank you. (Applause and cheers.)

MAUREEN REAGAN. — Thank you, Helen. It's going to be a pleasure to campaign with you this fall. It is a special privilege for me to call on our next speaker, a man of God whose message of patriotism, hope and reason has inspired generations of Americans. Please welcome the Pastor of the Mount Zion Missionary Baptist Church of Los Angeles, a great American and a great friend of the Republican Party, the Reverend Edward Hill.

ADDRESS BY REVEREND EDWARD V. HILL
PASTOR OF THE MOUNT ZION MISSIONARY BAPTIST CHURCH
LOS ANGELES, CALIFORNIA

Thank you so much. Thank you so very much. Mr. President, presiding officers, my fellow Americans, a story is told of a pastor who had an unfortunate habit of using profanity. The deacons of his church had a meeting with him and persuaded him to quit using profanity. He promised them that he would never again utter a profane word.

But a few months later, he and his deacon were fishing, and they fished all day and caught nothing. Just as they were about to stop, the preacher hooked a foot-and-a-half long trout, and he reeled it in skillfully, but just as he attempted to lift that fish from the water into his boat, the line broke. And the preacher who swore not to use profanity said, "Deacon, something ought to be said."

I have come here tonight, my friends, because when we consider where this country was eight years ago, under Democratic leadership, and where we are today, somebody ought to say something. (Applause and cheers.) After watching the Democratic Convention in Atlanta in July, you would think they'd never been in the White House.

They talked about how wonderful it would be if they were elected, but my friends, they have been in the White House. They had four years as President and control of the Congress from 1977 through 1981. And when they were in the White House and had control of Congress they gave us 21 percent prime interest rates, robbing the poor of the ability to buy a home or a car. (Applause and cheers.)

They gave us 13 percent inflation, they gave us 7 million unemployed, and they inspired our enemies to not be afraid of us and our friends to lose confidence in us.

So they have been in the White House. They have been in control. But thank God, thank God that eight years ago Americans swept the Democratic Party completely out of the White House; almost 47 states from Maine to California, from Florida to Washington, we swept them out. And what have been the results?

America is at peace. We have had the longest peacetime prosperity in our history. All of the indicators are up. Unemployment is below 6 percent. Prime interest rates are half what they used to be under Jimmy Carter. Inflation is down to 4 percent. Grenada is free. Russians have marched out of Afghanistan, and Iran and Iraq have stopped fighting.

President Reagan and this administration have not only given us economic and military leadership. They have given us moral leadership. President Reagan has fought the killing of one million and a half babies every year. President Reagan has introduced the prayer amendment for prayer in public schools, and President Reagan and Nancy have been examples for us to follow in love and character.

The Democratic Party has been very successful in attracting various ethnic groups by making generous promises — adopting platforms they never implement.

My own race has given, more than 30 years, from 80 to 94 percent of their vote automatically to the Democratic Party. And in return, we didn't even get a courtesy telephone call in Atlanta.

Ethnic America must not forget that the President who signed the Emancipation Proclamation was a Republican. The only man of color to serve in the Senate since Reconstruction was a Republican, Senator Edward Brooke of Massa-

chusetts. The Vietnam War was brought to a close under the leadership of a Republican. The Small Business Administration and various ethnic minority enterprises were formed by a Republican President. And when this country seriously contemplates electing a woman to the presidency, it will be by the Republicans. And when this country elects a great-grandson of a slave, he will be a Republican.

In Atlanta, Governor Dukakis said that under him, America would work again. I think it ought to be said that 117 million Americans are working, the highest number in history. He said that under his leadership, students would go to school again. I don't know where Michael has been. Millions of students are already going to school.

Governor Dukakis said that if he's elected people would be proud of America again. I want him to know we are proud of America.

We admit that all Americans are not employed, all students are not in college, all drug abusers and criminals have not been captured. But this does not mean that we need a new party in the White House. This means that the Republicans need four more years. (Applause and cheers.)

In these serious times (Applause and cheers.) . . . in these serious times (Applause and cheers.) . . . I only have four more seconds. Let me close. In these serious times . . . in these serious times, America cannot afford an inexperienced, off-again, on-again governor. We have and we shall elect, a former Congressman of the United States, a former Ambassador of the United States, the former Director of the CIA, and a loyal Vice President, George Bush. (Applause and Cheers.)

MAUREEN REAGAN. — Ladies and gentlemen. In keeping with those stirring words, winning back the Republican majority in the United States Senate is one of our party's most urgent priorities. The greater our strength in the U.S. Senate, the more effective George Bush can be in the White House. With this in mind, the Chair is pleased to call on the man who spearheads our Party's drive to recapture the Senate, the Chairman of the Senatorial Campaign Committee, from the great state of Minnesota, Senator Rudy Boschwitz.

ADDRESS BY THE HONORABLE RUDY BOSCHWITZ UNITED STATES SENATOR FROM THE STATE OF MINNESOTA AND CHAIRMAN OF THE NATIONAL REPUBLICAN SENATORIAL COMMITTEE

My fellow Republicans, when my colleagues elected me to a leadership position of the United States Senate, charged me with spreading the Republican message on behalf of our Senate candidates, I welcomed the challenge. I welcomed

the challenge, because our message this year is a message of accomplishment. It's a message of prosperity at home. It's a message of peace around the globe. It's a message of democracy spreading across the world. It's a message of eight remarkable years in which the Republican Party has fostered the American dream and created unprecedented peace and prosperity. It's a message that's going to re-elect our Republicans and help elect George Bush President of the United States, and it's a message that's going to bring back Republican control of the United States Senate.

A moment ago, I mentioned the American dream. It's a dream that has really shaped my life. On January 30, 1933, the day that Hitler came to power, my father walked into our home in Berlin, Germany, and announced that we would leave Germany forever.

For the next two years my father tried to bring his family across the ocean to the United States, looking for a chance to pursue the American dream. Finally, we made it. And I remember being five years old and standing on the deck of the S.S. Majestic sailing into New York harbor by the Statue of Liberty, seeing the United States for the first time and knowing even then that here was a land of hope and full of promise.

All our time in America has not always been easy. We survived the World Wars. We had some tough economic times, but whenever we lost sight of the American dream, we never lost faith in the greatness of America.

And tonight, 52 years after coming to this country, this immigrant is able to stand before you as a United States Senator and as an elected leader of the United States Senate. (Applause.)

Let me tell you that the American dream is indeed alive and well, and it's being nurtured by the Republican Party. Tonight we celebrate eight years of success, both at home and abroad. At home we have an economy hard at work, creating jobs and spreading prosperity.

Ladies and gentlemen, this is the only decade — the only decade since World War II in which unemployment and inflation have both come down, and the engine of free enterprise has driven this economy through the longest expansion in our history: 70 straight months of economic growth, the longest period of economic growth in American history. (Applause.)

Around the globe we have also had a remarkable eight years. Democracy has spread across all of South America, through Turkey, South Korea, the Phillipines and Taiwan, and at the same time, at the same time, ladies and gentlemen, not a single square foot of earth has fallen under communist domination, not one during the 1980s.

Not only have the Soviets stopped their expansion, but we have brought about their unprecedented withdrawal from Afghanistan. American strength has made that possible.

The American dream. In this decade we've not only fostered that dream at home, but we've spread it across the globe. Tonight we can say that the American dream is within reach of more people than ever before, and we, as Republicans, have made that possible.

Again, I remember standing on that ship seeing America for the first time, and now a half century later, my pride in this country is even greater, and I want every American to share that pride with me; and every Republican on the ticket this year, from George Bush, to our Senate candidates, to Congressional candidates, and local Republicans, we can hold our heads high knowing that the American dream is being kept alive and well by our efforts, and that we will pass that dream along to our children and our children's children, as well. Thank you. (Applause.)

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — Ladies and gentlemen, it's my privilege to introduce Kay James, who has been active in the pro-life movement since 1978. She was one of the founders of the Crisis Pregnancy Center, which seeks to offer women alternatives to abortion. Mrs. James is currently the Director of Public Affairs for the National Right to Life Committee, where she supervises outreach programs, acts as media liaison, and assists with legislative efforts. She's appeared on numerous national T.V. programs, including Nightline, Today, and Oprah. Kay James is also one of the founders and President of Black Americans for Life. This organization strives to educate the black community concerning pro-life, pro-family issues to seek compassionate solutions for women with crisis pregnancies and to be a visible presence in the black community defending the rights of the unborn. Ladies and gentlemen, please give your attention to Kay James.

REMARKS BY KAY JAMES
DIRECTOR OF PUBLIC AFFAIRS FOR
THE NATIONAL RIGHT TO LIFE COMMITTEE

It is my privilege to address the party that has a historical claim to justice and equality for all Americans, the party that freed the slaves, the party that has worked to ensure the most fundamental right that is prerequisite to all other rights, the right to life. (Applause and cheers.)

As our nation continues to move toward a colorblind society, a society where women have equal opportunities, a society where religious freedom abounds and economic opportunities are unlimited, we recognize even as these prejudices are being overcome, a new kind of discrimination is on the rise, one which is based on prejudice against persons whose lives may create problems for individuals or society, the unwanted, unborn, or newborn child, the elderly, critically ill, or handicapped person.

The Republican Party has shown through its efforts in the past and its plan for the future that it is going to work to end these prejudices and to continue to be the

party that will fight to protect the most fundamental human rights of every person, from the very youngest unborn child to the oldest senior citizen.

I am likewise privileged to introduce a man who embodies the principles of the Republican Party, a man whose integrity is impeccable, a man who recognizes the value and dignity of all human life, Senator Bill Armstrong. Now in his second term, Senator Bill Armstrong has established a reputation as a serious-minded, issue-oriented legislator willing to wage full-scale battles for causes he believes important to his state and to the nation. I present to you a man who knows well that the great future of America lies in not redefining the family to fit social projects, but in rebuilding the American family to its rightful place.

I have the honor tonight of introducing a great champion of human rights and justice. Ladies and gentlemen, I am honored to present to you from the great State of Colorado, Senator William Armstrong. (Applause.)

ADDRESS BY THE HONORABLE WILLIAM L. ARMSTRONG UNITED STATES SENATOR FROM THE STATE OF COLORADO

Thank you very, very much. Thank you, Kay. Thank you, ladies and gentlemen. Ladies and gentlemen, let me take you back for a minute to the year 1952. Remember at that time the Democrats had been in charge of everything around here for more than 30 years, and what the liberal wing of the Democratic Party believed in had become the conventional wisdom and dominated the counsels of government.

And you remember — some of us remember — that what they believed in, of course, was government, big government and more big government. In some parts of the country in 1952, there were people who had grown to adulthood without ever having known a Republican who had been elected to a high public office. And, unfortunately, in some places the Republicans they did know were always apologizing for their views.

And then, from out of the West, a pioneer appeared, and he didn't apologize. He had a message. He talked about individualism and self-reliance and personal responsibility. At first, his was a very lonely voice. And they had a name for him. They called him a conservative. What's more, he proudly admitted he was a conservative, because he wanted to conserve the principles upon which this nation was founded, because to this day these are the principles that have meant freedom and equality and liberty for the people of this country.

The year was 1952, and that pioneer was Barry Goldwater. (Applause.) Well, his ideas seemed pretty radical at the time. He just didn't believe that all the power came from government. He dared to believe in the people. He dared to believe that

the American people were smart enough and capable enough to shape their own future.

Well, this conservative idea picked up steam and slowly, gradually it caught on. Gradually, even political leaders began to realize that the real, deep down fundamental beliefs of mainstream America are the same beliefs that this pioneer brought with him in 1952 when he first won election as Senator from Arizona.

(Whereupon a film was shown presenting highlights of Senator Barry Goldwater's life, including his Senate career, his campaign for the presidency, and his role as a leader in the growth of conservative thought in the political process. Applause and cheers. Senator Barry Goldwater rose from his seat in the VIP stand to acknowledge applause.)

Barry Goldwater has served our party. (Applause.) Ladies and gentlemen, if I may have your attention. Let me have the last word about Barry Goldwater. Barry, you have served our Party and this nation, and when we have needed you, you have always come through. Next January, George Bush is going to be sworn in as President of the United States. (Applause and cheers.) And when it happens, it will be in large part because of the pioneering leadership and party-building of Barry Goldwater, a man of honor, a man of integrity, a fighter, an idealist, a patriot.

Mr. Conservative. And, Barry, for a lot of us, thousands of us here in this room and millions more around the country who have been inspired by your leadership over the years, you will always be Mr. Republican. Ladies and gentlemen, Barry Goldwater. (Applause and cheers.)

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — Ladies and gentlemen, to introduce our next speaker, the Chair is delighted to call on one of the most distinguished men in the United States Senate. He also happens to be one of the wittiest, most good-humored men in Washington. Please welcome the junior Senator from Wyoming, Senator Alan Simpson.

REMARKS BY THE HONORABLE ALAN K. SIMPSON UNITED STATES SENATOR FROM THE STATE OF WYOMING

Thank you, Frank. Greetings from Wyoming, land of high altitude and low multitude, right in the center of our great nation, and right in the center of the hall is the Wyoming delegation, right there. Very proud of you!

I have a quick Wyoming story for you. A couple hits the sack, the phone rings at 3:00 in the morning and a guy says, "How the hell do I know? That's two thousand miles from here." He hangs up. His wife says, "Who was it?" He said, "I don't know. Some nut called and asked if the coast was clear." Now, you want to think about that one for a while. (Laughter.)

So now we have our great national convention. We learned a few things from the Democrats as we watched their convention. There was the good news and the bad news from Atlanta. The good news is that Dukakis laid all his cards on the table. The bad news is they're all face down. (Applause and cheers.)

We learned something else from the other convention. The Democrats asked the wrong question. The question is not, "Where's George?" The question is, "Who's Mike?" And by November 8th all of America will find that one out.

The message from our convention is a simple one. The Democrats promise, and the Republicans deliver. (Applause and Cheers.) And if you doubt that, if you doubt that, then crank your brain back to the way things were at the end of the Carter years. Who could possibly ever want to go back to that?

Now I'm here to introduce my great pal from Nevada, a man of great native wit and intellect and easy-going charm, tact and humility, now one of the most popular members to ever serve in the United States Senate. And I can tell you those who have traveled the high roads of humility in Washington, D.C., are not troubled by heavy traffic. Paul and Carol went to a new life in that remarkable city to practice law and to enjoy each other and to counsel and continue their rich friendship with his President, our President.

So, my friend, Paul, working back here, I can say honestly it is a rare privilege to introduce to you tonight. We've worked together, we've campaigned together, we've anguished together, we triumphed together, we've legislated together, we've put ourselves on the line together for this country. There has never been and never can be a replacement for you in the United States Senate. You are a rare guy in every sense, and your patience, your judgment, your balance and kindness and savvy are the precision parts of your inner gyroscope, my friend, and that serves you so well.

So, fellow Republicans, I'm so proud to present the President's first friend, a loyal and long-time friend — those are the very best kind — former United States Senator, Paul Laxalt of Nevada.

ADDRESS BY THE HONORABLE PAUL LAXALT FORMER UNITED STATES SENATOR FROM THE STATE OF NEVADA

May I thank Al Simpson for that kind introduction. Ladies and gentlemen, my duty tonight is indeed a pleasant one. I don't have to give a ringing political speech. I don't have to tar and feather the opposition, although it's somewhat tempting. All I have to do for a few moments is talk about a friend, a buddy I've known for some 25 years. Nor do I have to speak of his many political accomplishments and the legacy he leaves — others will speak capably to that — a legacy which will be carried on with great experience and competence by George Bush.

No, instead, let me talk about Ron Reagan, the man. To me, his most endearing quality has been his unfailing gentility. He's surely laid to rest the cynical political contention that you can't be a nice guy and still make it in this difficult business of politics. Time and time again, I have watched him when he's been the target of unfair criticism, when his close political associates have let him down. Rarely have I seen him react angrily. Normally, he places himself in the other person's shoes trying to understand and even justify the slight. To Ronald Reagan, the Golden Rule is very much alive.

Never will I forget the shocked reaction in Washington after the election in 1980 when it was quickly apparent that here was a man who not only made campaign promises, he also kept them. (Applause.) And true to his principles always, he never veered from his basic beliefs. Many times, my friends, it would have been easier for him to trim his sails philosophically, but always in fundamental areas like taxes and defense he held firm. In short, he has faithfully stuck to his conservative guns. His eternal optimism is infectious. If there's a "pony in the pile," give him time and he will find it every time.

Yes, it's been, "morning in America" during the Reagan years. He's proved clearly that an optimistic and positive attitude can literally move political mountains. In doing so, he's made not only America but the entire free world feel better about itself.

Now, we all know that humor is usually a rare commodity in the Oval Office. It tends to be a grim place dealing with grim problems. Ronald Reagan changed all that. Time after time, I have seen him convert tense situations into ones far less so with a humorous quip or relating one of his numerous anectodes. He learned quickly that a smile is the best response to adversity. And who will ever forget in the most critical moment of his presidency, severely wounded, when facing a team of very nervous surgeons, he quipped, "Well, I hope you're all Republicans." And then later in the recovery room, he told all of America, "Frankly, I'd rather be in Philadelphia." (Applause and cheers.)

Part of his serene spirit, I'm sure, is due to the fact that of all the people I've met, I've never known anyone more comfortable with himself than Ronald Reagan. Despite all the travails of the presidency, I've never once heard him complain about the job. Ronald Reagan genuinely likes being President. Not because of the trappings — he could care less about those — he'd rather be chopping wood on the ranch. He likes being President because he knows in his heart that he is serving the people, and that he is making a difference.

And perhaps more importantly my friends than anything else during all these presidential years, he never forgot nor lost touch with his old friends. His being President never affected old relationships.

And you know something, I think he's one of the few politicians who will leave Washington with more real friends than when he came.

We all know that he loves to spend time at his ranch in California. The fact is — and very few people know this — he really has no particular choice, he has no choice. His old ranch hand Barney would have started complaining if he had to "grub brush" by himself. I'm sure that if you look up our President a few years down the road, you'll probably find Barney and Ron still grubbing brush at the ranch.

He's instinctively known, ladies and gentlemen, my fellow Republicans, that all the glory in the world is quite empty if in the process you lose the real treasure of your life — your friends. General MacArthur, in his memorable farewell address, said that old soldiers never die, they just fade away. Perhaps that applies to some old soldiers, but it certainly doesn't apply to Ron Reagan. I can see him now, celebrating his 100th birthday and railing against big government, excessive taxes, and demanding a strong defense. And you know what? He'll still be right. (Applause.)

And through it all, always at his side, has been his loyal partner, Nancy. Sage political adviser, as we all know, always alerting us to the problems of drug abuse, but above all, Ronnie's best friend. We are privileged now — and I would like to have your attention for this matter — we're privileged now, ladies and gentlemen, my fellow Republicans, to have the President and his lady attend our convention. Fellow Republicans, my fellow Americans, may I, on behalf of all of us, welcome the President and his lady. (Applause.)

(Whereupon the President of the United States and Mrs. Reagan entered the hall to a prolonged floor demonstration, applause, and cheers.)

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — The Convention will please come to order. Fellow Republicans, distinguished guests, ladies and gentlemen, it is an honor for me to introduce to you at this time Mrs. Theresa Esposito, a state legislator, currently serving her second term in the North Carolina House of Representatives, and a Delegate to the 1988 Republican Convention from the State of North Carolina, who will introduce the temporary chair of this convention, the Honorable Elizabeth H. Dole.

REMARKS BY THE HONORABLE THERESA ESPOSITO MEMBER OF THE NORTH CAROLINA HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

Good evening. It is my pleasure tonight to introduce Elizabeth Dole, who has set the pace for American women in public service. Her achievements and her commitment to making a difference, a positive difference for people, are truly inspirational.

Five years ago, President Reagan appointed her Secretary of Transportation during a challenging time. Elizabeth came to her new position with the benefit of

her extensive experience as a Federal Trade Commissioner appointed by President Ford. And as President Reagan's assistant for public liaison at the FTC, she championed the rights of the consumers and the forces of competition. In the White House she made certain that American voices were heard at the highest level of government. She effectively organized a broad coalition of support for the Reagan revolution. She was an effective advocate for pension reform, child support enforcement and other important administration initiatives on behalf of women. The job she took on at Transportation was awesomely demanding.

This Phi Beta Kappa from Duke University, this Harvard Law School-educated daughter of the South, did not dump the issues, making safety and transportation her highest priority. Thousands of lives have been saved due to her strong initiatives in air, rail, maritime, and highway safety. She got the federal government out of the business of running railroads and airports. She paved avenues into space for private enterprise, and she eliminated economic regulation while strengthening safety oversight. We Republicans value her accomplishments on the behalf of the American public. We value her tireless efforts on the behalf of our Party. Though a frequent speaker at political, business, and charitable events, she cherishes most last year's keynote speech at the President's National Prayer Breakfast.

It is a great privilege to introduce a fellow North Carolinian, the temporary Chairman of our Convention, the Honorable Elizabeth Dole. (Applause.)

ADDRESS BY THE HONORABLE ELIZABETH HANFORD DOLE FORMER UNITED STATES SECRETARY OF TRANSPORTATION

Thank you. Thank you very much, Theresa. You are an outstanding member of the North Carolina Legislature, and I know that you are going to have a resounding re-election victory in November. Thank you so much.

Peace, progress, opportunity. That's what we are here to celebrate. That's the legacy of a great President, Ronald Reagan. (Applause and cheers.) And that will be the living legacy of the next President of the United States, George Bush. (Applause.)

First, let me thank the Democratic Party leaders for televising their convention. What I saw and heard reminded me and millions of other former Democrats why we're proud to be Republicans. (Applause.)

The Dukakis convention speech was just like the Democratic platform: hedging on defense, hedging on taxes, hedging on spending. We are not running against Bentsen and Dukakis; we are running against Benson and Hedges. (Applause and cheers.)

Governor Hedges . . . Governor Hedges . . . Governor Hedges tried mightily to paint over his liberal policies with pretty rhetoric, but the make-up job failed. As

an old Federal Trade Commissioner, I want to know whatever happened to truth in advertising. But we have come to New Orleans not to pin the tail on the donkey; we are here to pin our hopes on the American future. (Applause.)

And we are not buying the Dukakis deception. Despite what he says, this election is about ideas and ideology. They do matter. They will matter to Americans who face a choice this year as stark and dramatic as any in memory.

We Americans faced a similar choice in 1980, and what did we get for our choice? A president who doesn't apologize for American interests, he asserts them. (Applause.) We have got a breakthrough in Soviet relations in the INF Treaty. We got the longest economic boom in peacetime history. It was my privilege for seven years to serve the man who made this happen, one of America's greatest presidents, Ronald Reagan. Thank you, Mr. President. (Applause.)

Thank you, Mr. President, for that opportunity. Today's strong economy means stronger families. And we affirm the woman who chooses to work in the home, but our strong economy has also provided needed jobs for millions of women. And let me say to the women of America, I respect the fact that some of you have questions. I also ask you to have an open mind. You know better than anyone that a job, a good job, is absolutely basic to a family's happiness and stability. That's our freedom. Are we going to let them take it away?

FROM THE FLOOR. — No!

In the past eight years President Reagan has created an incredible jobs machine, more jobs for more Americans than ever before. And two-thirds of the 17 million new jobs created since 1982 went to women — good jobs, not bad jobs. (Applause.)

Real work, not make work. That's our freedom. Are we going to let them take it away?

FROM THE FLOOR. — No!

You did it. You were the expansion, you, the women of America who are holding jobs as never before, who have started businesses as never before, who have invested as never before. This expansion is your triumph, but it was Ronald Reagan and George Bush who set in motion the forces which allowed that growth to occur and the economy to bloom. That's our freedom. Are we going to let them take it away?

FROM THE FLOOR. — No!

America is on a roll. If this great economic upsurge is stopped, if we have a president who raises taxes again and increases regulation again and stifles growth again — and believe me, that's what Michael Dukakis will do, if we let the liberals back in. We lose all of that progress, your progress.

We women would be especially vulnerable. We are always vulnerable when jobs are cut back and the economy stagnates. Remember the Carter years when workers were afraid to open pay envelopes because there just might be a pink slip inside, when families gave up hope of ever owning their own home, when parents feared their children's generation would be worse off than their own. That was real economic violence. We have been there before, and we must never go back again.

So I ask you, women of America, not just to support us, work with us to ensure that this growth continues. Work with us so that each American has a chance and a choice. Work with us to change what needs to be changed. The future belongs to our children, and child care is one of those changes. Michael Dukakis wants to march our kids lock-step to a government institution where Washington will set all of the rules. Only one kind of child care deserves federal aid, he says. But, Governor, people work part-time, full-time, night shift, day shift, swing shift. One size does not fit all. (Applause.)

George Bush, a father of five, a grandfather of 10, will give American parents what they want: Child care supervised by people who share their values in a community-base setting, a relative's or neighbor's home, a church-sponsored center, or by the mother or father who works full-time at home. George Bush believes the parents should choose.

But taking care of children also means making bad schools good and good schools better. George Bush, and Barbara Bush, too, who has worked tirelessly to end illiteracy, understand what we have to do. We must rescue a generation of children from the social experiments and educational fads that give us erratic school policies, declining skills, and low SAT scores.

Ronald Reagan and George Bush have reordered our educational priorities. Commitment to excellence will continue to be our watchword. But education is more than molding the intellect. It means shaping the character, as well. It is character that will enable our children to say yes to the intellectual challenges of a new century, and no to the physical and moral dangers of drugs. (Applause.) The war on drugs must be fought by the Coast Guard controlling our waters and police officers in the alleys of our cities. These brave men and women can win battles, but George Bush knows that ultimately the war can only be won when the fathers, the mothers, the sons, and the daughters of America unite to speak with one voice to just say no.

Nancy Reagan saw this solution when most politicians didn't even see the problem. What a great First Lady she has been.

Next spring marks the 200th anniversary of the first inauguration of a United States president. There have been many changes in our nation since that day when George Washington took the oath of office, yet the values on which this great nation was founded are just as vital today as they were 200 years ago.

We would do well to remember the parting words of that first president who said, "Of all the dispositions which lead to politcal prosperity, religion and morality are indispensable. The mere politician equally with the pious man ought to respect and cherish them." What wise words from our first president. (Applause.)

It is reassuring in this day when we find faith and morality under attack to know that George Bush is a man who truly respects and cherishes these guiding principles. As we go forward to elect a new president, let us then select a man who will keep faith with the timeless values on which this great nation was founded even as he leads our nation into a greater future. Tonight, I am proud to be an American. (Applause and cheers.)

Tonight, I am proud to be a Republican. (Applause and cheers.)

And tonight, I am proud that a great man, George Bush, will be our candidate for the next President of the United States. Thank you. God bless you all.

THE CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE. — Elizabeth, on behalf of the delegates to this convention, we are also proud — proud that I have the opportunity on their behalf to present to you the gavel as the Temporary Chairman of the 1988 Republican National Convention.

THE TEMPORARY CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — It works. Thank you very much, Frank. I commend you not only for your leadership of the past six years, but also for the leadership you have shown in putting together this great convention in New Orleans. Thank you so very much.

Ladies and gentlemen, it is my privilege as the first official act as Temporary Chairman to introduce to this convention one of the stalwarts of our Party who is now serving his ninth term as a distinguished member of the United States Congress. He is a dedicated legislator and was a major force in the President's successful efforts to reduce taxes. He was elected four times by his colleagues to serve as Chairman of the House Republican Conference and has been influential in shaping the administration's policies on many issues, including those on Central America.

He has thousands of friends all across this country. He was an outstanding candidate for our Party's nomination for President of the United States and he has, I am certain, a brilliant future as a rising star in our Party. I present to you, for purposes of addressing this convention, one of the brightest members of Congress, one of the most effective members of Congress from the 31st District of New York, the Honorable Jack Kemp.

ADDRESS BY THE HONORABLE JACK F. KEMP MEMBER OF THE UNITED STATES CONGRESS FROM THE STATE OF NEW YORK

Thank you very much. Thank you very much. Thank you. I want to tell you — thank you, Elizabeth Dole. I want to tell you my favorite Ronald Reagan story.

But first of all, I want to thank Elizabeth Dole not only for her very gracious introduction, but for the great service she has rendered America by serving in Ronald Reagan's Cabinet. Thank you, Elizabeth.

It will probably come as no surprise to you that my favorite Ronald Reagan movie is "Knute Rockne, All American," starring Pat O'Brien as Knute Rockne and Ronald Reagan as George Gipp. We all remember that famous line about winning one for the Gipper, but I'll always remember that movie for another scene.

At practice one day Coach Knute Rockne turned to George Gipp, a freshman running back at Notre Dame, and tells him to go in and scrimmage against the varsity. And Rockne says to the Gipper, "They'll give you the ball, you just run with it." Ronald Reagan looks at Coach Rockne and says, "How far, Coach?"

Well, Mr. President, when America gave you the ball eight years ago, no one could have imagined how far you'd carry it. (Applause and cheers.)

And today, thanks to you, Mr. President, our nation is in the midst of the most powerful renewal and expansion in our history. An America poised, better than any nation on earth for the exploding potential of the last decade of this century and the boundless horizons of the next. Now, we all know the dreary litany of domestic troubles that you, Mr. President, and George Bush faced in 1980. Double digit inflation, rising unemployment. A 21 percent prime rate and a mortgage rate of 16 percent. A falling living standard and the very real fear that the world was somehow running out of energy. Worst of all, there was a sense of despair and defeat, something the American people had never felt before, and they didn't like it.

When you, Mr. President, and George Bush took office in 1981, we had to free this nation from the stifling hand of excessive government. The crushing tax burden on families and on business. The smothering regulations, all of which had sent America into the worse competitive decline in our history. Contrary to all the doomsayers, we have witnessed an entrepreneurial renaissance. It's electrified the world. It's raised our standard of living. We've created more than 5 million new small businesses and 17 million new jobs. And as Elizabeth Dole said, they are good jobs, good for all the American people.

In the last five years, America has led the world in industrial output and the creation of new manufacturing jobs in America. Today even the rest of the world is investing in our country. They're building factories in our nation. They're creating jobs for Americans. And ladies and gentlemen, we're now increasing our exports to the world at the astonishing rate of 30 percent per year.

And what's so great, we've created a working model of freedom and prosperity. A model that will not only carry the United States into the 21st century, but it will help carry other countries as well.

Abraham Lincoln, the founder of the Republican Party, gave this nation a new birth of freedom. Well, Mr. President, you've helped give the whole world a new birth of freedom. (Applause.)

Nations around the world are following our example, choosing low tax rates, less government, and more freedom. They're learning what our people knew right from the beginning, that freedom works. And ladies and gentlemen, freedom will work wherever it's tried on this earth. That is our model for the world.

Our opponents tell us and tell the American people that Reaganomics has failed, and, because of the problems we have yet to solve, that America has failed. But if that's the case, why are so many nations in the world following our example, why are delegations pouring in from Europe and Asia, from Africa and Latin America, to study the American miracle that has created more new jobs and more new businesses than all of Europe and Japan combined without inflation. And that is a miracle. (Applause.)

Today with America leading the way, democracy and freedom are on the march around the world. The world's political climate is changing, and even its most dangerous political dinosaurs, socialism and Marxism, are threatened with extinction. The Soviet Union and Communist China are trying to reform their societies and their economies not out of some ideological awakening, but because they have to.

Ladies and gentlemen, what a sight it was, what it was, an opportunity to watch Ronald Reagan, an American president standing at Moscow State University under the very nose of Vladimir Ilyich Lenin, standing there and proclaiming faith, democracy, freedom, human rights for Soviet Jews and Christians and making us proud of the American ideal. He said throughout the world, free markets are the model for economic growth, that democracy is the standard by which all governments are measured, and those Russian students knew that finally they were hearing the truth.

Well, ladies and gentlemen, our Party, like our nation, has only one reason for existence. Both were born out of a dedication to a very simple yet profound proposition, that all human beings are equal in the eyes of our creator, and therefore all people are equally endowed with inalienable human rights.

And the secret of the American miracle is that we put our faith in the American people, in their talent, their creativity, and in their God-given potential, and that has been the secret of the American miracle.

We rediscovered under Ronald Reagan that our people are our greatest resource, and as the party of Abraham Lincoln and Reagan, we believe that freedom and hope and opportunity can't be just for some of us, they've got to be for all of us. America must keep moving ahead. We can't leave anyone behind. Democrats measure compassion by how many people are receiving government assistance. We measure compassion by how few need it. (Applause and cheers.)

Democrats see America locked in a class struggle between owners and workers, between the rich and the poor. We want an America where workers can

become owners and poor can become rich. Governor Dukakis talks about plant closings. We want to continue plant openings.

The Democrats see America in terms of its limits. We see America in terms of its boundless possibilities.

Ladies and gentlemen, if we do our job right, I predict that by 1992 at the re-election of George Bush as our president of the United States, I want to predict here tonight that one quarter of our Party will be black, Hispanic, and Asian Americans who see in our Party the best chance they've ever had for themselves and their families. That is the type of Republican Party we want. (Applause and cheers.)

What's the real purpose of the Reagan revolution? It wasn't to defeat Democrats. It was to provide superior leadership, to provide new ideas and to restore confidence in America like the American Revolution itself. The greatness of our revolution is not to be measured by who we're against, but by what we are for. (Applause and cheers.)

Last month in Atlanta, last month in Atlanta, the leaders of the Democratic Party failed to say what they're for. All they said is who they're against. They all said we can't stand another eight years of Republican policies. Well, of course they can't. Another eight years of Republican policies and it'll be clear to Ted Kennedy and Jim Wright and Michael Dukakis that with 17 million new jobs and 5 and a half million new small businesses, at that rate, ladies and gentlemen, all their constituents will be Republican. We want them.

Well, this is no time to stop. It's no time to go back. We've got a lot of work to do. We don't want low inflation; we want no inflation. We don't want low unemployment; we want no unemployment. We need a safety net to keep people from falling, but we need a ladder of opportunity upon which all people can climb.

Ladies and gentlemen, we don't just want to oppose communism, we want to support these men and women who are fighting for freedom and democracy whether they're in Afghanistan, Angola, or Central America.

We want to free people. We want to free people not only from too much dependence on government, we want to free them from dependence on drugs, from disrespect for human life. Mr. President, you've brought us to the threshold of a new era. In fact, you've brought us over the threshold. You've shown us, Mr. President, that we can do more than contain our adversaries. We can transcend them. You've shown us, Mr. President, how we can even make the threat of nuclear war obsolete through the now proven technology of strategic defense for America. (Applause and cheers.)

Mr. President, most of all, above everything else, you've shown us that the power of a right idea is the single greatest force on this earth. It's a powerful

legacy, Mr. President, that you leave us. It's a powerful legacy that you're handing us here tonight in New Orleans, and we just want you and Nancy to know that under the able leadership of George Bush, this Republican Party is going to take it and run with it, and we're going to win in November.

We're going to finish the job. We're going to finish what we began in 1980, to help all Americans, to help in the spirit of Abraham Lincoln. We want to help all people everywhere to share in the success of freedom and democracy and peace. That is our legacy and that is our future.

God bless you, Mr. President, may God bless America. Thank you very, very much.

THE TEMPORARY CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — May we have order, please. We need order in the hall, ladies and gentlemen, so that we can keep on schedule. Thank you, Jack, for those truly inspirational words. That was tremendous. Ladies and gentlemen, delegates and alternates, it is my personal privilege to introduce a video of a true American hero, my friend the Honorable Senator from Arizona, John S. McCain.

(Whereupon a film was shown highlighting Senator John McCain's outstanding record as a Vietnam War hero, prisoner of war, member of the U.S. House of Representatives, and successor to Barry Goldwater's seat in the United States Senate.)

ADDRESS BY THE HONORABLE JOHN S. McCAIN UNITED STATES SENATOR FROM THE STATE OF ARIZONA

Thank you. Thank you. Thank you. I was born into a family with a long military tradition. My grandfather attended the United States Naval Academy, my father attended the Naval Academy, and I attended the Naval Academy. Even as a Navy man, I will never forget my first visit to West Point and how impressed I was at its beauty, especially the chapel. I vividly remember seeing a plaque on the wall of the chapel inscribed with 156 names. These are the names of the young men who graduated from West Point in 1950. That year, North Korea attacked South Korea, and these young men gave their lives in combat, in the defense of someone else's freedom. At the bottom of that plaque is the West Point motto: "Duty, Honor, Country."

Duty. Honor. Country. Tonight let's reflect on those words and see how they apply to us. Let's reflect on whether George Bush or Michael Dukakis can best carry forth those values.

Duty. We have a duty to leave our children a safer world than the one in which we live. That means eliminating the threat of nuclear war. Because of steadfast and

consistent Reagan-Bush foreign policy, we have for the first time in history been able to negotiate a treaty that rids the world of entire generations of nuclear weapons. Ronald Reagan and George Bush have brought us to the dawn of a new era of peace and security. In this presidential race, George Bush alone has the experience and the knowledge to continue the policy of a strong defense, coupled with a willingness to negotiate.

Michael Dukakis, like Jimmy Carter before him, clearly doesn't understand that. Michael Dukakis seems to think that Trident is a chewing gum, that the B-1 is a vitamin pill, and the Midgetman is someone who's shorter than he is. (Applause, cheers, and laughter.)

Duty. We have a duty to provide proper recognition and the earned benefits of all the millions of Americans who have honorably served this nation. I think it is disgraceful that not once in Atlanta, not once, did Michael Dukakis or Lloyd Bentsen even mention this nation's veterans.

George Bush, a distinguished combat pilot in World War II, George Bush clearly understands our obligations to those who have served and sacrificed.

Duty. We have a duty to provide this nation with the strongest and most reliable defense establishment on earth, and we can be satisfied with nothing less. Before you believe the rhetoric of the liberal left that your defense dollars have been wasted, conduct a little test. Go out to the nearest military base or one of our Navy ships. Ask the chief petty officers. Ask the master sergeants. Ask them what they think of the Reagan-Bush defense program.

Well, first they'll tell you they recall the 1970s when under Jimmy Carter we had guns that couldn't shoot and planes that couldn't fly and ships that couldn't leave port because of the lack of spare parts and trained personnel.

They'll tell you about enlisted men who were eligible for food stamps. Then they'll tell you that today we have never had more highly qualified and more highly motivated men and women serving in our military, and they are ready to defend our interests throughout the world, just as they did in our successful strike on Khadaffy terrorism in Libya, which Michael Dukakis opposes; the rescue mission in Grenada, which Michael Dukakis did not support; and, in our defense of the Persian Gulf, which Michael Dukakis opposed, and where there is now peace.

Under Ronald Reagan and George Bush, America has gone from a laughing stock and a whipping boy of the world to a nation that inspires respect from our allies and restraint from our adversaries.

Duty. Honor. Country. Honor. It is honorable for Americans to help those struggling for freedom throughout the world. From the shipyard workers fighting for Solidarity at Gdansk to the freedom fighters in Afghanistan to the Cory Aquinos of developing nations, we must support those struggling for their freedom, because

it is our heritage. Just as other nations supported our nation for freedom over 200 years ago.

Honor. It is dishonorable for this nation to sell Central America down the river to communism. (Applause and cheers.) The Sandinistas, displaying their contempt for the church, the press, and every standard of decency, have crushed basic human rights and have violated the promises and commitments they made in 1979 and to the Arias peace plan they signed last year. Just as shameful is the conduct of the Speaker of the House, that best selling author, Jim Wright, who thinks he's Secretary of State for Latin American affairs. Now it is time to give the freedom fighters the support and the wherewithall they need to bring justice and freedom to Nicaragua. Now it is time to stop the spread of communist subversion in Central America, and it is absolutely time to stop the flow of Soviet-Cuban weapons into the Western Hemisphere.

Honor. It is honorable for this nation to erect a defensive shield to protect ourselves from offensive nuclear weapons. Think of what would happen if Colonel Khadaffy or the Ayatollah were to acquire the means to deliver a nuclear weapon. We are totally defenseless against such an attack. And yet Michael Dukakis opposes SDI. We must support SDI, the Strategic Defense Initiative, in order to prevent the nuclear nightmare.

Duty. Honor. Country. We are a great country, the most wonderful in the world. A beacon of hope for millions who live in darkness and despair. Pride in the flag that surrounds us tonight is essential in a president. (Applause.) And it is outrageous that Governor Dukakis vetoed legislation giving Massachusetts school children the right to pledge allegiance to that flag at the beginning of the school day.

Let me tell you what I think about our Pledge of Allegiance, our flag, and our country.

I want to tell you a story about when I was a prisoner of war. I spent five and a half years at the Hanoi Hilton. In the early years of our imprisonment, the Vietnamese kept us in solitary confinement or two or three to a cell. In 1971, the North Vietnamese moved us from these conditions of isolation into large rooms with as many as 30 or 40 to a room. It was, as you can imagine, a wonderful change.

It was a direct result of the efforts of millions of Americans, led by Nancy and Ronald Reagan, on behalf of a few hundred POWs, 10,000 miles from home. One of the men who moved into my cell was Mike Christian. Mike Christian came from a small town near Selma, Alabama. He didn't wear a pair of shoes until he was 13 years old. At age 17 he joined the Navy, later earned a commission, became a Naval flying officer, and was shot down and captured in 1967.

Mike had a keen and deep appreciation for the opportunites this country and our military provide those who are willing to work and want to succeed. The uniforms we wore in prison consisted of a short-sleeve blue shirt, blue trousers that

looked like pajama trousers, rubber sandals that were cut out of automobile tires. I recommend them very highly. One pair lasted my entire stay.

As part of the change in treatment, the Vietnamese allowed some prisoners to receive packages from home. In some of these packages were handkerchiefs, scarves, and other items of clothing. Mike got himself a piece of white cloth, a piece of red cloth and fashioned himself a bamboo needle. Over a period of a couple of months, he sewed on the inside of his shirt the American flag.

Now, every afternoon, before we had a bowl of soup, we would hang Mike's shirt on the wall of our cell and say the Pledge of Allegiance. I will freely admit to everyone here (Applause and cheers.) . . . I know that saying the Pledge of Allegiance may not seem the most important or meaningful part of our day now, but I can assure you that for those men in that stark prison cell it was indeed the most important and meaningful part of our day.

One day the Vietnamese searched our cell and discovered Mike's shirt with the flag sewn inside of it. They removed it. That evening they returned to the cell, opened the door of the cell, and called for Mike to come out and closed the door of the cell. For the benefit of all of us for the next couple of hours, they beat Mike rather severely, and then they opened the door and threw him back inside. He was not in good shape. We tried to comfort him as well as we could.

The cell in which we lived had a concrete slab down the middle with four light bulbs hung in each corner of the room. After things quieted down, I went to lie down to go to sleep. As I did, I happen to look in the corner of the cell. Sitting there beneath that naked light bulb with a piece of white cloth and a piece of red cloth, another shirt and his bamboo needle was my friend, Mike Christian, sitting there with his eyes almost closed from the beating he had received, making another American flag. (Applause and cheers.)

He was not making that flag because it made Mike Christian feel better. He was making that flag because he knew how important it was to all of us to be able to pledge our allegiance to our flag and our country.

Duty. Honor. Country. We must never forget those thousands of Americans who with their courage, with their sacrifice and with their lives made those words live for all of us. Ronald Reagan and George Bush remember. They have made America strong, free, prosperous, and have brought peace to our time.

This November we must not forget.

We must not retreat. Ronald Reagan. George Bush. Republicans. Duty. Honor. Country. (Applause and cheers.)

THE TEMPORARY CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Thank you, John. An outstanding speech from a man for whom we have the greatest respect and admiration.

Ladies and gentlemen, please take your seats. The time has come on this first night of the 1988 Republican convention that we pay tribute to one of the great women of the age. To do the honor, it is indeed a pleasure, and I mean a real pleasure, to present to this convention, everybody's heartthrob, our favorite detective from "Magnum P.I.," a big Republican welcome, please, for Mr. Tom Selleck. (Applause and cheers.)

INTRODUCTION OF THE FIRST LADY

TOM SELLECK. — Thank you. I have the privilege tonight of introducing someone who, in the President's words, "makes the room light up when she walks in." I know all of us here feel that way about her. She and her husband have set a shining example of just how good a marriage can be. Her light is her charm, her graciousness, her caring, and her strength.

Now, knowing her as I do, Mrs. Reagan would be the first to tell you how personally rewarding her time in the White House has been. But the last eight years have also been a test of that strength. Two months after the inauguration an assassin just about took away the one thing she loves most in this life. She has faced the death of both parents, the parents she adored. She's endured controversy and criticism. And she's inspired millions of women by her courageous and resilient recovery from cancer surgery. And throughout all this, throughout it all, she has carried on her duties with grace, with dignity and without complaint. In fact, on the day she was to enter the hospital to undergo the procedure that led to her surgery, she flew to New Hampshire so that she wouldn't disappoint a group of foster grandparents. Now, I think that's courage. And I think that's class. (Applause.)

And no matter how tested she was personally, she never, ever, let up in her campaign to save young people from drugs. She worked tirelessly to get this country (Applause.) . . . She worked tirelessly to get this country to pay attention to the drug crisis long before the media or the Congress and most of the rest of us realized the dimensions of the tragedy. There are stacks of letters at the White House from young people who have written her, telling how she saved lives. Now, think about that. There are young people who are alive today, right now, by their own admission, because of Nancy Reagan.

Now, how many of us have made that great a difference? On a professional level, I've had the good fortune to serve the First Lady in the fight against drugs. And on a personal level, she helped me overcome my fear of dancing with the Princess of Wales. (Laughter.) And I am proud to call Nancy my friend.

Ladies and gentlemen, the First Lady of the United States. (Applause and cheers.)

THE HONORABLE ELIZABETH HANFORD DOLE OF NORTH CAROLINA
Temporary Chairman of the Convention

REMARKS BY THE FIRST LADY OF THE UNITED STATES NANCY REAGAN

Thank you very much. Thank you. Thank you. Thank you very much. Thank you. Eight years ago . . . eight years ago I stood here with my family in this same dress, as a matter of fact — I do hang on — when my husband was nominated for the first time.

And four years ago I stood up here and thanked you for all that you've done for me, not knowing that I was going to have a chance to do it again. But you've given us such a wonderful life, a life that I really never dreamed possible.

And it's the most an extraordinary feeling to represent a nation and its people. And I can never thank you enough for all the experiences and memories that you've made possible.

The last eight years have been the most fulfilling ones of my life. Tom mentioned the drug letters that I have received and the program that has meant so much to me, but you really gave me that chance, and you really gave me the chance to be more than I thought I could be and brought something out in me that I didn't know was there. And you helped me, and I thank you a great deal for that. And you've always been there for us. (Applause and cheers.)

And it's true there were some rough times for my husband and me. But as I said to you four years ago, I always felt that I could draw on you for your support and your affection, and I did draw on you a great deal, more than you knew, and I thank you for that, too.

Now, I'm sure that this will be the last time that I speak before a Republican convention. My husband's and my time on the center stage of Republican politics is passing, one era is ending, another is beginning. But before I go, I want to thank you for all the years that you've worked for us on our behalf, so many years really. I'll miss you. I'll never forget you. So good night and God bless. (Applause and cheers.)

THE TEMPORARY CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Thank you, Mrs. Reagan. You have honored this convention with your presence and the country with your dedication and devotion.

Ladies and gentlemen, I ask you now, please, to sit back, relax and for the next few minutes enjoy a film outlining the achievements of the Reagan years, starring, of course, two people we cherish, President and Mrs. Reagan.

(Whereupon a Phil Dusenberry film, "The Reagan Years," was shown. Included were highlights of the President's acceptance speech at the 1984 Republican National Convention; the economic recovery experienced by the country in the past eight years; the renewed respect America enjoys around the world; and the surge of support the President gained from young Americans. Those speaking

about the President's accomplishments included British Prime Minister Margaret Thatcher; U.S. Secretary of the Treasury James Baker; U.S. Secretary of State George Schultz; White House Chief of Staff Howard Baker; and Vice President George Bush. Also included were scenes from some of the President's finest speeches, including his remarks at Normandy to mark the 40th anniversary of the D-Day invasion and his eulogy for the astronauts killed in the Challenger disaster. The President spoke of his desire to "make America great again" and his belief that he only held "temporary custody" of his office and tried to do his best for the nation. The film was followed by a sustained floor demonstration with applause, cheers, and music.)

ADDRESS BY THE HONORABLE RONALD REAGAN 40TH PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES

Thank you. Thank you, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you. Madam Chairman, Delegates to this convention and fellow citizens, thank you for that warm and generous welcome. Nancy and I have been enjoying the finest of Southern hospitality since we arrived here yesterday. And believe me, after that reception, I don't think the "big easy" has ever been bigger than it is tonight. (Applause and cheers.)

And with all due respect to Cajun cuisine cooking and New Orleans jazz, nothing could be hotter than the spirit of the Delegates in this hall, except maybe a victory celebration on November 8th. (Applause.)

In that spirit, I think we can be forgiven if we give ourselves a little pat on the back for having made "Republican" a proud word once again and "America" a proud nation again.

Nancy and I are so honored to be your guests tonight, to share a little of your special time, and we thank you. Now, I want to invoke executive privilege to talk for a moment about a very special lady, who has been selfless not just for our Party, but for the entire nation. She is a strong, courageous and compassionate woman. And wherever she's gone here in the United States as well as abroad, whether with young or old, whether comforting the grieving or supporting the youngsters who are fighting the scourge of drugs, she makes us proud.

I've been proud of her for a long time but never more so than in these last eight years. With your tribute to Nancy today, you warmed my heart as well as hers, and believe me, she deserves your tribute. (Applause.)

And I am deeply grateful to you for what you have done. When people tell me that I become President on January 20th, 1981, I feel I have to correct them. You don't become President of the United States. You are given temporary custody of an institution called the presidency, which belongs to our people.

Having temporary custody of this office has been for me a sacred trust and an honor beyond words or measure. That trust began with many of you in this room

many conventions ago. Many's the time that I've said a prayer of thanks to all Americans who placed this trust in my hands, and tonight, please, accept again our heartfelt gratitude, Nancy's and mine, for this special time that you've given in our lives. (Applause.)

Just a moment ago you multiplied the honor with a moving tribute. Being only human, there's a part of me that would like to take credit for what we've achieved. But tonight, before we do anything else, let us remember, that tribute really belongs to the 245 million citizens who make up the greatest and the first three words in our Constitution: "We the People."

It is the American people who endured the great challenge of lifting us from the depths of national calamity, renewing our mighty economic strength and leading the way to restoring our respect in the world. They are an extraordinary breed we call Americans. So if there's any salute deserved tonight, it's to the heroes everywhere in this land who make up the doers, the dreamers, and the life-builders, without which our glorious experiment in democracy would have failed. (The President saluted.)

This convention brings back so many memories to a fellow like me. I can still remember my first Republican convention. Abraham Lincoln giving a speech that sent tingles down my spine. (Laughter.)

No, I have to confess, I wasn't actually there. The truth is, way back then I belonged to the other party. (Laughter.) But surely we can remember another convention, eight years ago. We gathered in Detroit in a troubled time for our beloved country. And we gathered solemnly to share our dreams. And when I look back I wonder if we dared be so bold to take on those burdens.

But in that same city of Detroit, when the 20th century was only in its second year, another great Republican, Teddy Roosevelt, told Americans not to hold back from dangers ahead, but to rejoice. "Our hearts lifted with the faith that to us and to our children, it shall be given to make this Republic the mightiest among the peoples of mankind," Teddy said those years ago.

In 1980, we needed every bit of that kind of faith. That year it was our dream that together we could rescue America and make a new beginning to create anew that shining city on a hill. The dream we shared was to reclaim our government, to transform it from one that was consuming our prosperity into one that would get out of the way of those who created prosperity.

It was a dream of again making our nation strong enough to preserve world peace and freedom and to recapture our national destiny. We made a determination that our dream would not be built on a foundation of sand, something called "Trust Me" government. But we would trust instead the American spirit. And yes, we were unashamed in believing that this dream was driven by a community of shared values of family, work, neighborhood, peace, and freedom. And on the night of

July 17th, 1980, we left with a mutual pledge to conduct a national crusade to make America great again. We had faith, because the heroes in our midst had never failed us before. Tom Paine knew what these Americans with character of steel could do when he wrote, "The harder the conflict, the more glorious the triumph." And my fellow citizens, while our triumph is not yet complete, the road has been glorious, indeed. (Applause.)

Eight years ago we met at a time when America was in an economic chaos, and today we meet in a time of economic promise. We met then in international distress and today with global hope. Now, I think we can be forgiven if we engage in a little review of that history tonight. As the saying goes, just a friendly reminder. I've been doing a little remembering of my own because of all that inflated rhetoric by our friends in Atlanta last month. But then, inflation is their specialty. (Applause and cheers.)

Before we came to Washington, Americans had just suffered the two worst back-to-back years of inflation in 60 years. Those are the facts. And as John Adams said, "Facts are stubborn things." Interest rates had jumped to over 21 percent, the highest in 120 years, more than doubling the average monthly mortgage payments for working families, our families. When they sat around the kitchen table, it was not to plan summer vacations, it was to plan economic survival.

Facts are stubborn things. Industrial agricultural production was down, and productivity was down for two consecutive years. The average weekly wage plunged 9 percent. The median family income fell 5 and a half percent.

Facts are stubborn things. Our friends on the other side had actually passed the single highest tax bill in the 200-year history of the United States. Auto loans, because of their policies, went up to 17 percent, so our great factories began shutting down. Fuel costs jumped through the atmosphere, more than doubling. Then people waited in gas lines, as well as unemployment lines.

Facts are stubborn things. And then there was the misery index. That was an election year gimmick they designed for the 1976 campaign. They added the unemployment and inflation rates and it came to 13.4 percent in 1976, and they declared that our candidate, Jerry Ford, had no right to seek re-election with that kind of misery index. But four years later, in the 1980 campaign, they didn't mention the misery index. Do you suppose it was because it was no longer 13.4 percent? In those four years it had become almost 21 percent. (Applause and cheers.) And last month, in Atlanta at their convention, there was again no mention of the misery index. Why? Because right now it's less than 9.2 percent. (Applause and cheers.)

Facts are stubborn things. When we met in Detroit in that summer of 1980, it was a summer of discontent for America around the world. Our national defense had been so weakened, the Soviet Union had begun to engage in reckless aggres-

sion, including the invasion and occupation of Afghanistan The U.S. response to that was to forbid our athletes to participate in the 1980 Olympics and to pull the rug out from under our farmers with a grain and soybean embargo.

And in those years, on any given day, we had military aircraft that couldn't fly for lack of spare parts and ships that couldn't leave port for the same reason or for lack of a crew. Our embassy in Pakistan was burned to the ground, and the one in Iran was stormed and occupied with all Americans taken as hostages.

The world began to question the constancy and resolve of the United States. Our leaders answered not that there was something wrong with our government, but that our people were at fault because of some "malaise."

Facts are stubborn things. When our friends last month talked of unemployment, despair, hopelessness, economic weakness, I wondered why on earth they were talking about 1978 instead of 1988. (Applause.)

Now we hear talk that it's time for a change. Well, ladies and gentlemen, another friendly reminder: We are the change. (Applause and cheers.) We rolled up our sleeves and went to work in January of 1981. We focused on hope, not despair. We challenged the failed policies of the past, because we believed that a society is great, not because of promises made by its government, but only because of progress made by its people. And that was our change. (Applause and cheers.)

We said something shocking: Taxes ought to be reduced, not raised. We cut the tax rates for the working folks of America. We indexed taxes, and that stopped bracket creep which kicked average wage earners into higher tax brackets when they had only received a cost-of-living pay raise. And we initiated reform of the unfairness in our tax system. And what do you know, the top 5 percent of earners are paying a higher percentage of the total tax revenue at the lower rates then they ever had before, and millions of earners at the bottom of the scale had been freed from paying any income tax at all. That was our change. (Applause.)

So together we pulled out of a tailspin and created 17 and a half million good jobs. That's more than a quarter of a million new jobs a month, every month, for 68 consecutive months. America is working again. (Applause and cheers.)

And just since our 1984 convention, we have created over 11 million of those new jobs. Now, just why would our friends on the other side want to change that? Why do they think putting you out of work is better than putting you to work? (Applause and cheers.)

New homes are being built. New car sales reached record levels. Exports are starting to climb again. Factory capacity is approaching maximum use. You know, I've noticed they don't call it Reaganomics anymore. (Applause and cheers.)

As for inflation, well, that, too, has changed. We changed it from the time it hit 18 percent in 1980, down to between 3 and a half and 4 percent. (Applause and

cheers.) Interest rates are less than half of what they were. In fact, nearly half of all mortgages taken out on family homes in 1986 and more than a third of those in 1987 were actually old loans being refinanced at the new lower rates. (Applause and cheers.) Young families have finally been able to get some relief. These, too, were our changes.

We rebuilt our Armed Forces. We liberated Grenada from the communists and helped return that island to democracy. (Applause and cheers.) We struck a firm blow against Libyan terrorism. (Applause and cheers.) We have seen the growth of democracy in 90 percent of Latin America. The Soviets have begun to pull out of Afghanistan. (Applause and cheers.) The bloody Iran-Iraq war is coming to an end. And for the first time in eight years we have the prospects of peace in southwest Africa and the removal of Cuban and other foreign forces from that region. (Applause and cheers.) And in the 2,765 days of our administration, not one inch of ground has fallen to the communists. (Applause and cheers.)

FROM THE FLOOR. — Reagan! Reagan! Reagan!

Today, we have the first treaty in world history to eliminate an entire class of U.S. and Soviet nuclear missiles. (Applause and cheers.) We are working on the Strategic Defense Initiative to defend ourselves and our allies against nuclear terror. (Applause and cheers.) And American and Soviet relations are the best they've ever been since World War II. (Applause and cheers.)

And virtually all this change occurred, and continues to occur, in spite of the resistance of those liberal elites who loudly proclaim that it's time for a change. They resisted our defense build-up; they resisted our tax cuts; they resisted cutting the fat out of government; and they resisted our appointments of judges committed to the law and the Constitution.

And it's time for some more straight talk. This time it's about the budget deficit. Yes, it's much too high. But the President doesn't vote for a budget, and the President can't spend a dime. Only the Congress can do that. (Applause and cheers.) They blame the defense increases for the deficit, yet defense spending today, in real dollars, is almost exactly what it was six years ago. In a six-year period, Congress cut defense spending authority by over $125 billion, and for every $1 reduction in defense outlays, they added $2 to domestic spending. (Boos.) Now, if they had passed my first budget, my spending plan in 1982, the cumulative outlays and deficits would have been $207 billion lower by 1986.

Every single year I've been in office I have supported and called for a balanced-budget amendment to the Constitution. (Applause and cheers.) And the liberals have said no every year.

I called for the line-item veto (Applause and cheers.), which 43 governors have, to cut fat in the budget, and the liberals have said no.

Every year, I have attempted to limit their wild spending sprees, and they've said no. They would have us believe that runaway budget deficits began in 1981 when we took office. Well, let me tell you something, the fact is, when they began their war on poverty in the middle '60s, from 1965 through 1980, in just those 15 years, the budgets increased to five times what they had been, and the deficits went up to 52 times what they had been before their war on poverty.

Don't we know that, if they're elected, their answer will be the one they've relied on in the past, and that is higher taxes. (Boos.)

The other party has controlled the House of Representatives for 52 out of the last 56 years. (Boos.) They've controlled the Senate also for 46 of those years. (Boos.) Where we really need a change is to elect Republican majorities in both Houses. (Applause and cheers.) And then George Bush can have a team that will protect your tax cuts, keep America strong, hold down inflation and interest rates, appoint judges to preserve your rights, and, yes, reduce the budget deficit. (Applause and cheers.)

Early in the first term, we set out to reduce federal regulations that had been imposed on the people, on business, and on local and state governments. Today, I'm proud to say that we have eliminated so many unnecessary regulations that government-required paperwork imposed on citizens, businesses, and other levels of government has been reduced by an estimated 600 million man-hours of paperwork a year. (Applause and cheers.)

And George was there. (Applause and cheers.)

FROM THE FLOOR. — Bush! Bush! Bush!

You haven't heard it all yet. George Bush headed up the task force that eliminated those regulations.

In 1980 and before, it took seven weeks to get a Social Security card. Now it takes 10 days. It only takes 10 days to get a passport. It used to take 43 days. It took 75 days to get an export license; now it's only 17 days, and for some countries only five. It took over 100 days to process a claim for a Department of Housing and Urban Development Title I loan — 100 days. It now takes less than one fourth of that, 22 days. I think these specifics suggest there is a new level of competent management in the departments of our government. (Applause and cheers.)

George played a major role in everything that we have accomplished in these eight years. (Applause and cheers.)

Now, early on, we had a foreign policy problem. Our NATO allies were under the threat of Soviet intermediate-range missiles, and NATO had no equivalent deterrent. Our effort to provide a deterrent, Pershing and ground-launched cruise missiles on the NATO line, resulted in political problems for our NATO allies.

There was objection on the part of many of their people to deployment of our missiles. George represented us in Brussels with the heads of the NATO countries, and they agreed when he'd finished to take the missiles.

This subsequently persuaded the Soviets to sign the INF Treaty and begin removing their SS-20s.

None of our achievements happened by accident, but only because we overcame liberal opposition to put our programs in place. And without George Bush to build on those policies, everything we have achieved will be at risk — all the work, sacrifice, and effort of the American people could end in the very same disaster that we inherited in 1981. (Applause and cheers.)

Because I feel so strongly about the work that must continue and the need to protect our gains for the American family and for national security, I want to share with you the qualities we should seek in the next president.

We need someone who's big enough and experienced enough to handle tough and demanding negotiations with Mr. Gorbachev, because this is no time to gamble with on-the-job training. (Applause and cheers.)

We need someone who's prepared to be president and who has the commitment to stand up for you against massive new taxes and who will keep alive the hope and promise that keeps our economy strong. It'll take somebody who has seen this office from the inside, who senses the danger points, will be cool under fire, and knows the range of answers when the tough questions come.

Well, that's the George Bush that I've seen up close, (Applause and cheers.) when the staff and Cabinet members have closed the door and when the two of us are alone, someone who's not afraid to speak his mind and who can cut to the core of an issue, someone who never runs away from a fight, never backs away from his beliefs and never makes excuses.

This office is not mine to give. Only you, the people, can do that. But I love America too much and care too much about where we will be in the next few years. I care that we give custody of this office to someone who will build on our changes, not retreat to the past, someone who will continue the change all of us fought for, to preserve what we have and not risk losing it all. America needs George Bush, and Barbara Bush as First Lady. (Applause and cheers.) With George Bush, I'll know as we approach the new millennium, our children will have a future secure with a nation at peace and protected against aggression. We'll have a prosperity that spreads with the blessings of our abundance and opportunity across all America. We'll have safe and active neighborhoods, drug-free schools that send our children soaring in the atmosphere of great ideas and deep values, and a nation confidently willing to take its leadership into the unchartered reaches of a new age.

So George, I'm in your corner. (Applause and cheers.) I'm ready to volunteer

a little advice now and then and offer a pointer or two on strategy, if asked. I'll help keep the facts straight or just stand back and cheer.

But George, just one personal request. Go out there and win one for the Gipper. (Applause and cheers.)

As you can imagine, I'm sorely tempted to spend the rest of this evening telling the truth about our friends who met in Atlanta but, then, why should I have all the fun? (Laughter.) So for the next few moments, let's talk about the future. This is the last Republican convention I will address as President. Maybe you'll see your way to inviting me back sometime. (Applause and cheers.)

But like so many of us, as I said earlier, I started out in the other party. But 40 years ago I cast my last vote as a Democrat. (Applause and cheers.) It was a party in which Franklin Delano Roosevelt promised the return of power to the states. It was a party where Harry Truman committed a strong and resolute America to preserving freedom. FDR had run on a platform of eliminating useless boards and commissions and returning autonomy and authority to local governments and to the states.

That party changed, and it will never be the same. They left me; I didn't leave them. (Applause and cheers.)

So it was our Republican Party that gave me a political home. When I signed up for duty, I didn't have to check my principles at the door. And I soon found out that the desire for victory did not overcome our devotion to ideals. And what ideals those have been. Our Party speaks for human freedom, for the sweep of liberties that are at the core of our existence. We do not shirk from our duties to preserve freedom so it can unfold across the world for yearning millions. We believe that lasting peace comes only through strength and not through the good will of our adversaries. (Applause and cheers.) We have a healthy skepticism of government, checking its excesses at the same time we are willing to harness its energy when it helps improve the lives of our citizens.

We have pretty strong notions that higher tax receipts are no inherent right of the federal government. We don't think that inflation and high interest rates show compassion for the poor, the young, and the elderly. We respect the values that bind us together as families and as a nation.

For our children, we don't think it's wrong to have them committed to pledging each day to the "one Nation, under God, indivisible, with liberty and justice for all." And we have so many requirements in their classrooms, why can't we have at least one thing that is voluntary, and that is allow our kids to repair quietly to their faith to say a prayer to start the day, as Congress does. (Applause and cheers.)

For the unborn, quite simply, shouldn't they be able to live to become children in those classrooms? (Applause and cheers.) Those are some of our principles.

You in this room, and millions like you watching and listening tonight, are selfless and dedicated to a better world based on these principles. You aren't quitters. You walk not just precincts, but for a cause. You stand for something, the finest warriors for free government that I have known.

Nancy and I thank you for letting us be a part of your tireless determination to leave a better world for our children. And that's why we're here, isn't it? A better world.

I know I've said this before, but I believe that God put this land between the two great oceans to be found by special people from every corner of the world who had that extra love of freedom that prompted them to leave their homeland and come to this land to make it a brilliant light beam of freedom to the world.

It's our gift to have visions, and I want to share that of a young boy who wrote to me shortly after I took office. In his letter he said, "I love America because you can join Cub Scouts if you want to. You have a right to worship as you please. If you have the ability, you can try to be anything you want to be. And I also like America because we have about 200 flavors of ice cream." (Applause, cheers, and laughter.)

Truth through the eyes of a child. Freedom of association. Freedom of worship. Freedom of hope and opportunity and the pursuit of happiness. In this case, choosing among 200 flavors of ice cream. That's America. Everyone with his or her vision of the American promise. That's why we're a magnet for the world, for those who dodged bullets and gave their lives coming over the Berlin Wall and others, only a few of whom avoided death coming in tiny boats on turbulent oceans. This land, its people, the dreams that unfold here, and the freedom to bring it all together, well, those are what make America soar, up where you can see hope billowing in those freedom winds.

When our children turn the pages of our lives, I hope they'll see that we had a vision to pass forward a nation as nearly perfect as we could. Where there's decency, tolerance, generosity, honesty, courage, common sense, fairness, and piety.

This is my vision, and I'm grateful to God for blessing me with a good life and a long one. But when I pack up my bags in Washington, don't expect me to be happy to hear all this talk about the twilight of my life. (Applause, cheers, and laughter.) Twilight? Not in America. Here, it's a sunrise every day. Fresh new opportunities. Dreams to build.

Twilight? That's not possible, because I confess there are times when I feel like I'm still little "Dutch" Reagan racing my brother down the hill to the swimming hole under the railroad bridge over the Rock River.

You see, there's no sweeter day than each new one, because here in our country it means something wonderful can happen to you. And something wonderful happened to me.

We lit a prairie fire a few years back. Those flames were fed by passionate ideas and convictions, and we were determined to make them burn all across America. And what times we've had. Together we've fought for causes we love. But we can never let the fire go out or quit the fight, because the battle is never over. Our freedom must be defended over and over again. And then again. There's still a lot of brush to clear out at the ranch, fences that need repair, and horses to ride. But I want you to know that if the fires ever dim, I'll leave my phone number and address behind just in case you need a foot soldier. (Applause and cheers.) Just let me know and I'll be there, as long as words don't leave me and as long as this sweet country strives to be special during its shining moment on earth.

Twilight you say? Listen to H. G. Wells. H. G. Wells says, "The past is but the beginning of a beginning, and all that is and has been is but the twilight of the dawn."

Well, that's a new day, our sunlit new day, to keep alive the fire, so that when we look back at the time of choosing, we can say that we did all that could be done.

Never less.

Thank you. Good night. God bless you. And God bless America.

(Whereupon ensued a sustained floor demonstration with applause and cheers.)

THE TEMPORARY CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — May we have order. May we have order, please. May we have order ladies and gentlemen. Delegates, this memorable night isn't over, ladies and gentlemen.

Mr. President and Mrs. Reagan, what an inspiration. On behalf of all Americans everywhere, I want to express our heartfelt thanks for your enlightened guidance, your wisdom, and your leadership. God bless you. (Applause and cheers.)

Ladies and gentlemen, ladies and gentlemen, the next presentation actually speaks for itself. I know of no one who has seen and heard Lee Greenwood's rendition of "God Bless the U.S.A." who hasn't come away with goosebumps and a tremendous sense of patriotism in his heart. Ladies and gentlemen, one of the leading entertainers in America today, Mr. Lee Greenwood.

(Whereupon Lee Greenwood sang "God Bless the U.S.A.")

(Applause and cheers.)

THE TEMPORARY CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Wasn't that magnificent? Ladies and gentlemen, we are honored to have with us tonight one of the greatest teachers of our age. His example and message over many years have inspired millions of people throughout the world. He's a very dear and special friend from my home state of North Carolina. Dr. Billy Graham, it is a great privilege now to have you lead us in prayer, for God's guiding hands on our activities this week. Dr. Graham.

BENEDICTION
BY
THE REVEREND BILLY GRAHAM

Shall we bow in prayer. Our Father and our God, at the end of this exciting and historic evening we pause to acknowledge our dependence on You and to ask You for wisdom and direction in all the decisions of this convention.

We affirm the ancient words of Solomon that "The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom."

We thank You for the moral and spiritual heritage we have as a nation, and we thank You for all the ideals that have made America great. We thank You for the great freedoms we enjoy; we thank You for the spiritual leadership that President Reagan has given us for the past seven and a half years. We thank You for the example that President and Mrs. Reagan have given in their personal lives.

We also thank You for the leadership that Mrs. Reagan has given, especially in the fight against drugs.

While many problems have been solved during the past few years, yet there is still great need out there. We wrestle daily with crime and drugs. We see pockets of poverty, injustice, and greed. We pray for all those who are suffering and are in pain and despair tonight. We know that without Your strength and Your help, we cannot be the kind of people that we need to be in our troubled world.

We remember in similar circumstances that David, the great king of Israel, wrote that we are not to be afraid of the terror by night; nor the arrow that flies by day; nor for the pestilence that walks in darkness; nor for the destruction that wasteth at noonday. But we cannot claim this promise until we have repented of our sins and turned to You.

We have so often turned to go our selfish ways. We have so often left You to serve the false gods of materialism, pleasure, and power. We recall President Eisenhower's words from his first inaugural address, "Whatever America hopes to bring to pass in the world must first come to pass in the hearts of Americans."

Oh, God, we are Americans, and we know how much our hearts need to be right with You. We pray for a moral and spiritual renewal that could begin in each of us tonight and spread throughout the land.

We pray for Vice President Bush and his family as he is about to be nominated this week for president. We pray for the people of the United States during the campaign and election that Your will be done in the choice of leaders. May the people seek Your guidance in whom they should vote for.

As Abraham Lincoln once said, "I have decided that all my words and acts may be according to His will." Help us to recognize that we not only elect the president of the United States but the president of the Free World.

Help us to keep in mind that millions of people will be affected by this choice. Help us to recognize the tremendous responsibility we have to cast our vote, and that even one vote counts.

In the days to come, in a deep and wonderful way, Oh Lord, we pray that You will continue to bless America. And all this we pray in the name of the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit. Amen.

THE TEMPORARY CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — The chair recognizes the delegate from Pennsylvania, Elmer McClung, for the purpose of offering a motion to adjourn.

ELMER McCLUNG. — Madam Chairman, I bring you greetings from America's most livable city, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania. And I move that we adjourn this meeting until 10:00 a.m., Tuesday, August 16th, 1988.

THE TEMPORARY CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Without objection, the convention is adjourned until 10:00 a.m., Tuesday, August 16th. Thank you and good night.

THIRD SESSION

Louisiana Superdome

New Orleans, Louisiana

Tuesday, August 16, 1988

The third session of the convention convened at 10:00 a.m. As the Delegates, Alternates, guests, and members of the news media assembled, they were entertained prior to the start of the session by the Convention Orchestra directed by Manny Harmon.

CALL TO ORDER

THE TEMPORARY CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION (The Honorable Elizabeth H. Dole). — We are prepared in a few moments to begin the Third Session of the Republican National Convention. Please take your seats. Delegates, Alternates, and guests of the Republican National Convention, the Third Session of The Republican National Convention is called to order. (Applause.)

PRESENTATION OF THE COLORS

THE TEMPORARY CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Our Colors will be presented this morning by the Alfred E. Flynn Post Color Guard of the Veterans of Foreign Wars. Will you please stand and remain standing until the Colors are withdrawn?

(Whereupon the Colors were presented.)

PLEDGE OF ALLEGIANCE

THE TEMPORARY CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — The Pledge of Allegiance will now be led by Earl Strock, National Commander and Chief of the Veterans of Foreign Wars.

(Whereupon Earl Strock led the Delegates, Alternates, and guests in the Pledge of Allegiance.)

THE NATIONAL ANTHEM

THE TEMPORARY CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Thank you, Commander Strock. The Chair now recognizes a native of Seoul, South Korea, who like many thousands of immigrants throughout the world has come to the United States and made a major name for himself, this time in the entertainment world.

Ladies and gentlemen, please remain standing for Mr. Johnny Yune, Alternate Delegate from California, for the singing of the National Anthem.

(Whereupon the National Anthem was sung by Johnny Yune of California.)

THE TEMPORARY CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Ladies and gentlemen, Johnny told me this morning that when he came to this country 26 years ago he was not able to speak English, or sing in English, of course. Wasn't that tremendous? (Applause.)

Ladies and gentlemen, will you please remain standing? The Chair now recognizes Daniel Darden, Chairman of the Chittimatcha Reservation of Louisiana, for the Invocation.

INVOCATION
BY
DANIEL DARDEN
Chairman of the Chittimatcha Reservation of Louisiana

Thank you, Madam Chairman for this gracious introduction. It is a great honor for me to be here today, a descendant of the original American, to give the invocation to this, the Third Session of the 1988 Republican Convention. Let us pray.

Oh, Great Spirit of us all, from whom all blessings and the bounty of forest, field, and bayou flow, guide us in the right footsteps. Help us to have a better understanding of Your will, and a truer respect of our fellow man on the path of life. Give this body the wisdom to choose its way wisely, and to the leaders it selects. Oh, Great Spirit, grant the courage, the wisdom, and the vision to guide us well. In every age You have seen fit to share a spark of your glory and wisdom with men and women of all creeds and nations. Oh, Great Spirit, grant our leaders the

wisdom to establish justice and opportunity for all. Help us to select leaders who are aware of Your abundant gifts to us.

Work is Your gift to us. Help us to see that no work is truly prosperous until it brings blessings to all. Teach us to work in unity with one another and make us realize that we are all Your children. Make us realize that, as a community, we must work together in service to mankind. Help us to become better partners in building our world greater. Grant to our leaders the gift of the Holy Spirit, to know Your will, Oh Great Spirit, and grant them the courage to do it. Amen.

THE TEMPORARY CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Would you please remain standing while the Colors are withdrawn, the flags and pages leave the floor? Thank you.

(Whereupon the Colors were withdrawn.)

THE TEMPORARY CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — It is with great pleasure that the Chair now calls upon an exceptionally talented woman, an articulate leader, whose tireless efforts have helped to expand the base of our Party. During her 27 years of involvement with Republican politics, she has held numerous leadership positions where she has used her bright, creative mind, her vast experience, and her dynamic personality on behalf of her country, her Party, and her father.

For the purpose of addressing this great convention, I have the personal honor of presenting this morning my friend, our Republican National Committee Co-Chair, Maureen Reagan.

MAUREEN REAGAN. — Good morning, everybody. Is everybody having a good time?

FROM THE FLOOR. — Yes! (Applause.)

Are you all glad you came?

FROM THE FLOOR. — Yes! (Applause.)

That's good. Because if you have been reading the newspapers the last few weeks you know that national nominating conventions are passé. They have outlived their usefulness. Of course, after that pale imitation of a convention by the Democrats, one can understand why people felt that way.

But we Republicans are about to show the world once again why it is we hold these quadrennial conventions and how good for America they really are. Our technologies today allow us to travel many parts of the world and throughout our country without leaving home. They allow us to talk to each other by telephone; to see each other on television; to exchange ideas by facsimile transmission, by telegraph, by radio. They allow us to see the surface. But they do not allow us to see what is the real tradition, what are the real similarities as well as the differences

between Alaska and Arkansas, between California and Connecticut, between North Dakota and New Mexico.

We Republicans will continue to build a strong effective majority Party by providing the opportunity for all of our people to exchange ideas, to forge new friendships, and to feel the sense of community which is political activity. Politics is the business of people being involved in their government. Politics is the life blood of the American system. American politics is unique in its use of grass-roots organization.

You are what makes American politics unique. You are what we depend on as a national Party to forge our election year victories, year after year after year. In the past few months, we have taken a unique step in adding to our exciting national computer at the Republican National Committee a registration of our volunteers from all over the country.

When I began traveling to each of the states after my election as Co-Chairman, I found that many of you in your local areas felt a little isolated, like perhaps you were the only human left on earth who does what it is you do. Now, as you prepare for this get-out-the-vote effort in this November election, we need for each of you to feel that you are a part of our community.

And so we began contacting you. And asking you to re-invest with us, to make sure that we had in place the kind of Republican army that we will need to elect George Bush as the next President of the United States. (Applause.)

You are our edge. You are the difference in a close election. And if the figures are right, and it is a close election — and we don't believe it will be by Election Day — but if it is, the 2 percent, the 3 percent that make the difference are what you and I do between now and that Election Day. (Applause.)

Now, all of us who have been in the vineyards for a long time have a favorite story or two about somebody that we took out to the precincts at one time, and I have one that I'd like to share with you. It was some years ago, another presidential election. And I was asked to go to Austin, Texas, and to be there with a, quote, gentleman from Washington, unquote, who was unnamed at the time. And together we were going to kick off the voter identification drive.

So, that Saturday I walked into the headquarters and a very nice gentleman walked up, stuck out his hand and said, "How do you do, my name is George Schultz, and I am the Secretary of the Treasury. Now, I've been told that you can explain what it is we are going to do today." "Oh, Mr. Secretary," I exclaimed, "We are going to go out and ring doorbells. And we're going to talk to the good folk here in Austin, Texas, and we are going to find out who among these voters is for us. And we're going to make sure that we get those voters to the polls on Election Day. It is going to be fun! Trust me!"

He didn't look convinced. But very bravely, gamely he followed me, and off we went. And we rang our doorbells. And we talked to the people. And we had these pieces of paper. And on these pieces of paper we had names and addresses. And when we would find somebody who agreed with us, we would write down on the right side of the page that they had us as their vote.

Then we would ask them if they needed a ride to the polls, or a babysitter, or their lawn mowed, or a car washed, or almost anything that would keep them with us until Election Day. And then if we found somebody who said, no, they didn't agree with us, then on the other side of the page we wrote that these poor souls needed further education. (Laughter.)

So when we got back to the headquarters at the end of the day, the Secretary of the Treasury looked at me, and he grinned broadly and said, "You know, that was fun."

Now, the greatest compliment ever paid to a political organizer is for someone to recognize that what we do is fun. I said, "Thank you, Mr. Secretary. You have made my year."

Well, I would just like to say to George Schultz today, he has made a couple of decades for me. Because I have been there on more than a half-dozen occasions when Secretary of State George Schultz has explained the American political system to a visiting head of state by telling that story. And he always finishes by saying, "And it was fun."

What we do is fun. It is the difference that we make in elections. It is the important work of our communities, and it is, ladies and gentlemen, the most exhilarating activity any of us has ever been involved with.

Do you remember the first time you were ever involved in politics? I ask not just you in this hall, but our friends watching us at home. Do you remember what it was like on the first election night when you knew that something you had done made a difference for the candidate for whom you were working? That it's just not a civics lesson that you had in school. It's not a history book that you had read somewhere. That American politics was a live thing. It was an organism that needed to grow and to develop. And that you were an integral part of that. That you had single-handedly made the difference in that election.

Now, if you remember that, and I know you do because we all have that experience, then I want you to put your creative juices to work. Because we have an opportunity in this election year to make sure that we offer to another entire generation of Americans that opportunity, that chance to be a part of the American dream. Those of us who lead your Party salute you for your dedication to the principles of American free enterprise and world leadership.

Together, we are building a new decade, and designing patterns for government which will carry into the next century. Let those who will write the history of

this time recall it was the politics of people which made America strong and which kept America free.

I thank you for coming to New Orleans. I thank you for being our Republican army. And I wish you good hunting. Thank you. (Applause and cheers.)

THE TEMPORARY CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Thank you, Maureen, for those excellent and challenging remarks. Thank you also for your outstanding work as Co-Chair of the Republican National Committee.

Ladies and gentlemen, we all know the importance of the South in the 1988 election. It promises to be a major battle ground for electoral votes. We have broken the Democratic Party's seeming stronghold of 10 and 20 years ago in the South. And again this year the South is going to be in the Republican column all up and down the line. (Applause.)

And one of the reasons is because of the work of the dedicated people who are grass-roots operatives. Those Republicans who toil in the precincts and the neighborhoods. Those functions are run by state chairmen. We have with us this morning a man whose accomplishments as state chairman of the South Carolina Republican Party are most impressive and distinguished. Van D. Hipp, Jr., the state chairman and Delegate from South Carolina, will present our next speaker. (Applause.)

REMARKS BY VAN D. HIPP, JR.
CHAIRMAN OF THE SOUTH CAROLINA REPUBLICAN PARTY

Thank you. Thank you. A former Republican President, Rutherford B. Hayes, once said, "He serves his party best who serves his country best." Those words are an accurate and fitting description of the one whom I now have the privilege of introducing.

Newt Gingrich is an old-fashioned congressman with old-fashioned values and ideals. He knows the difference in a political party that waves the American flag once every four years in the halls of a national convention, and a party that stands up for that flag every day and every year in the halls of the United States Congress. (Applause.)

He knows that our country is not ready for a Dukakis-Bentsen-Jackson coalition government. And he understands that our country can neither afford nor long endure a president whose closest advisers would include those who listen to Lewis Farrakhan, embrace Fidel Castro, and believe Daniel Ortega. (Applause and cheers.)

And Newt Gingrich knows a little something about Central America. He knows that a government that really wants democracy does not shut down newspapers, suppress churches, silence citizens, expel ambassadors, and lock up pro-

testors. Newt Gingrich also has some definite ideas and strong beliefs about those who serve in the Congress. As I say, he's old-fashioned. He believes that serving in the Congress is an honor and a privilege. And he views a congressional office as a public trust, not a private trough. And he thinks that should go for all congressmen, whether you're number 435 in the House, or whether you are the Speaker of the House. (Applause and cheers.)

Newt Gingrich serves in a Congress where unfortunately courage and common sense do not abound, where there are too many poll-takers, and too few decision-makers. In Newt Gingrich's Congress there are too many look-the-other-way liberals who believe that the best way of dealing with a Godless communist aggressor in Central America is to simply give peace at any price a chance. (Applause.)

He serves in a Congress where too many are equipped with the wishbones, and too few are blessed with backbones. Newt Gingrich is blessed with a backbone, and with a courage of his convictions. And he represents much more than just the 6th District of Georgia. He represents a cause. He represents a Republic that is worthy of whatever cost and sacrifice a free people may be called upon to make. Ladies and gentlemen, the Honorable Newt Gingrich. (Applause.)

ADDRESS BY THE HONORABLE NEWT GINGRICH MEMBER OF THE UNITED STATES CONGRESS FROM THE STATE OF GEORGIA

Thank you very much, Van Hipp, for that very kind introduction. And thank you, Delegates. You know, my greatest claim to fame is the fact that I represent the Atlanta airport. And I want to ask, how many of you came to New Orleans through the Atlanta airport? Raise your hands if you came to New Orleans through the Atlanta airport.

Let me ask it differently. How many of you came through the Atlanta airport ever in your career? I want to see how many hands have been through Hartsfield International Airport. Maybe I should ask the opposite. Is there anyone who has not been through the Atlanta airport? One guy down here. All right. We want to encourage you because we have 45,000 Georgians who work at Hartsfield Airport, and for Delta, Eastern, and the other airlines who work there I want to say thank you for coming by.

My second claim to fame is that I am the man who filed ethics charges against House Speaker Jim Wright. (Applause and cheers.) Let me explain why we need a thorough investigation of Jim Wright, and why we need to end the 34-year monopoly of Democratic power in the House.

When Speaker Jim Wright meets in secret with the Nicaraguan communist dictator and does not tell the American government about his talks with a commu-

nist dictatorship — that is not right. That is wrong. (Applause.) When Speaker Jim Wright makes a private deal with a convicted felon who is a former Teamsters political payoff man to print a phony book for $55,000 in personal profits — that is not right. That is wrong. (Applause.)

When the House Democrats try to cripple President Ronald Reagan's foreign policy and undermine the intelligence gathering efforts of the United States — that is not right. That is wrong. (Applause). And when a Democratic Congressman lies so he can take a U.S. Air Force plane for a personal trip to Brazil and charge the American taxpayers $58,000 for his personal vacation—that is not right. That is wrong. (Applause.) When a Congressman punishes the Defense Intelligence Agency by killing two airplanes because the agencies refused to fly his girlfriend around Pakistan — that is not right. That is wrong. (Applause.)

When a congressional payroll is padded to steal $130,000 from the American people — that is not right. That is wrong. (Applause.) And when 98.4 percent of all incumbent Congressmen are re-elected — that is not right. That is wrong. (Applause.)

Last Saturday, I outlined three additional areas in which the House Ethics Committee should investigate Speaker Jim Wright. In addition, I outlined charges about 17 other Democratic members of the House who have been indicted, exposed by newspapers, or whose investigation has been asked for by Common Cause, and who should be investigated by the House Ethics Committee. (Applause.)

If to this list is added the two convicted felons in this Congress, and the three additional ethics reports finding members guilty, there is a totai of 23 Democratic members of the House, or almost 10 percent of the House Democratic Party, charged with unethical or corrupt behavior.

The fact is, the House of Representatives is increasingly invulnerable to public policing. In 1986, the process of steadily increased incumbent power reached a new peak when 98.4 percent of all incumbents were re-elected.

As House members learn they are invulnerable, they grow bolder and more arrogant. The corruption grows more blatant and destructive. Lord Acton was right. Power tends to corrupt. Absolute power corrupts absolutely. An absolutely invulnerable incumbent will eventually become a corrupt incumbent. An absolutely invulnerable House will become a corrupt House.

During this convention, GOPAC will be working to educate Republican activists, the press, and the public. Our goal is to educate and arouse public outrage through public understanding of just how sick the process is.

Finally, let me close with a warning of the very real, very historic sickness which threatens all of us. America has survived a century of corrupt big city machines, because the American government has remained relatively honest. A corrupt House will threaten the Internal Revenue Service, and all the agencies of

Washington power. If we tolerate the growing invulnerability and growing corruption of the U.S. House, we may literally see our freedom decay and decline. Our children may inherit a Capitol turned into a Tammany Hall, and all of us would be as threatened with injustice as the character of Tom Wolfe's "Bonfire of the Vanities."

What is at stake in these ethics and election reforms is more than partisan rhetoric or partisan advantage. What is at stake is our freedom and our system of honest self-government through representation.

Thank you, and God bless you. (Applause and cheers.)

THE TEMPORARY CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — May we have order please? May we have order? Thank you very much, Newt. You are a truly outstanding member of Congress, and we are greatful for your dedicated service to the public.

Ladies and gentlemen, I now have the privilege of introducing a good Republican friend who has been an active political force in Grand Old Party affairs since 1946.

He is an international citizen who has dedicated his service to the American people as United States Representative to the United Nations; as Assistant Secretary of Labor under President Nixon; as Deputy Assistant to President Ford; and as an Adviser to President Reagan. He continually gives America his best and we thank him.

For the purpose of making an introduction may we welcome please Mr. Art Fletcher of Washington, D.C. (Applause.)

REMARKS BY THE HONORABLE ART FLETCHER FORMER UNITED STATES REPRESENTATIVE TO THE UNITED NATIONS

In the late '70s, a sure laugh was simply to say the word "Cleveland." That once proud city on Lake Erie had become a rust belt, ran on potholes, and for recreation the citizens of that great city used to go down to the river to watch it burn. Not to mention the fact that the city was completely bankrupt and without credit. That was the situation when a new Republican mayor took office in 1979. Using innovative public and private partnerships, persuading eight Democrats for every Republican in the election, the entire City Council which was 100 percent Democrat, that mayor created a renaissance in the city of Cleveland. And today Cleveland is a marvel of urban renewal and growth. And that mayor has established a national reputation for really knowing how to manage. Once again Cleveland is an all-American city, thanks to the remarkable efforts of this determined Republican. I give you George Voinovich, the Mayor of Cleveland. (Applause.)

ADDRESS BY THE HONORABLE GEORGE VOINOVICH MAYOR OF CLEVELAND, OHIO

I am proud to stand here as the mayor of the three-time all-America city of Cleveland, Ohio. (Applause and cheers.) And I am delighted to stand here as the man who will return Howard Metzenbaum to private life on November 8th. (Applause and cheers.)

In 1979, I inherited a city that was in default and $111 million in debt. Today, Cleveland is out of default, back in the bond market, and back on its feet. We have created a $2 billion physical renaissance unprecedented in our city, and we have saved or created more than 25,000 jobs in Cleveland in the process. And we have done this with 950 fewer employees and 55 million fewer federal dollars than we had 10 years ago. (Applause and cheers.)

There has been a revolution in this country that hardly anyone noticed. America's cities have regained their independence from Washington — and the author of that independence is Ronald Reagan. (Applause.) Ronald Reagan knows, I know, and George Bush knows that local problems are best solved at the local level, and there's no better example of that than Cleveland, Ohio. (Applause.)

That's the New Federalism we're talking about — and it's the reason America's cities are in the best shape they've been in in years. Now, what exactly does that mean? It means that we have a healthy environment for investment, for growth, and for the creation of new jobs and new businesses. It means that we can provide better services for our citizens in housing, in education, transportation, environmental protection, drug abuse, and special help for those in special need. It means we can work in partnership with the private enterprise and community organizations to work out our own salvation and build the kind of future we want to build.

Clearly there are still problems in America's cities. But just as clearly, we are dealing with these problems resourcefully, effectively, and successfully. George Bush wants to build on this record of achievement. He wants America's cities to continue having the flexibility — and the responsibility — to create their own successes and clean up their own messes. He wants to implement urban enterprise zones, to create jobs and invigorate growth in depressed communities; transfer control of public housing from bureaucratic administrators to residents; and promote urban homesteading so that more Americans can fulfill the American dream of owning their own home.

George Bush wants to be a creative and constructive partner in this work of urban renaissance, and I want him in the White House where he can help us out without smothering us. (Applause and cheers.)

My grandparents came to this country from Yugoslavia because America was the country of hope and opportunity, the country that offered them the chance to

make a better life. And my parents taught me that I have an obligation to leave this world a better place. As a second-generation American, I have worked hard to meet this goal in Cleveland. We have brought together citizens from every ethnic, racial, social, and economic background — a true mosaic of America — to solve our common problems and improve our quality of life. Our motto has been: "Together we can do it." And it's time all Americans recognized that the Republican Party is the "together we can do it" Party. (Applause.)

And it is a Party with compassion and creativity to meet the human needs of our citizens. It is a Party that understands that we are all in this together, and no one can be left out. That's the Republican Party that I belong to, the Republican Party Ronald Reagan belongs to, the Republican Party George Bush will lead to victory in 1988. (Applause and cheers.)

THE TEMPORARY CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Thank you, Senator. And I mean, Senator Voinovich. You might as well get used to it. May we have order please? May we have order in the hall, please?

Ladies and gentlemen, we have a treat in store for you this morning. It is with distinct pleasure that the Chair now recognizes one of those individuals who has been a success in everything she has tried. A successful reporter and television producer; a successful Chairman of the Federal Maritime Commission; a successful international business consultant; and now a successful member of Congress from her beloved City of Baltimore. For the purpose of presenting our next outstanding personality from the performing arts, I introduce to you Representative Helen Bentley of Maryland.

REMARKS BY THE HONORABLE HELEN DELICH BENTLEY MEMBER OF THE UNITED STATES CONGRESS FROM THE STATE OF MARYLAND

Thank you, Elizabeth. And thank you, Maryland. And thank you, Delegates. Earlier this year, I was invited to a birthday party for a woman in my district. Her daughter gave the party and it was very nice — your usual sort of party with ice cream, cake, and some presents. What was a little unusual about this party were the ages of the people involved.

The daughter — the one giving the party — well, she was 80. The birthday child, her mother, was 107. And mother's baby sister was there as well. She was only 100. Most of the guests were in their 90s. The music was terrific. Someone had brought a collection of old Xavier Cugat recordings, and the place was jumping. Well, swaying, anyway. One of the younger people there asked the 107-year-old woman, "What was life like in your day?" And she quickly retorted, "This is my day!"

And indeed it is. We have more older Americans than ever in our history.

Nearly 30 million of them age 65 and older. When I was a young girl, we began to regard people as old when they were about 50. The idea — the mike is — that anyone actually live — the mike is off — that anybody — the mike is off — that anyone could actually live to 100 — the mike is off.

THE TEMPORARY CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Just a minute.

HELEN DELICH BENTLEY. — All right. Now can you hear me?

THE TEMPORARY CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Order, please.

HELEN DELICH BENTLEY. — We didn't really grab all that time . . . do that in order to have extra time up here. (Applause.)

As I was saying, the mother, the birthday child, was 107. It was a special birthday party. And the daughter, the one that was giving the party — well, she was 80. And then the mother's baby sister was there as well. She was 100. Most of the guests were in their 90s. The music was terrific. Someone had brought a collection of old Xavier Cugat recordings, and the place was jumping. Well, at least swaying, anyhow. One of the younger people there asked the 107-year-old woman, "What was life like in your day?" And the birthday lady quickly retorted, "This is my day!"

And indeed it is. We have more older Americans than ever in our history. Nearly 30 million of them age 65 and older. When I was a young girl, we began to regard people as old when they were about 50. The idea that anyone could actually live to 100 was something strictly out of Ripley's "Believe It or Not!"

Yet, the prediction is that by the year 2010, we will have at least a million Americans 100 years and older. Thanks to science, we have greatly increased the length of life for the average American. And thanks to this Republican administration, we have greatly increased the length of life for the average American. And thanks to this Republican administration, we have greatly increased the quality of that life.

Under Republican leadership, poverty among the elderly is at an all-time low. Still too high, but better. Federal assistance to the elderly is up sharply. Under Republican leadership, the recommendations of a blue-ribbon commission led directly to bi-partisan legislation that saved Social Security from bankruptcy and restored the integrity of that system for generations to come.

Under Republican leadership, we increased funding for research on diseases affecting older people, such as renal and Alzheimer's. And under Republican leadership, we stabilized the industrial base, thereby strengthening pension funds. And under Republican leadership, we subdued the cruelest enemy of all. We tamed the double-digit inflation that had been absolutely devastating for older people on fixed incomes. Underlying these accomplishments is an attitude that guides us now

and will continue to do so in the future. The Republican Party respects life at all ages! We care about life — life with dignity! (Applause.)

If you read between the lines of Democratic rhetoric, you sense that they regard older citizens as a burden. We view you as a treasure of wisdom and experience! (Applause.) Every citizen can add something to the greatness of this nation. And under the leadership of George Bush, we will continue to see that you have the opportunity to do so!

God bless our senior treasures. Thank you. (Applause and cheers.)

THE TEMPORARY CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Thank you very much, Helen, for those very excellent remarks.

The Chair announces that the following delegates from the State of Illinois will escort the Permanent Chairman to the platform at the appropriate time: Mildred L. Arends, James R. Donohue, Judy Koehler, Edward T. O'Connor, Mary A. Ulrich, Robert Daniels, Kay Russell Crawford, Roseanna Courtney, Karen Hawkinson, and Carl E. Hawkinson.

The Chair would like to make a statement. Prior to the consideration of the reports of the Committee on Resolutions and the Committee on Rules and Order of Business, the Chair would like to advise the delegates that no minority reports or amendments have been submitted to the Chairman, Vice Chairman, or Secretaries of such committees, or the Secretary of the Convention as Rule No. 10 requires. And I will quote the rule in part.

May I have order, please, in the hall? May I have order please? I am quoting Rule No. 10 in part. "No amendment shall be read or debated before the convention unless the same shall have been submitted in writing not later than one hour after the time at which such committees vote on their reports to the convention, and shall have been accompanied by petition evidencing the affirmative written support of a minimum of 25 percent of the membership of the committee." That is the rule.

REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON CREDENTIALS

THE TEMPORARY CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Ladies and gentlemen, the Chair now recognizes John McDonald, the very able Delegate from Iowa, a life-long Republican who has served the Party for more than 30 years. He will present the report of the Committee on Credentials. John. (Applause.)

JOHN C. McDONALD. — Thank you. Thank you, Iowa. Madam Chairman, the Committee on Credentials met pursuant to the Rules of the Convention on August 15th, 1988. The officers elected were John C. McDonald of Iowa, Chairman; Elinor Clapp of Rhode Island, Vice Chairman; and Nancy Chin-Lee of Washington, D.C., as Secretary.

At the Contest Committee hearings held on August 8th and 9th, 1988, in New Orleans, Louisiana, nine matters were presented. One contest was withdrawn after the parties reached an agreement that does not affect the certified Delegates and Alternates from that state.

A contest from Michigan was the subject of an agreement between the contending sides that established the identity of the Delegates and Alternates to be seated. The Committee on Contests recommended that the Delegates and Alternates therein identified be placed on the Temporary Roll.

A contest arose from the receipt of certifications from more than the allocated number of Delegates and Alternates from four congressional districts of North Carolina. Support evidence was submitted by only one group of three Delegates and three Alternates from each of the districts involved. And the Committee on Contests recommended that the Delegates and Alternates who had submitted information to establish the validity of their certifications be placed on the Temporary Roll of the convention.

A contest in Georgia resulted from the receipt of two sets of certifications for Delegates and Alternates-at-large. And for Delegates and Alternates for seven of the 10 congressional districts. Three Notice of Contest, two of which were subsequently merged, were also filed. The Committee on Contests concluded that neither side had established the validity of the certifications on which it relied, and recommended that the Republican National Committee place on the Temporary Roll of the convention 48 Delegates and 48 Alternates. That included nine Delegates and nine Alternates who were not contested, 12 additional Delegates and six additional Alternates who were supported by both sides of the contest, and an additional 27 Delegates from 33 Alternates chosen to the extent feasible in equal numbers from each slate.

In a contest involving one Delegate-at-large from Tennessee, the Committee on Contests recommended that the Republican National Committee place on the Temporary Roll of the convention a contestant who claimed that the Tennessee State Committee had erroneously determined that he was not entitled to an at-large seat to which he had been elected in the Tennessee presidential primary.

The Republican National Committee approved the recommendation of the Committee on Contests in each of these matters. Two appeals were taken to the Credentials Committee, one involving the certified at-large Delegate from Tennessee, and Alternates from Oregon; the other, an at-large Delegate from Tennessee. The committee voted to deny the protest to seat all of the certified Oregon Delegates and Alternates and to leave Mr. Davis of Tennessee on the Convention Roll of Delegates.

In other states, changes in delegations, Delegates, and Alternates were requested and approved.

Your Credentials Committee, Madam Chairman, now moves that the Temporary Roll of Delegates and Alternates as presented to this convention on August 16, 1988, as amended in relation to Delegates and Alternate Delegates become the Permanent Roll of the Convention.

I would say to you that in some books that have been distributed I am advised there is a printer's error. The book that I present to you is correct. Thank you very much.

THE TEMPORARY CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Without objection the previous question is ordered. The question occurs on the resolution offered by the Delegate from Louisiana. All those in favor of the resolution will so signify by saying "aye."

(A chorus of ayes.)

Those opposed no.

(No response.)

The ayes have it and the resolution is agreed to. Without objection the Motion to Reconsider is laid upon the table.

PERMANENT ROLL

ALABAMA

(Thirty-eight Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: Bill Cabaniss

AT LARGE

Delegates

Doug Adair ..... Birmingham
1827 Gardens Place, 35216
Bill Cabaniss ..... Birmingham
3812 Forest Glen Drive, 35213
W.C. Bates, Jr. ..... Ft. Deposit
Route 1, Box 138, 36032
Ginger Austin..... Union Springs
Route 3, Box 220, 36089
Becky Lee Baker ..... Santa Rosa Beach
P.O. Box 4725, FL 32459
James E. Bacon ..... Hueytown
1816 29th Avenue North, 35023
Diana Brooks ..... Huntsville
8604 Valley View Drive, 35802
Steve Chambers ..... Harpersville
469 Westover Road, 35078

Alternates

Walter A. Davis..... Montgomery
4042 Camellia Drive, 36109
Larry R. Cate ..... Birmingham
501 S. Vanderbilt Street, #A, 35206
George G. Seibels, Jr. ..... Birmingham
4016 S. 10th Avenue, 35222
Jabo Waggoner, Jr. ..... Birmingham
2000 Southbridge Pkwy., S-200, 35209
Bill McFarland..... Tuscaloosa
4714 7th Court East, 35405
John E. Grenier ..... Birmingham
2416 Country Club Lane, 35213
Bob French..... Ft. Payne
P.O. Box 596, 35967
Sage Lyons..... Mobile
107 Carmel Drive East, 36608

ALABAMA (Continued)

Delegates

Debbie S. Barnes . . . . . Selma
Route 7, Box 207, 36701
John P. Cook . . . . . Tuscaloosa
112 Covey Chase, 35406
Ginger S. Bryant . . . . . Riverchase
31 The Oaks Circle, 35244
Joyce Brackin . . . . . Dothan
3108 Brookside Drive, 36303
John W. Ames . . . . . Helena
Route 1, Box 451-B, 35080
Deanna H. Cox . . . . . Birmingham
4955 Spring Rock Road, 35223
Ann Bedsole . . . . . Mobile
25 Edgefield Road, 36608
Winton M. Blount . . . . . Montgomery
P.O. Box 949, 36192
Spencer Bachus . . . . . Birmingham
1122 22nd Street North, 35234

Alternates

Frances Little . . . . . Birmingham
3017 Westmoreland Drive, 35223
Joe Dickson . . . . . Birmingham
1021 Riverchase Parkway West, 35244
Martha M. Foy . . . . . Enterprise
230 Lakewood Drive, 36630
Susan Barganier . . . . . Ft. Deposit
309 Rogers Street, 36032
Billy Austin . . . . . Union Springs
Route 3, Box 313, 36089
Millie Shields . . . . . Huntsville
1106 Bob Wallace Avenue, SE, 35801

DISTRICT

Delegates

1 — Victor Gaston . . . . . Mobile
864 W. Parkwood Drive, 36608
Vivian S. Beckerle . . . . . Mobile
2301 Genoa Drive, 36609
Armand DeKeyser . . . . . Mobile
P.O. Box 26, 36601

2 — Anita P. Folmar . . . . . Montgomery
2124 Allendale Road, 36111
Larry Dixon . . . . . Montgomery
820 E. Fairview Avenue, 36106
Mark Montiel . . . . . Montgomery
2618 Essex Place, 36111

3 — Jack M. Dunlop . . . . . Auburn
P.O. Box 842, 36830
James R. George . . . . . Anniston
P.O. Box 285, 36202
Albert Hethcox . . . . . Talladega
715 Cherokee Street, 35160

4 — Vicki A. Drummond . . . . . Jasper
502 Glen Oaks Drive, 35501
Jabo Waggoner, Sr. . . . . Jasper
Route 13, Box 264, 35501
Don Hale . . . . . Cullman
409 6th Street, SW, 35055

Alternates

1 — Jean D. King . . . . . Mobile
2116 Sheffield Court, 36609
Candy McMillan . . . . . Brewton
P.O. Box 1246, 36427
Terri Lathan . . . . . Mobile
6200 Overland Circle, 36609

2 — Eric Glover . . . . . Eufaula
P.O. Box 833, 36027
Reese H. McKinney, Jr. . . . Montgomery
1111 Peachtree Street, 36106
Don B. Little . . . . . Montgomery
P.O. Box 1881, 36103

3 — Jim Ingram . . . . . Lanett
P.O. Box 354, 36863
Beth Rogers . . . . . Anniston
5900 Holly Trace, 36206

4 — Jo Carole Dawkins . . . . . Springville
105 Pine Street, 35146
Rebecca Lou Green . . . . . Red Bay
P.O. Box 764, 35582
Jane H. McPherson . . . . . Oneonta
Route 3, Box 37, 35121

ALABAMA (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
5 — W. John Hathaway.....Huntsville 6504 Willow Springs Blvd., 35806 Henry C. Bragg .....Decatur 903 Rigel Drive, SW, 35603 H.E. Monroe, Jr. .....Huntsville P.O. Box 187, 35804	5 — Paul L. Millirons .....Huntsville 1807 Fairmont Road, SE, 35801 Cindy B. Paler .....Decatur 823 Jackson Street, SE, 35601
6 — John Katopodis .....Birmingham 1101 28th Place South #5, 35205 Catherine Cabaniss .....Birmingham 3812 Forest Glen Drive, 35213 Gary White..... Homewood 414 Yorkshire Drive, 35209	6 — Theresa Petelos .....Pleasant Grove 1241 13th Place, 35127 William M. Slaughter .....Birmingham 800 1st Nat-So. Natrl. Bldg., 35203
7 — Caryn Chambers ..... Harpersville 469 Westover Road, 35078 Al Knight .....Birmingham 2421 Brook Run, 35244 Jim Odom .....Tuscaloosa 1112 North Overlook Road, 35406	7 — Susan F. Haigler .....Ft. Deposit 1221 Old Fort Road, 36032 Harold E. Shepherd .....Birmingham 635 Riverchase Pkwy. West, 35244 Karl Elebash.....Tuscaloosa 1611 Dearing Place, 35401

ALASKA

(Nineteen Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: Jerry Provo

AT LARGE

Delegates	*Alternates*
Yvonne Alford..... Anchorage P.O. Box 992, 99510	Eldon Ulmer..... Anchorage 5204 Strawberry Road, 99502
Clifford Groh..... Anchorage 1576 Coffey Lane, 99517	Barbara Tyndall ..... North Pole 2511 Clydesdale, 99705
Jerry Prevo..... Anchorage 6401 E. Northern Lights, 99504	Pauline Martens ..... Anchorage 2104 Arcadia Drive, 99517
Glenn Clary ..... Anchorage 6601 E. 16th Avenue, 99504	Rebecca Kasten ..... Anchorage 8542 Shrub Court, 99504
Marylin Paine..... Anchorage 1100 Hillcrest Lane, 99503	Charlot Thickstun .....Clear P.O. Box 40068, 99704
Dick Benjamin..... Anchorage 2626 Abbott Road, 99507	Gerry Carter..... Willow P.O. Box 286, 99688
Walter Wood ..... Anchorage 705 Muldoon Road, Space 158, 99504	George Walton..... Fairbanks 201 Iditarod, 99701
Anthony Cuellar..... Anchorage 9300 Arlene Street, # 214, 99515	Patricia Haugstad ..... Eagle River 19533 Eagle River Road, 99577

ALASKA (Continued)

Delegates

Mike Kopcha ..... Anchorage
2707 W. 80th Avenue, 99522
Cheri Jacobus ..... Anchorage
3939 Locarno Drive, 99508
Ken Coates ..... Anchorage
10965 Glacier Highway, 99803
Tom Mechler ..... Wasilla
5950 Liberty, 99687
Janet Sandstrom ..... Willow
P.O. Box 64, 99688
Jane Tate ..... North Pole
3529 Blue Jay Way, 99705
Pete Elson ..... Anchorage
8840 Rendon, 99507
Leah Handly ..... Soldotna
Route 1, Box 210, 99669

Alternates

Sherrie Slick ..... Letchikan
3451 Arnold, 99901
Bruce Wells ..... Juneau
9352 Lakeview Court, 99803
Bonnie Williams ..... Fairbanks
1335 Sunny Slope Drive, 99709
Frederick Hahn ..... Anchorage
4610 Reka Drive, #A23, 99508
Richard Nelson ..... Anchorage
9500 Ponderosa Drive, 99516
Linda Shafer ..... Anchorage
13381 Seacloud Circle, 99516
Jim Thompson ..... Homer
P.O. Box 222, 99603
Trudie Alford ..... Anchorage
P.O. Box 992, 99510

DISTRICT

Delegates

1 — Ted Stevens ..... Anchorage
701 C Street, Box 2, 99503
Frank Murkowski ..... Fairbanks
101 12th Avenue, Box 7, 99701
Jim Crawford ..... Anchorage
9521 Springhill Drive, 99507

Alternates

1 — Gail Phillips ..... Homer
P.O. Box 3304, 99603
Gloria Tokar ..... Anchorage
2324 Hialeah Drive, 99517
Sandi Edwards ..... Fairbanks
P.O. Box 74123

ARIZONA

(Thirty-three Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: Margaret Hance

AT LARGE

Delegates

Joseph Abate ..... Tempe
2041 E. Loma Vista, 85282
Raymond Battreall ..... Sierra Vista
4260C Plaza Merito, 85635
Marjorie L. Betka ..... Scottsdale
3138 N. 85th Way, 85251
Robert A. Brayden ..... Tucson
3355 E. Camden, 85716
Thomas L. Camp ..... Phoenix
4715 N. 64th Avenue, 85033

Alternates

Ron R. Powers ..... Parker
Route 1, Box 46, 85344
Maurice Coburn ..... Lake Havasu
2521 Lema Drive, 86403
E.A. Roach ..... Tucson
Route 1, Box 2496, 85730
Ernest Pratt ..... Bullhead
Lake Mohave Resort, 86430
Marc L. Spitzer ..... Phoenix
36 E. Harmont Drive, 85020

ARIZONA (Continued)

Delegates

Erma M. Driskill ..... Chandler
9356 E. Fairway Blvd., 85248
Margaret Hance ..... Phoenix
116 E. State Avenue, 85020
Peter Kay ..... Phoenix
5002 E. Calle Redondo, 85018
Burton S. Kruglick ..... Phoenix
77 E. Missouri Avenue, 85012
William L. Mariner ..... Green Valley
3349 S. Calle Del Albano, 85614
John S. McCain ..... Phoenix
7110 N. Central Avenue, 85020
Evan Mecham ..... Glendale
6601 W. Sweetwater Avenue, 85304
Kit Mehrtens ..... Scottsdale
8708 E. San Jacinto Drive, 85258
Susan B. Smith ..... Scottsdale
5806 E. Lewis Avenue, 85257
Carolyn S. Sossaman ..... Higley
19105 E. Ocotillo Road, 85236
Paul T. Spaeth ..... Tucson
7634 E. Pearson Street, 85715
Norma Steinbrenner ..... Scottsdale
8156 E. Del Cuarzo Drive, 85258
Ivan Sidney ..... Kykotsmovi
P.O. Box 123, 86039

Alternates

Peter A. Mayer ..... Tucson
951 W. Orange Grove Rd. #1-204, 85704
Howard Parker ..... Tucson
4605 N. Camino Gacela, 85718
Ruth J. Hamilton ..... Phoenix
500 W. Clarendon Avenue, 85013
Vedah B. Luce ..... Sierra Vista
P.O. Box 474, 85636
Joanne M. Oskins ..... Tucson
1943 E. Campbell Terrace, 85718
Joseph R. Allman ..... Phoenix
3234 W. Mercer Lane, 85029
Sarah Suggs ..... Phoenix
4750 Central, 85012
John D. Jefferson ..... Glendale
4819 W. Caron Place, 85302
Kathryn Pappas ..... Phoenix
316 E. Marlette Avenue, 85012
Michael R. Farley ..... Tucson
6590 W. Santa Aurelia, 85715
Leanna Cumberland ..... Tucson
7225 E. Stella Road, 85730
Lloyd R. Logan ..... Nogales
1358 Calle Canada S., 85621
Martha L. Miller ..... Tucson
P.O. Box 17444, 85731

DISTRICT

Delegates

1 — Meredith E. Bushnell ..... Chandler
924 W. Tulsa Street, 85224
Robert O. Dunstan ..... Tempe
1846 E. Yale Drive, 85283
John Rutledge ..... Mesa
3121 S. Vineyard Street, 85210

2 — Linda L. Barber ..... Tucson
1524 W. Otilia Drive, 85705
James D. Buster ..... Yuma
1855 Naples, 85364
David A. Wood ..... Phoenix
6039 W. Vernon Avenue, 85035

3 — Tim Carter ..... Prescott
HC 30, Box 610, 86301
Alvin M. Driscoll ..... Sun City West
13231 W. Mesa Verde Drive, 85375
Robert W. McClure ..... Phoenix
3535 W. Tierra Buena Lane, 85023

Alternates

1 — Christine H. Almand ..... Tempe
1307 W. Elna Rae Street, 85281
Steven J. Giese ..... Mesa
1059 N. Abner, 85205
Kathrien B. Alloway ..... Mesa
1714 Leisure World, 85206

2 — Jeff Cook ..... Tucson
P.O. Box 56046, 85703
Brack C. Pratchard ..... Phoenix
5526 W. Wilshire Drive, 85035

3 — Edmund E. Deuss ..... Sun City
10126 W. Claire Drive, 85351
Grace Brandt ..... Prescott
2060 Katahn Drive, 86301
William R. Brown ..... Glendale
14002 N. 49th Ave., #1136, 85306

ARIZONA (Continued)

Delegates

4 — Joseph E. Baird ..... Phoenix
3201 E. Carol Avenue, 85028
Nancy A. Colletti ..... Scottsdale
3401 E. Valley Vista Lane, 85253
Betty Oddy ..... Scottsdale
P.O. Box 4953, 85261

5 — John H. Haugh ..... Tucson
5705 N. Campbell Avenue, 85718
Jim Kolbe ..... Tucson
5418 E. 6th Street, 85711
Robert N. Stash ..... Tucson
7701 Northaire, 85741

Alternates

4 — Ingo Radicke ..... Globe
P.O. Box 611, 85502
Charles W. Burns ..... Scottsdale
7716 E. Camelback Road, 85251
Phyllis A. Sears ..... Scottsdale
5460 E. Via Buena Vista, 85253

5 — Michael T. Hellon ..... Tucson
5775 Camino Real, 85718
Janna R. Baird ..... Tucson
8139 E. Estes Lane, 85710
Glenda M. Orr ..... Thatcher
Box 956, 85552

ARKANSAS

(Twenty-seven Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: John Paul Hammerschmidt

AT LARGE

Delegates

John Paul Hammerschmidt . Washington, DC
2207 Rayburn Bldg., 20515
Ed Bethune ..... Little Rock
11810 Pleasant Ridge Road #1304, 72212
Sharon Trusty ..... Russellville
8 Pineforest Drive, 72801
Doris Holke ..... Rogers
16 Cyrus Rex Road, 72756
J. Richey McCullough ..... DeQueen
821 Maple, 71832
Joe Yates ..... Bentonville
1812 Clark Street, 72712
Horace Pete Sickel ..... DeValls Bluff
Rt. 1, Box 6, 72047
Ann H. Bush ..... Blytheville
1311 N. 5th Street, 72315
Preston Bynum ..... Little Rock
11706 Pleasant Ridge, 72315
Lillian B. Hodges ..... W. Memphis
2007 E. Madison, 72301
Kevin McCray ..... Little Rock
61 Laver Circle, 72209
Charles Mazander ..... Benton
P.O. Box 945, 72015

Alternates

Richard F. Homan ..... Mountain Homes
Route 3, Box 225AA, 72653
Michael Keck ..... Little Rock
1502 Green Mountain Rd., #543-I, 72211
Maureen Didion ..... Fort Smith
25 Riverlyn Drive, 72903
Mary V. Crawford ..... Fort Smith
7124 S. T Street, 72903
Tod D. Martin ..... Little Rock
3405 Sturbridge, 72901
Eric Kirkwood ..... Nashville
1315 Hutchinson, 71852
Alan K. McVey ..... Des Arc
Rt. 2, Box 157, 72040
Edward F. Ball ..... Jonesboro
103 University Drive, 72401
Charles L. Cabe, Jr. ..... Gurdon
104 Clay Circle, 71743
George N. Holmes ..... Pine Bluff
620 National Bldg., 71601
Conley F. Byrd, Jr. ..... Redfield
P.O. Box 3, 72132
Larkus H. Pesnell ..... El Dorado
405 Audubon, 71730

ARKANSAS (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
Margaret McRaney ..... Texarkana #20 Arnold Drive, 75502	M. Marlene Ray..... Fayetteville 1620 E. Zion Road, 72703
Mildred Homan .....Mountain Home Rt. 3, Box 225AA, 72653	Harry Pat Dodge ..... W. Memphis 804 S. Roselawn, 72301
Toni Phillips..... Springdale Rt. 5, Box 518, 72764	Doris Both ..... Hot Springs 219 Phadral Lane, 71913

DISTRICT

Delegates	*Alternates*
1 — John Allen .....Walnut Ridge 421 NW 3rd Street, 72476	1 — Marge Lou Baker..... W. Memphis 600 Standford, 72301
Arnell Willis ..... W. Helena P.O. Box 2574, 72390	Susan Power.....Jonesboro 1603 Whitehaven, 72401
Susan Myshka .....Jonesboro 3512 E. Highland, 72401	Mark Blakely .....Batesville Rt. 4, Box 1360, 72501
2 — Lana Bethune .....Little Rock 11810 Pleasant Ridge Rd. #1304, 72212	2 — Gene Nobles.....Little Rock 523 W. 3rd Street, 72201
Cliff Packer ..... Benton Rt. 3, Box 891, 72015	Calvin Brown..... Benton P.O. Box 429, 72015
Candi Sue Russell .....Little Rock 1624 N. Pierce, 72207	Tracy Barger .....Little Rock 512 N. Pine, 72205
3 — Tim Hutchinson .....Bentonville P.O. Box 933, 72712	3 — Bill Coleman ..... Mountainburg Rt. 1, Box 319, 72946
Betty Walker ..... Springdale 506 W. Lakeview Drive, 72764	Jeff Daniels ..... Fort Smith 4107 Cruce Hill, 72903
Asa Hutchinson ..... Fort Smith 1108 Adelaide, 72901	Peggy Lambreth.....Farmington P.O. Box 292
4 — Steve Lux .....Pine Bluff 2012 Wellington Drive, 71603	4 — Robert Rudolph ..... Arkadelphia Henderson State U., Box 5861, 71923
Kathryn Reeves ..... Magnolia 1022 Lawton Circle, 71753	Jean Bill Dunklin .....Pine Bluff #2 Elm Woods, 71603
Marguerite Turner .....El Dorado 800 Eastridge Drive, 71730	Pam Bell..... Camden 717 Maple Street, 71701

CALIFORNIA

(One Hundred Seventy-five Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: George Deukmejian

AT LARGE

Delegates

Charles Bader.....Ontario
203 W. G Street, 91762
Robert Badham ..... Newport Beach
1327 Antigua Way, 92660
Marian Bergeson ..... Newport Beach
1721 Tradewinds Lane, 92660
David L. Moore.....Bakersfield
3712 Claremont Drive, 93306
Shirley Temple Black .....Woodside
115 Lakeview, 94062
Paul R. Deats.....Santa Ynez
2750 Refugio Road, 93460
William Campbell .....Hacienda Heights
14505 Cabinda Drive, 91745
Sherri Collins..... Glendora
335 N. Glenwood Avenue, 91740
William Dalessi ..... Huntington Beach
16385 Ardsley Circle, 92649
David Dreier .....Washington, D.C.
410 Cannon House Office Bldg., 20515
John C. Flanigan ..... Newport Beach
4050 Park Newport, 92660
Nolan Frizzelle..... Huntington Beach
19642 Sacramento Lane, 92646
Michael Frost.....Folsom
101 Fall River Drive, 95360
John Gavin.....Los Angeles
2415 Century Hill, 90069
Esther Greene..... Sacramento
600 46th Street, 95819
Tirso del Junco..... Pasadena
1570 San Pasqual, 91106
Robert Lagomarsino .....Washington, D.C.
2332 Rayburn House Office Bldg., 20515
Arthur Laffer .....Rolling Hills
607 Silver Spur Road, 90731
Gordon Luce ..... San Diego
600b Street, #390, 92183
Brian Lungren ..... Sacramento
7052 Lazy River Way, 95831
Steven Merksamer.....Carmichael
5209 Yorkville Place, 95608

Alternates

Jan R. Anton ..... San Diego
12688 Torrey Bluff Drive #196, 92130
Michael Antonovich .....Glendale
3023 San Gabriel, 91208
William Baker .....Danville
7 Way Points Road, 94526
Henry Cespedes.....Panorama City
8519 Costello Avenue, 91402
Jackie Campbell..... Long Beach
412 Orlena Avenue, 90814
Ed Davis.....Valencia
23515 Lyons Avenue #210, 91355
Frank De Balogh ..... S. Pasadena
1261 Kolle Avenue, 90089
Sarah M. Flores, Glendora
715 La Crosse, 91740
Jose Deetjen..... San Marino
556 Sierra Madre Blvd., 91108
Richard Douglas ..... Pleasanton
5568 Gilbralter Drive, 94566
George W. Dunn.....Los Angeles
515 S. Flower Suite 4081, 90071
Martha Fallgatter .....Bakersfield
7900 Reinact, 93309
Thomas Franklin .....Los Angeles
9200 Sunset Blvd., 1201, 90069
Anthony Guerra..... Whittier
10732 Spy Glass Hill Road, 90601
Marian J. Harder ..... Glendora
646 W. La Crosse Street, 91740
Daralyn Reed..... Playa Del Rey
8377 Mantoba Street, 90293
Edward V. Hill.....Los Angeles
1300 East 50th Street, 90011
William L. Jones ..... Fresno
3262 W. Minarets
Thomas P. Kemp..... Irvine
2302 Martin Street Suite, 92715
Virginia Leon..... Fresno
8140 North Maroa #105, 93726
Marjorie Preston .....Napa
8490 St. Helena Hwy., 94558

CALIFORNIA (Continued)

Delegates

Parker Montgomery.....Santa Barbara
665 Buena Vista Drive, 93108
Carlos Moorehead.....Glendale
1429 Valley View Road #21, 91203
Charlotte Mousel.....Tustin
14475 Glay Street, 92680
David H. Murdock.....Bel Air
10644 Bellagio Road, 90077-1701
Robert Naylor.....Menlo Park
2308 Olympic Avenue, 94025
Pat Nolan.....Glendale
324 North Louise #324, 91206
Eileen Padberg.....Laguana Niquel
23271 Pompeii, 92677
Charles Quackenbush.....Saratoga
12847 Arroyo Del Arguello, 95070
Gene Raper.....Hacienda Heights
14225 Skyline Drive, 91745
Karl Samuelian.....Los Angeles
385 Copa De Oro Road, 90077
Peter Schabarum.....Covina
19770 E. Golden Bough Drive, 91724
John Seymour.....Anaheim
371 Old Bridge Road, 92808
William French Smith.....San Marino
1256 Oak Grove Avenue, 91108
Albert Taucher.....Long Beach
280 Corona Avenue, 90803
Kathryn G. Thompson.....South Lagune
333 Monarch Bay, 92677
John Lewis.....Orange
5927 Creekside #1, 92669
Rich Snyder.....Baldwin Park
13502 E. Virginia, 91706
Pete Wilson.....Washington, D.C.
720 Hart Senate Office Bldg., 20510
Frank Visco.....Palmdale
41529 Mission Drive, 92551

Alternates

Ed Royce.....Anaheim
1254 N. Lighthouse Lane, 92801
Linda Wachner.....Los Angeles
10790 Wilshire Blvd., 90024
Jeff Wallack.....Sacramento
Tony Marsh & Assococites
910 Florin Road, Ste. 111, 95831
Rober E. Welk.....San Francisco
114 Sansome Street, 94104
Julia Su.....Los Angeles
2383 Silver Lake Drive, 90039
Jerry Zerg.....Los Angeles
529 North Highland Avenue, 90036
Dan J. Smith.....Los Angeles
1716 Buckingham Road, 90019
Robert Irvin.....Pacific Palisades
539 Spoleta Drive, 90272
Mike Adler.....Stanford
Lou Henry Hoover Bldg., 94305
John Hay.....Sacramento
1316 San Augustine Way, 95831
Thomas G. Reinecke.....Costa Mesa
3400 Avenue of the Stars, 92626
Chauncey Veatch.....Riverside
3099 Belvedere, 92502

DISTRICT

Delegates

1 — Margie Handley.....Willits
P.O. Box 1309, 95490
Bev Hansen.....Santa Rosa
854 Shady Oak Drive, 95404
Anna Sparks.....McKinleyville
P.O. Box 2154, 95521

Alternates

1 — Suzanne L. Rosco.....Kelseyville
4133 Montezuma Way, 95451
Dennis Smith.....Loomis
6770 Boulder Road, 95650
Clinton J. Wilson.....Santa Rosa
4801 Westminster Place, 95405

CALIFORNIA (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
2 — Karna Boyer . . . . . Yuba City 748 E. Hillcrest, 95991	2 — Wanda Agostini . . . . . Redding 3309 Wilshire Drive, 96002
Eugene Chappie . . . . . Cool 1310 Highway 193, 95614	Mary C. Chaney . . . . . Weed 17231 Player Court, 96094
Virginia Yerxa . . . . . Colusa P.O. Box 269, 95932	Wally Herger . . . . . Rio Oso 1120 4th Avenue, 95674
3 — Ingrid Azvedo . . . . . Elk Grove 9416 2nd Avenue, 95834	3 — Louis Kemp . . . . . Sacramento 7489 24th Street, 95822
Jerry Haleva . . . . . Sacramento 511 Thornley, 95864	Joyce Pollock . . . . . Sacramento 492 Crocker Road, 95864Z
John H. Hodgson, II . . . . . Sacramento 218 Hathaway Court, 95864	Linda Stockdale-Brewer . . . Sacramento 709 Columbia Drive, 95864
4 — Roy Brophy . . . . . Folsom 121 Hillswood Drive, 95630	4 — Joan Christi . . . . . Benecia 1748 Stuart Court, 94510
Bella Meese . . . . . Folsom 101 Foxridge Road, 95630	Tom Gede . . . . . Davis 1210 Rosario Street, 95616
Frances Preissner . . . . . Benecia P.O. Box 485, 94510-0485	Judy Morgan . . . . . Pollock Pines 6664 Onyx Trail, 95726
5 — Sidney Chan . . . . . San Francisco 445 Grant Avenue #700, 94108	5 — Mark G. Edwards . . . . . San Francisco 2001 California Street #705
Penny Kerry . . . . . San Francisco 875 Vermont #300, 94107	Robert O. Johns . . . . . San Francisco 4347 20th Street, 94114
George H. Pfau, Jr. . . . . San Francisco 2298 Vallejo Street, 94123	Richard J. Wall . . . . . San Francisco 2660 Chestnut Street, 94123
6 — Judith Ayres . . . . . Mill Valley 24 Madera Way, 94941	6 — James E. Gilleran . . . . . San Francisco 947 Lake Street, 94118
Dennis McQuaid . . . . . Novato 2408 Laguna Vista Drive, 94945	Dennis Kahane . . . . . San Francisco 2250 N. Point Street #2, 94123
Carol Marshall . . . . . San Francisco 225 Tenth Avenue, 94118	Donna Little . . . . . San Francisco 601 Van Ness Avenue, Suite 650, 94102
7 — James W. Dietrich, Jr. . . . . Alamo 50 Bolla Avenue, 94507	7 — John A. Coleman . . . . . Walnut Creek 1807 Poplar Drive, 94595
Mrs. Mike Evans . . . . . Grass Valley 12634 Honeydew Lane, 95945	Jean Meredith . . . . . Walnut Creek 241 Shady Glen Road, 94956
Rosemary Thakar . . . . . Alamo 2517 Round Hill, 94507	Larry Lippow . . . . . Martinez P.O. Box 469
8 — James C. Johnson . . . . . Oakland 11 Hillcrest Court, 94605	8 — George Armstrong . . . . . Oakland 4669 Sequoyah, 94605
Dorathea B. Kingsley . . . . . Morago One Berkshire, 94556	Thomas J. Buckholtz . . . . . Piedmont 430 Hampton Road, 94611
Gerti Thomas . . . . . Albany 555 Pierce Street #1106, 94706	Howard S. Soule . . . . . Oakland 18 Treasure Hill, 94618

CALIFORNIA (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
9 — Evva B. Stivers ..... Hayward 452 Bartlett, 94541	9 — Pamela Benjamin ..... Union City 4166 Aismuth Circle, 94587
H. Maxine Tofft .....San Lorenzo 18547 Via Jose, 94580	Dick J. Bigelow .....
Clarence J. Patterson ..... Oakland 9343 Grenada Avenue, 94605	Yong C. Kim ..... Oakland P.O. Box 7465, 94601
10 — Hernando Caapued ..... San Jose 2638 Flagstone Avenue, 95312	10 — Trudy McDonald ..... Fremont 310 Orchard Drive, 94536
Mary C. Carter ..... Fremont 1172 Ocaso Camino, 94539	Juanita Stanhope ..... Fremont 2436 Castillejo Way, 94539
Ravinder Shergill ..... Fremont 1409 Peralta Blvd., 94539	Polly Weaver ..... Fremont 40445 Carmelita Court, 94539
11 — Jean S. Martin .....Atherton 2 Stern Street, 94025	11 — Shirley Royer ..... Redwood City 1016 Blandford Blvd., 94062
Jean Orr ..... San Carlos 133 Garnet Avenue, 94070	Thomas A. Skornia .... Redwood City 620 Jefferson Avenue, 94060
Peter Schrager ..... Burlingame P.O. Box 49, 94010	David Slosberg..... San Bruno 404 Boardwalk Drive #7
12 — Katherine E. Boyd ..... Hillborough 130 Bridge Road, 94010	12 — Gloria Hom ..... Palo Alto 660 Towle Way, 94306
Luis P. Buhler .....Cupertino 10140 Parkwood Drive #6, 95014	Mark Patrosso .....Cupertino 20845 Alves Drive, 95014
Dean A. Watkins .....Woodside 215 Mountain Wood Lane, 94062	
13 — Julie Gallaher ..... Campbell 710 Nido Drive #50, 95008	13 — Buck Norred..... San Jose 350 Bernal Road, 95119
Steven A. Diaz..... Menlo Park 2114 Camino de los Robles, 94025	Betsy Berns ..... San Jose 1831 Booksin Avenue, 95123
Gil Rodriquez..... San Jose 789 Calero Road, 95123	
14 — Kathleen Bailey .....Diamond Springs 7120 Calcita Street, 95619	14 — John Doolittle..... Rockland 4601 Ryan, 95677
Michael Spinetti.....Jackson P.O. Box 118, 95642	Richard M. Forester..... Ione P.O. Box 1021, 95640
Shirley West.....Graeagle P.O. Box 68, 96103	Carolyn Ewing.....El Dorado 2280 Peggy Lane, 95360
15 — Kate Nyegaard .....Modesto 3420 Lancashire Lane, 95350	15 — Robert Stonum ..... Mariposa P.O. Box 704, 95338
Joan M. Recca .....Modesto 1314 Edgebrook Drive, 95354	John Harris.....Calinga Route 1, Box 420, 93210
Jim Dignan.....Modesto 7108 Hillcrest, 95350	Carol Harner ..... Mariposa 5575 Allred Road, 95338

CALIFORNIA (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
16 — Franca Gargiulo ..... Monterey 1360 Josselyn Canyon Road #26, 93940	16 — David T. Hodgin ..... La Selva 820 Trabing Road, 95706
Howard Leach ..... San Francisco 1350 Jones Street, 94109	Timothy J. Morgan ..... Santa Cruz 1046 Western Drive, 95060
Jonathan R. Price ..... Salinas 22733 Ordonez Drive, 93908	Joanne Taylor ..... Salinas 70 Robley Road, 93908
17 — Charles Pashayan, Jr. ..... Fresno 748 E. Holland, 93704	17 — Luther Khachigian ..... Visalia 2541 Greenacres Drive, 93291
Charles Poochigian ..... Fresno 5994 East Alta, 93727	Ruel Williams ..... Fresno 355 E. Everglad, 93710
Virginia Rice ..... Hanford 408 Porter Street, 93230	Greg Childress ..... Porterville 12012 Road 200, 93257
18 — Elsie Buchenau ..... Madera 26601 Road #602, 93638	18 — Fred V. Garrison .... Mountain Ranch 8151 West Murray Creek, 95426
Ken Maddy ..... Fresno 2890 E. Huntington #135	Brent Bogar ..... Fresno 2350 W. Shaw, Suite 130, 93711
Jean Schwafel ..... North Fork P.O. Box 920, 93643	Philip B. Wallace ..... Stockton 901 Bristol Avenue, 95204
19 — Marian N. Koonce ..... Santa Barbara 802 E. Calle Laureles, 93105	19 — Charles R. Imbrecht ..... Ventura 1079 Belfast Lane, 93001
Mrs. Phil Moore ..... Lompoc 344 St. Andrews Way, 93436	Beatrice M. Phillips ..... Santa Maria 4869 Stillwell Road, 93455
Gwen F. Tillemans ..... Oxnard 648 E. Hemlock, 90033	Frank Gonzales ..... Oxnard 2322 Miramar Walk, 93035
20 — Ray Jauregui ..... San Lius Obispo 2280 Santa Ynez, 93401	20 — Beth Ahlf ..... Bakersfield 6400 Alfred Harrell Hwy., 93308
Bill Thomas ..... Bakersfield 4100 Truxton Avenue, 93309	Phil Wyman ..... Tehachape P.O. Box 665, 93561
Kathryn C. Williams ..... Nipomo P.O. Box 66, 93444	Allene Zanger ..... Kern 8200 Kroll Way #222, 93311
21 — Mike Bradbury ..... Camarillo 1203 Mission Verde Drive, 93010	21 — Tony List ..... Hollywood Beach 3237 Playa Court, 93035
Elton Gallegly ..... Simi Valley 31 West Vista Hermosa, 93065	Bobbi Fiedler ..... Northridge 17052 Malden Street, 90325
Robert Nesen ..... Thousand Oaks 890 W. Potrero Road, 91361	John L. Lynch ..... Northridge 9671 Geyser Avenue, 91324
22 — Sergia Arredondo ..... Los Angeles 7025 E. Slausen Avenue, 90040	22 — Judith M. Miller ..... Los Angeles 3580 Wilshire Blvd., #1520, 90010
Sherwin T.S. Chan ..... San Marino 2824 Cumberland Road, 91108	Concepcion C. Minsky ... San Marino 2474 Sherwood Road, 91108
Kathleen E. Crow ..... San Marino 805 Canterbury Road, 91108	Barbara Pieper ..... La Canado Flint 3809 Chevy Chase Drive, 91011

CALIFORNIA (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
23 — Marna B. Schnabel ..... Los Angeles 526 N. Carmelina, 90049	23 — William Hooper ..... Los Angeles 875 Comstock Avenue, 90024
Marta Caldera ..... Palm Desert 72803 Joshua Tree, 92260	Alfred Villalobos ..... Tarzana 4431 Nogales Drive, 91356
Maureen Reagan ..... Los Angeles 10317 Dunleer Drive, 90064	Johnny Yune ..... Beverly Hills 449 South Bedford Drive, 90212
24 — Cynthia Perez-Brown..... Los Angeles 2832 Belen Drive, 90068	24 — Joan Castle Joseff..... Toluca Lake 10060 Toluca Lake Avenue, 91602
Bruce Herschensohn ..... Los Angeles 7135 Hollywood Blvd., 90046	Tony Rhee ..... Los Angeles 1919 San Pedro Street, 90011
J. Steven Rhodes ..... Los Angeles 1245 Point View Street, 90035	Page W. Thibodeaux ..... Los Angeles 4646 Los Feliz Blvd., #314, 90027
25 — Ann Edmonston ..... Pasadena 75 San Rafael Avenue, 91105	25 — Gil Avila ..... Los Angeles 2347 Los Colinas Avenue, 90041
Maria Kennedy ..... Los Angeles 3540 Sabiana Street, 90023	Laurence Gould, Jr..... Pasadena 263 Rosemont Avenue, 91103
Sally E. Mosher ..... Pasadena 1260 Rancheros Road, 91103	William R. Vera..... Pasadena 30 Grace Terrace, 91105
26 — Stephen Dart ..... Sherman Oaks 3555 Beverly Glen Blvd., 91423	26 — Eleanor Ashmore ..... Arleta 9250 Dorrington Place, 91331
Joyce Black Dunn ..... Sherman Oaks 4125 Beverly Glen Blvd., 91423	Hans Eberhard ..... Sepulveda 8628 Orion Avenue, 91431
Ira C. Norris..... Encino 17555 Weddington Street, 91316	Thomas B. Scott ..... Sherman Oaks 4434 Fulton Avenue #202, 91423
27 — Victoria Fouce ..... Hermosa Beach 24 Seventh Street, 90254	27 — Linda Kasom ..... Beverly Hills 309 South Peck Drive, 90212
Colleen McAndrews .... Santa Monica 594 East Channel Road, 90402	Edwin K. Marzec..... Santa Monica 126 Hollister Avenue, 90405
Robert Beverly..... Manhattan Beach 2700 Highland Avenue, 90266	Augustin Prado ..... Playa Del Ray 7911 W. 83rd Street, 90293
28 — Peter W. Dauterive ..... Los Angeles 4351 Mount Vernon Drive, 90043	28 — George J. Adams ..... Inglewood 9920 La Cienega Blvd., #708, 90301
Anita King ..... Los Angeles 1240 S. Arlington Avenue, 90019	Anthony Bennett ..... Marina Del Rey 13934 Bora Bora Way #111, 90292
Vickie Lataillade ..... Inglewood 205 N. Hillcrest Blvd., 213-678-0720	Julie Meier Wright .... Marina Del Rey 4778 M La Villa, 90231
29 — Mattie Bell ..... Los Angeles 371 E. 57th Street, 90011	29 — Victor Brown ..... Los Angeles 3200 Wilshire Blvd., #602, 90010
Alyce M. Coleman ..... South Gates 1217 Otis Street, 90280	Carl J. Johnson..... Los Angeles 976 East 55th Street, 90011
Edward Di Loreto ..... Downey 12405 Woodruff Avenue, 90241	Alfred Otero Jr. ..... Los Angeles 8815 S. Arlington Avenue

CALIFORNIA (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
30 — Louise Leigh ..... El Monte 11022-1/2 McGirk, 91731 Kei Higashi ..... Monterey Park 1523 Pebble Vail Street, 91754 Joyce Valdez ..... Alhambra 1001 S. Valencia, 90801	30 — Dale Babb ..... San Gabriel 217 East Bencamp, 91776 Sophie Wong ..... Monterey Park 565 Jade Tree Drive, 91754 Johnny Chung-Ning Li... Monterey Park 142 East Hellman #D, 91754
31 — Hideko Bannai ..... Gardena 1103 W. Magnolia #7, 90247 Michael Davis ..... Los Angeles 1327 W. 120th Street, 90044 Mary Lee Gray..... Compton 4202 E. San Lius Street, 90221	31 — Carlos Manlapaz ..... Lynwood 11395 South Atlantic, 90262 Jack McMurray .....Torrance 823 Coriander Drive, 90502 Gwendolyn Duffy ..... Gardena 1147 W. 162nd Street, 90247
32 — Marilyn M. Brock ..... Long Beach 5380 E. Pacific Coast Hwy., 90804 Joan Milke Flores.....San Pedro 2143 37th Street, 90732 Suzanna Tashiro..... Downey 12030 Downey Avenue#3, 90242	32 — John Barbieri .....San Pedro 3432 Peck Avenue, 90731 Anthony P. Souza ..... Long Beach 4000 Olive Avenue, 90807 Bill Hayes ..... Woodland Hills 2287 Ostronic Drive, 91367
33 — Joe A. Valverde ..... Whittier 13227 Park Street, 90601 Betty Howard..... Walnut 20599 Barnard Avenue, 91789 Michael Lewis ..... San Dimas 20599 Calle Arroyo, 91773	33 — Elodia Flores .....Hacienda Heights 2735 South Jurado, 91745 Alan Heslop..... Claremont 546 West 11th Street, 91711 Judi Spann ..... Diamond Bar 2414 Castle Rock, 91765
34 — Dolores Cisneros ....Hacienda Heights 1739 Turnbull Canyon Road, 91745 Martha House.....Hacienda Heights 1543 S. Deerhaven Drive, 91745 Belinda Meruelo ..... Whittier 14920 La Cuarta Street, 90605	34 — Xavier Hermosillo ..... West Covina 1930 E. Shamwood Street, 91791 Carmen Montalvan ..... West Covina 1040 Bubbling Well Road, 91790 John Velasco ..... Santa Fe Springs 11530 East Davenrich, 90670
35 — Jerry Lewis..... Redlands 1294 W. Sunset Drive, 92373 Debra Relly ..... Upland 658 Trail View Court, 91786 Margaret E. Stewart..... Upland 1670 Carmel Circle East, 91786	35 — Nicholas Coussoulis..... Redlands 108 Orange #5, 92373 Theodore W. Dutton ..... Upland 2508 Euclid Crescent East, 91786 William Leonard ..... Sacramento State Capitol, #1528, 95814
36 — H. Frank Dominquez.. Grand Terrace 11815 Honey Hill Court, 92324 June J. Wallin .....Ontario 1540 N. Euclid, 91762 David C. Willmon ..... Riverside 5419 Pinehurst Drive, 92504	36 — Nancy DeDiemar Jones .....Ontario 719 West Rosewood Court, 91762 Dallas Holmes ..... Riverside 4515 6th Street, 92501 Jerri Rankin ..... San Bernardino 1155 East 45th Street, 92404

CALIFORNIA (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
37 — Trudy G. Hushbeck . . . . .Cherry Valley 37492 Cherry Valley Blvd, 92223 David Kelley . . . . . Hemet 44381 Bautista Canyon Road, 92344 Marianthi Lansdale . . . . . Seal Beach P.O. Box 27, 90740	37 — Dick Darling . . . . . Palm Springs 962 Murray Canyon Drive, 92264 Steven W. Gibson . . Washington, D.C. 4414 Macomb Hwy, 20016 Doug Jacobs. . . . . Riverside 2154 Gainsborough Drive, 92506
38 — Brian O'Leary Bennett. . Garden Grove 12581 Blackthorn Street, 92640 Robert K. Doman . . . . . Garden Grove 12581 Blackthorn Street, 92640 Ky Ngo . . . . . Garden Grove 10802 Garden Grove Blvd., 92643	38 — Dennis R. Catron . . . . . .Santa Ana 3850 West Hazard Avenue #E, 92703 Rufina Chavez . . . . . Cerritos 13231 Abana Place, 90701 Dan Wong . . . . . .90701 19250 Segal Street, 90701
39 — Robert F. Beaver . . . . . .Fullerton 1235 Margarita Drive, 92633 Rudy Castro . . . . . .Yorba Linda 18281 Timberland Road, 92686 Bruce Nestande . . . . . .Santa Ana 9951 Sunderland Street, 92705	39 — Doy Henley . . . . . .92705 2344 S. Pullman, 92705 Karen Torrence . . . . . .Orange 404 South Devon, 92668 Robert Mirando . . . . . .Santa Ana 13102 Marcy Ranch Road, 92705
40 — Angela 'Bay' Buchanan. . . . . Irvine 3622 Nutmeg Street, 92714 Lynda Moore . . . . . Newport Beach 12 Cormorant Circle, 92660 Timothy L. Strader . . .Corono Del Mar 215 Evening Canyon Road, 92625	40 — Allison Adams . . . . . .Santa Ana 13042 Laurinda Way, 92705 Julian Lee. . . . . Irvine 5272 Burgundy Circle, 92714 Roger Stanton . . . . . Fountain Valley 16303 Mount Nimbus Street, 92708
41 — Walter Cleater . . . . . 'San Diego 3725 Production Avenue, 92106 Larry Stirling . . . . . San Diego 11233 Tierra Santa Blvd., #11, 92124 Bob White . . . . . Washington, D.C. 2101 Connecticut Avenue NW #28, 20008	41 — Brian O'Donnell . . . . . San Diego 4603 Mission Blvd., Suite 200, 92109 Yvonne Wickstrom Larsen . San Diego 1405 Savoy Circle, 92107 Ralph Pesqueira . . . . . San Diego 3695 India Street, 92103
42 — George Deukmejian . . . . . Sacramento P.O. Box 670, 95812-0670 Dan Lungren . . . . . Long Beach 5550 El Parque, 90815 Audrey Merkin. . . . . Huntington Beach 7822 Seaglen Drive, 92648	42 — Xuan Nhi Van Ho . . . . . Cypress 9354 Vista Serena, 90630 Anita Huseth . . . . . Westminister 13761 University Street, 92683 Elizabeth Szu . . . . . Rancho Palos 6860 Verde Ridge Road, 90274

CALIFORNIA (Continued)

Delegates

43 — Ron Packard ..... Washington, D.C.
316 Cannon House Office Bldg., 20515
Gaddi H. Vasquez ..... Mission Viejo
27835 Lentiscal, 92692

44 — Carol Alessio ..... San Diego
2293 San Juan Road, 92103
Robert Ard ..... San Diego
2061 54th Street, 92105
George Walker Smith ..... San Diego
5514 Mira Flores Drive, 92102

45 — Frank De Vore ..... El Cajon
1260 Hidden Mountain Drive, 92019
Bettie Kujawa ..... Coronado
965 Alameda Blvd., 92118
Thomas C. Stickel ..... Coronado
50 Blue Anchor, 92118

Alternates

43 — Karin Murphy ..... San Diego
2628 Royal Crest Drive
Gus A. Owen ..... Capistrano Beach
26242 Via California, 92624
Mary Ann Porter ..... San Juan Capist
P.O. Box 392, 92693

44 — Sara Katz ..... La Jolla
6431 Executive Square, #400, 92307
Marla Marshall ..... San Diego
291 Fennell Court, 92114
Patrick C. Shea ..... San Diego
4338 Randolph Terrace, 92103

45 — Val Blume ..... El Centro
1401 La Brucherie #5, 92243
David Dhillon ..... El Centro
1058 Stacey Avenue, 92243
Ernest J. Dronenburg, Jr. ..... El Cajon
5001 Ligia Place, 92020

COLORADO

(Thirty-six Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: Gregg Petersmeyer

AT LARGE

Delegates

Neil Bush ..... Denver
659 Williams Street, 80218
R. James Nicholson ..... Englewood
9785 Maroon Circle, #374, 80112
Gregg Petersmeyer ..... Denver
485 Williams Street, 80218
Nina Kite ..... Littleton
6325 Summit Drive, 80123
Mindy Meiklejohn ..... Arvada
7540 Kline Drive, 80005
Howard Callaway ..... Denver
1900 Grant Street, #850, 80203
Sandy Grampsas ..... Evergreen
3237 South Hiwan Drive, 80439

Alternates

Jackie Tancredo ..... Arvada
6543 Owens Court, 80004
Bill Schroeder ..... Denver
1620 South Perry Street, 80219
David Summers ..... Denver
1105 South Cherry Street B-106, 80222
Jack Forrest ..... Colorado Springs
1340 Hermosa Way, 80906
Preston White ..... Colorado Springs
3204 Squaw Valley, 80918
Gregory McKnight ..... Englewood
6277 West Jamaica, 80111
John Hanson ..... Aspen
404 West Francis, 80611

COLORADO (Continued)

Delegates

JoAnne Gray ..... Denver
2850 Flora Place, 80210
Mort Marks ..... Englewood
10799 East Crestridge Circle, 80111
Jim Brandon ..... Akron
Henry Star Route 110, 80720
Claire Traylor ..... Wheat Ridge
4045 Field Drive, 80033
Hugh Hatcher ..... Denver
191 Race Street, 80206
Ken Chlouber ..... Leasbille
220 West 8th, 80461
R. J. Doria ..... Colorado Springs
3420 Club View Terrace, 80906
Rober Martinez ..... Castle Rock
29 Oakridge Drive, 80104
Maxine Shroyer ..... Westminister
9330 North Julian
Kiyoshi Otsuka ..... Wedgwick
14280 Colorado Hwy. 59, 80749
Ray Freidlob ..... Denver
4962 South Narcissus, 80237

Alternates

Carole Brown ..... Glenwood Springs
P.O. Box 1192, 81602
Nan Jones ..... Denver
735 Madison, 80111
Neil Macy ..... Littleton
1514 Cottonwood Lane, 80121
Julie Biggs ..... Parker
19029 East Plaza Drive, 240, 80134
Amos Allard ..... Loveland
1317 Hazel Court, 80537
Phil Gutierrez ..... Denver
17 South Winona Court, 80219
Berna Deane Briggs ..... Durango
P.O. Box 1403, 81302
John Ortega ..... San Lius
P.O. Box 92, 81152
Jim Hallisey ..... Aurora
11252 East Colorado Drive, 80012
John Burnett ..... Colorado Springs
1480 South Chelton Road, #103, 80910
Genise Hallisey ..... Aurora
11254 East Colorado Drive, 80012

DISTRICT

Delegates

1 — Rob Clinton ..... Denver
500 Williams Street, 80218
Robert E. Lee ..... Denver
c/o 2930 E. 3rd Avenue, 80206
Lorna Westfeldt ..... Denver
576 Circle Drive, 80206

2 — Sharon Norton ..... Golden
2928 Kendrick Street, 80401
Shirley Orr ..... Broomfield
22 Douglas Drive N., 80020
Jon Johnston ..... Northglenn
10231 Montery Circle, 80221

3 — Mel Takaki ..... Pueblo
401 La Vista Road, 81005
Peggy Foster ..... Grand Junction
2679 Homestead Road, 81506
Bill Casey ..... Pueblo
2215 Cartier, 81005

Alternates

1 — Doug Jones ..... Denver
1001 E. Dakota Drive, 80209
Carol Tempest ..... Denver
727 Gaylord Street, 80206
Leslie Moschetti ..... Denver
2626 S. Sheridan, 80227

2 — Mary Cramer ..... Denver
11828 Vallejo Street, 80234
Mary Sharon Wells ..... Golden
3081 Kendrick Street, 80401
Ron Harrison ..... Golden
1029 Golden Gate Drive, 80403

3 — Kent Jolley ..... New Castle
200 South E. Avenue, 81647
Scott Tipton ..... Cortez
P.O. Box 9, 81321
Millard C. Fairlamb ..... Delta
540 Main Street, Box 28, 81416

COLORADO (Continued)

Delegates

4 — Ken Clark ..... La Junta
North of Kim, 81050
Mike Shoop ..... Greeley
2114 45th Avenue Court, 80634
Steve Johnson ..... Fort Collins
5928 Lakeview Drive, 80526

5 — Carley Johnson ..... Colorado Springs
1324 N. Wahsatch, 80903
Sandy F. Kraemer .... Colorado Springs
2402 Deresa Lane, 80909
Sue N. Biggs ..... Colorado Springs
6875 Dauntless Court, 80919

6 — Barbara McTurk ..... Lakewood
750 S. Miller Court, 80226
Russell Oberlin ..... Littleton
5877 S. Sherman Way, 80121
Syl Morgan-Smith ..... Lakewood
102 S. Balsam, 80226

Alternates

4 — John Mark Eden ..... Lamar
1501 S. 14th Street, 81052
Jeannie Jolly ..... Deertrail
P.O. Box 27, 80105
Jim Brown ..... Fort Collins
2513 W. Prospect, 80526

5 — Thomas W. Ratterree .. Colorado Springs
7312 Bell Drive, 80918
Loyd Henson ..... Littleton
8780 W. Fairview Avenue, 80123
Kendal Unruh ..... Castle Rock
532 Oakwood Drive, #B-205, 80104

6 — Silvio DeBartolomeis ..... Englewood
10817 E. Maplewood Drive, 80111
Scampy Ramsey ..... Littleton
7000 S. Gallup Street, 80120
Marlene Fish ..... Lakewood
12204 Applewood Knolls Drive, 80215

CONNECTICUT

(Thirty-five Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: Lowell P. Weicker, Jr.

AT LARGE

Delegates

J. Brian Gaffney ..... New Britain
36 Westwood Drive, 06052
Betsy Heminway ..... Greenwich
14 Deer Lane, 06830
Robert S. Poliner ..... Durham
P.O. Box 586, 06422
Pauline Kezer ..... Plainville
10 River Edge Court, 06062
Roger Eddy ..... Newington
277 Cedar Street, 06111
Lowell P. Weicker, Jr. ..... Greenwich
178 Stanwich Road, 06830
Frederick K. Biebel ..... Stratford
485 Ocean Avenue, 06497
John Rowland ..... Waterbury
86 Cables Avenue, 06710

Alternates

Jay Malcynsky ..... New Britain
29 Ten Acre Road, 06053
John Miller ..... Wethersfield
1137 Silas Deane Highway, 06109
Patrick Durkin ..... Greenwich
15 Division Street, 06830
Susan Hobbie ..... West Hartford
215 Tunxis Road, 06107
Francis J. Collins .... Brookfield Center
13 North Beech Tree Road, 06805
Richard Treibeck ..... Greenwich
P.O. Box 156, Glenville Station, 06830
Emil Frankel ..... Weston
28 Good Hill Road, 06883
John Mastropietro ..... Oakville
48 Augusta Street, 06779

CONNECTICUT (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
Nancy L. Johnson ..... New Britain P.O. Box 1986, 06050	Claudia M. Powers ..... Riverside 15 Hendrie Avenue, 06878
Mary Boatwright ..... Stonington 16 Denison Avenue, 06278	Thomas J. D'Amore, Jr.. Pleasant Valley Box 321, 06063
Jan Fenger ..... Old Saybrook 488 Main Street, 06475	Gerald F. Stevens..... Milford 44 Driftwood Lane, 06460
Jo McKenzie ..... Madison P.O. Box 249, 06443	Leonard Paoletta ..... Bridgeport 64 Hickory Street
Edward Dorsett ..... Morris South Street, 06763	Paul J. Manafort, Sr. ..... New Britain 45 Overhill Avenue, 06053
Peter Michel..... Darien 10 Scout Trail, 06830	George Krivda ..... Fairfield 192 Berkeley Road, 06430
Betsee Osborn ..... Fairfield 71 Oldfield Road, 06430	Rosalie Renfrew..... Avon 5 Gray Pine, 06001
Richard Bozzuto ..... Watertown 430 Northfield Road, 06795	Brent Robbins ..... New Haven Yale Station, Box 6034, 06520
William Champlin ..... Hartford 20 Woodside Circle, 06105	Reginald Brown..... New Haven Yale Station, Box 784, 06520
1 — Curt Smith .....Manchester 209 Henry Street, 06040	1 — Benjamin Andrews .....Hartford 37 Willard Street, 06105
Leslie Gianelli ..... Hartford 24 Park Place, Apt. 22E	David Reynolds ..... Rocky Hill 3-H Lathrop Lane, 06067
Dale Ryan ..... Hartford 126 Westerly Terrace, 06105	Kathleen Hickey ..... West Hartford 7 Hartwell Road, 06117
2 — Kenneth Hampton ..... Haddam 153 Meeting House Road, 06438	2 — Florence Prescott .....Ivorytown Comstock Avenue, 06442
Sebastian Garafalo..... Middletown 115 Schuyler Avenue, 06457	Anthony Guglielmo....Stafford Springs 100 Stafford Street, 06076
Herman Weingart..... North Franklin RFD 2, Box 91, 06254	Andrew Norton ..... Colchester 94 Westchester Road, 06415
3 — Bryan Anderson..... New Haven 33 Pine Street, 06513	3 — Joseph Mulrine..... New Haven 501 Whitney Avenue, 06511
Helen Bosley ..... New Haven 24 Ramsdell Place, 06515	Gerard Patton.....Milford 31 Governor's Avenue, 06460
Linda Emmons.....Madison 111 Yankee Peddlar Path, 06443	Marc Solomon ..... New Haven Yale Station, 06520
4 — Dorothy W. Stapleton ..... Greenwich 281 Lake Road, 06830	4 — William Nickerson..... Greenwich 35 Quail Road, 06831
Jacquelyn Durell ..... Fairfield 2308 Fairfield Beach Road, 06430	Josephine Fuchs.....Westport 22 Regents Park, 06880
John Becker ..... Greenwich P.O. Box 1787, 06830	Robert Newman..... Darien 208 Leroy Avenue, 06820
5 — Joseph Santopietro..... Waterbury 97 Baldwin Avenue, 06706	5 — Alan R. Anderson .....Danbury 60 Miry Brook Road, 06810

CONNECTICUT (Continued)

Delegates

Thomas F. Upson ..... Waterbury
52 Holmes Avenue, 06710
Richard Foley..... Oxford
80 O'Neill Road, 06483

6 — Eleanore Klapatch ..... Bristol
44 Arbor Court, 06010
Wallace Barnes ..... Bristol
1924 Perkins Street, 06010
Margaret Baldrige ..... Woodbury
14 Tomlinson Road, 06798

Alternates

Mae Schmidle ..... Newtown
Echo Valley Road, 06810
Allan Schlesinger..... Derby
22 Derbyshire, 06418

6 — James McLaughlin..... Woodbury
52 Bear Hill Road, 06799
Adeline MacDermid ..... Plymouth
30 Harwington Avenue, 06782
John Calkins..... Torrington
170 Country Club Road, 06790

DELAWARE

(Seventeen Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: Michael N. Castle

AT LARGE

Delegates

Basil Battaglia ..... Wilmington
1401 Clinton Street, 19806
George Hering ..... Wilmington
1905 Field Road, 19806
Pete DuPont..... Rockland
Patterns, 19732
Peter Kopf ..... Wilmington
2227 Old Orchard Road, 19810
Lynn Glaze..... Greenville
5 Winding Way, 19807
John Rollins..... Wilmington
P.O. Box 1026, 19899
Joseph Pinckett .....New Castle
126 Buttonwood Avenue, 19720
Sylvia Wolfe .....New Castle
C-7 Schoolside Apartments, 19720
Stephanie Ulbrich ..... Newark
1018 Summit View Drive, 19713
Al Pagano..... Newark
18 Mattei Lane, 19713
Mike Castle .....Dover
Woodburn, 19901
Ron Smith .....Dover
225 South State Street, 19901
Everett Moore .....Georgetown
P.O. Box 554, 19947

Alternates

Michael Harkins..... Wilmington
1105 Woodlawn Avenue, 19805
Ohla Rybakoff ..... Wilmington
105 West 13th Street, 19801
Jan Ting ..... Wilmington
104 Alapocas Drive, 19803
Georgetta Fetters ..... Wilmington
2503 Pinoak Lane, 19810
Janet Rzewnicki..... Wilmington
125 Westgate Drive, 19808
Dale Hiller ..... Wilmington
151 Oldbury Drive, 19808
Jackie Brown .....New Castle
105 Fithian Drive, 19720
Gerret Copeland..... Wilmington
Two Mill Road, 19806
JoAnn Hedrick..... Newark
13 Gristmill Lane, 19711
Bob Powell..... Wilmington
5455 Crestline Drive, 19808
Robert George .....Dover
P.O. Box 426, 19901
Mary Ann Lambertson.....Dover
R.D. 5, Box 87, 19931
Robert Carmean.....Bethel
P.O. Box 36, 19931

DELAWARE (Continued)

Delegates

Tina Fallon ..... Seaford
Route 4, Box 219, 19973
Priscilla Rakestraw ..... Dover
Dupont Experimental Station, Bldg. 402, 19901
W. Laird Stabler, Jr. ..... Montchanin
P.O. Box 124, 19710
Frances West ..... Wilmington
911 Darley Road, 19810

Alternates

Tom Draper ..... Milford
200 Lakeview Avenue, 19963
Martin Moffitt ..... Wilmington
99 Pine Valley Road, 19898
Jim Holman ..... Wilmington
5 Lyles Court, 19808
Frances Steele ..... Wilmington
128 Rockingham Drive, 19803

DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA

(Fourteen Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: Michael Doud Gill

AT LARGE

Delegates

Michael Doud Gill ..... Washington
4201 Cathedral Avenue NW, Apt. 302E, 20016
Lois DeVecchio ..... Washington
4821 Rodman Street NW, 20016
Ann F. Heuer ..... Washington
4831 Indian Lane NW, 20016
Jerry A. Moore, Jr. ..... Washington
1621 Buchanan Street NW, 20011
Nicholas R. Arroyo ..... Washington
3909 Watson Place NW, 20016
Elaine Dym ..... Washington
1718 22nd Street NW
Wyatt A. Stewart, III ..... Washington
320 A Street SE, 20003
Marjorie H. Parker ..... Washington
3115 Fessenden Street NW, 20008
Talley R. Homer, Jr. ... Washington
1323 Wygate Road NW, 20012
John D. Garst, Jr. ..... Washington
4848 Rodman Street NW, 20016
Nancy Chin-Lee ..... Washington
3223 Chesapeake Street NW, 20008
Anne B. Hirschel ..... Washington
1421 Massachusetts Ave NW, 20005
Nancy A. Thompson ..... Washington
4201 Cathedral Avenue, 20016
John W. Gill ..... Washington
4907 Tilden Street NW, 20016

Alternates

Paul A. Theis ..... Washington
2903 Garfield Street NW, 20008
Betty May ..... Washington
4060 52nd Terrace NW, 20016
Raymond J. Howar ..... Washington
2416 Tracy Place NW, 20008
Rockwood Hoar Foster .... Washington
3047 West Lane Keys NW, 20007
Elanor Lyons Williams, III . Washington
500 23rd Street NW, 20037
Juliette Claggett McLennan . Washington
1824 Phelps Place NW #1809, 20008
Jonathan W. Sloat ..... Washington
3006 45th Street NW, 20016
Barbara Spillinger ..... Washington
2700 Virginia Avenue NW, 20037
H. Minton Francis ..... Washington
1800 Sudbury Road NW, 20012
Steven W. Broadbent ..... Washington
2215 39th Place NW, 20001
Stephen Kurzman ..... Washington
1523 28th Street NW, 20007
Charles T. Cudlip ..... Washington
2206 Kalorama Road NW, 20008
L. Leonard Hacker ..... Washington
319 9th Street SE, 20003
Joseph D. Murphy ..... Washington
5015 Lowell Street NW, 20016

FLORIDA

(Eighty-two Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: Jeanie Austin

AT LARGE

Delegates

Robert Martinez ..... Tallahassee
The Capitol, 32399

Bobby L. Brantley ..... Tallahassee
The Capitol PL 05, 32399

Jim Smith ..... Tallahassee
1000 Ox Bottom Road, 32312

Diane Rittenhouse ..... Pensacola
6234 Appomattox Drive, 32503

Alec Courtelis ..... Miami
1101 Brickell Avenue, Suite 500, 33131

Jeanie Austin ..... Orlando
1338 Buckwood Drive, 32806

Bill Taylor ..... Jacksonville
4161 Carmichael Avenue, 32206

Joseph Zappala ..... St. Petersburg
6539 Central Avenue, 33710

Dixie N. Sansom ..... Satellite Beach
P.O. Drawer 3272697, 32937

Melvin F. Sembler ..... St. Petersburg
5959 Central Avenue, 33710

Toni Jennings ..... Orlando
1032 Wilfred Drive, 32803

John E. Bush ..... Miami
Room 510-C, Collins Blvd.,
107 W. Gaines, 33157

H. Terrell Griffin ..... Orlando
20 N. Orange Avenue, Suite 120, 32801

Paula Hawkins ..... Winter Park
1214 N. Park Avenue, 32789

Alberto R. Cardenas ..... Miami
1221 Brickell Avenue, 22nd Floor, 33131

Ileana Ros-Lehtinen ..... Miami
8421 NW 56th Street, 33166

Mark A. Guzzetta ..... Boca Raton
1101 Holland Drive, 33487

Alfred S. Austin ..... Tampa
4617 San Miguel, 33629

Bill McCollum ..... Longwood
600 Thistlewood Court, 32779

Bill Young ..... Washington, DC
2407 Rayburn House Office Bldg., 20515

Michael Bilirakis ..... Washington
1100 Cleveland Street, Suite 1600, 20515

Alternates

Ben Campen ..... Gainesville
P.O. Drawer 1209, 32602

Louise Courtelis ..... Miami
1101 Brickell Avenue, Suite 500, 33131

Ray Velazquez ..... Miami
5700 SW 97th Street, 33156

Patricia A. Moore ..... Ft. Lauderdale
3233 NE 34th Street, #412, 33308

Nancy Rhodes ..... Jacksonville
8239 Hollyridge Road, 32256

Arthur E. Teele ..... Miami
555 NE 15th Street, Suite 31A, 33132

Van B. Poole ..... Tallahassee
725 Bronough Street, 32399-1000

William G. Myers ..... Hobe Sound
8652 SE Seagrape, 33455

C. C. Dockery ..... Lakeland
P.O. Box 2805, 33806

Kathleen Ann Peck ..... Orlando
6339 Hidden Dale Avenue, 32819

Shirlee Gibson ..... Riviera Beach
3890 Sunset Lane, 33404

John K. Renke ..... New Port Richey
7637 Little Road, 33553

Mary Rumberger ..... Winter Park
1015 Greentree Drive, 32789

Dorsey Miller ..... Lauderhill
4761 NW 17th Court, 33313

Judith B. Youngblood ..... Jacksonville
11651 Shellfish Drive, 32216

Nancy Wood ..... Miami
1540 Mercado Avenue, 33146

Ruth Grubb ..... Sebring
1915 SE Lakeview Drive, 33870

Sally R. Ford ..... DeLand
509 New York Avenue West, 32720

Stella M. Lewis ..... Orlando
841 Wooden Blvd., 32805

Adis M. Vila ..... Tallahassee
1829-C Nicklaus Drive, 32301-0009

Alice R. Bennett ..... Indiatlantic
P.O. Box 3067, 32903

FLORIDA (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
Andy Ireland ..... Washington, DC 2416 Rayburn House Office Bldg., 20515	Marcia Fotopoulos ..... Fernandina Beach 1179 S. Fletcher Avenue, 32034
Tom Lewis ..... Palm Beach Gardens 2700 PGA Boulevard, Suite 1, 33410	Elizabeth Johnson ..... Youngstown Rt. B, Box 28, 32466
Connie Mack ..... Tampa P.O. Box 1835, 33601	Jack H. Denson ..... Tavernier 133 Plantation Drive, 33070
E. Clay Shaw ..... Washington, DC 440 Cannon House Office Bldg., 20515	Anne Roberts ..... West Palm Beach 212 Marlborough Road, 33405

DISTRICT

Delegates	*Alternates*
1 — Tom Banjanin ..... Pensacola 3575 Hopestill Road, 32503	1 — Eleanor Farrell ..... Ft. Walton Beach 732 Sailfish Drive, 32548
Elise Delano ..... Santa Rosa Beach P.O. Box 1009, 32459	Biggs David Kessler ..... Gulf Breeze 3411 Hillside Avenue, 32561
Tommy Thomas .... Panama City Beach P.O. Box 490, 32401	Patricia M. Thornber .. Ft. Walton Beach 342 Holmes Boulevard, 32548
2 — Almyra J. Akerman ..... Madison Route 4, Box 1810, 32340	2 — Richard James Albertson .... Tallahassee 2401 Ryan Place, 32308
Shirlee Bowne ..... Tallahassee 1429 Lucy Street, 32308	Don R. Everett ..... Perry 103 Ridge Road, 32347
Edith Lopez McCrimmon .. Yankeetown 22 Palm Drive, 32698	Marion S. Turner ..... Jasper P.O. Box 1007
3 — Marilyn Evans-Jones . Fernandina Beach 12 Painted Bunting, 32034	3 — Evelyn Vera Adair Rylant ..... Fernandina Beach 634 South 15th Street, 32034
James E. King, Jr. ..... Jacksonville 13724 Pleasant Valley Drive, 32225	Thomas M. Fiorentino ..... Jacksonville 4730 Apache Avenue, 32210
Norma L. Smith ..... Jacksonville 1203 Campbell Circle, 32207	Bruce R. Duggar ..... Jacksonville 8176 Jamaica Road South, 32216
4 — Elizabeth L. Austin ..... Jacksonville 6191 Lake Lugano Drive, 32256	4 — Walter T. Graham .. Green Cove Springs 2343 Tranquility Lane, 32043
John Sundeman ..... St. Augustine 333 Gentian Road, 32086	Robert B. Wood ..... Ormond Beach 770 John Anderson Drive, 32074
Edward G. Thompson ..... Hawthorne Route 2, Box 245-B, 32640	Margaret S. Davie ..... Palm Coast 21 Faith Lane, 32037
5 — Geraldine A. Harlow ..... Winter Park 732 Friar Road, 32792	5 — Raymond Valdes ..... Longwood 104 Hill Crest Drive, 32779
Maryanne Morse ..... 32750 1370 Dunhill Drive, 32750	Elese C. Sanford ..... Orlando 640 Park Lake Street, 32803
James H. Stelling, III .. Altomonte Springs P.O. Box 280, 32715	Barbara Hoff ..... Orlando 1225 Spring Lake Drive

FLORIDA (Continued)

Delegates

6 — Ginny D. Dinkins.....Gainesville
3120 NW 37th Street, 32605
Mary Ann Hogan.....Brooksville
7400 Mildred Avenue, 34601
Julie Klein ..... Reddick
P.O. Box 38, 32686

7 — Bill Kincaid ..... Tampa
P.O. Box 10267, 33609
Marjorie M. Kincaid ..... Tampa
P.O. Box 10267, 33609
Lazaro A. Hernandez..... Tampa
4919 Lyford Cay Road, 33629

8 — Walter P. Loebenberg ..... Clearwater
5200 E. Bay Drive, 34624
Bonnie Jean Kosky ..... Pinellas Park
5387 Ferndale Place, 34666
Gail Presley .....St. Petersburg
2056-68th Terrace, South, 33712

9 — Merland J. Conine ..... Port Richey
7923 Kelpie Drive, 34668
Jean Dougherty ..... Lutz
4619 Van Dyke Road, 33549
Martha Wheeler..... Lutz
932 Crenshaw Lake Road, 33549

10 — William Raley .....Winter Haven
P.O. Box 1112, 33882
Karen Van Ness.....Bradenton
1108 Palma Sola Blvd., 34209
Jean Burt ..... Lakeland
1710 Newport Avenue, 33803

11 — Malcolm McLouth..... Cocoa Beach
5300 Ocean Beach Blvd., #406, 32931
Barbara K. Peters..... Orlando
3726 St. Moritz, 32812
Jeanne L. Van Meter .....Kissimmee
15 Glendale Drive, 32743

Alternates

6 — Rex J. Ford..... Ocala
1721 SE Clatter Bridge Road, 32671
Darla W. Huddleston.....Bushnell
P.O. Box 1497, 33513
Alexander Ilnyckyj ..... Crystal River
P.O. Box 2011, 32629

7 — Howard Christopher Tompkins
..... Riverview
3440 Yale Circle, 33569
Gladys H. Patterson..... Tampa
2615 South Dundee, 33629
Charles Jerry Kelley..... Tampa
4647 Bay Crest Drive, 33615

8 — Charles J. Christ, Jr. .....St. Petersburg
One Beach Drive, SE, #1409, 33701
Virginia K. Tesch .....St. Petersburg
8790 10th Street, North, 33702
Joan N. Jaicks .....St. Petersburg
459 Bayview Drive, NE, 33704

9 — Win Neudeck..... Clearwater
Red Carpet Resort
530 S. Gulfview Blvd., 33515
Peter H. Monroe .....Tarpon Springs
752 Appaloosa Road, 33589
Joseph D. D'Ettore, Jr.
..... New Port Richey
710 Oleander Avenue, 34653

10 — Michael Corsmeier.....Winter Haven
350 Northwest 24th Street, J108, 33880
John Laurent ..... Bartow
P.O. Box 1018, Hwy. 60 East, 33830
Carol Carter .....Palmetto
3315 7th Street Court West, 34221

11 — William O. Jordan ..... Vero Beach
1855 34th Avenue, 32960
Charles Bronson.....Satellite Beach
440 Park Avenue, 32937
Linda Clarke ..... St. Cloud
5900 E. Irlo Bronson Mem. Hwy.,
32769

FLORIDA (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
12 — Chester Clem ..... Vero Beach 2525 20 Street, 32960	12 — Patricia Magrogan .....Tequesta P.O. Box 3594, 33469
Charles Kane ..... Stuart 4084 SE Fairway East, 34997	Darlene Dawson..... Fort Pierce 6012 Palm Drive, 34982
Elizabeth Walson..... Stuart 614 Overlook Drive, 34994	Jeanette B. Riel ..... Vero Beach 1730 45th Avenue, 32966
13 — Diane D'Andrea.....Punta Gorda 2281 Gulfview Road, 33950	13 — Roy Wilson .....Cape Coral 206 SE 29th Street, 33904
Ted Ewing .....Englewood P.O. Box 2908, 34295	Marion Christy..... Fort Myers 4612 Flagship Drive, Apt. 105, 33919
Gina Hahn ..... Naples 4401 Gulf Shore Blvd., N. #1405, 33940	Ben Nordell ..... Charlotte Harbor P.O. Box 356, 33950
14 — Marion Hallman..... Boca Raton 622 NW 13th Street, #21, 33486	14 — Mary McCarty ..... Delray Beach 509 Dotterel Road, 23A, 33444
Candia Mausser .....Lauderhill 4200 Inverrary Blvd. #3614, 33319	Anne Brevetti..... Delray Beach 221 Waterford Crescent, 33446
Thomas Sliney, Jr..... Boca Raton 951 DeSoto Road, #433, 33432	Genevieve B. Rollyson . Boynton Beach 6019 Old Ocean Boulevard, 33435
15— David Eller .....Deerfield Beach 281 SE 18th Avenue, 33441	15 — William G. Glynn ..... Ft. Lauderdale 1617 N. Atlantic Road, 33305
Rita Nielson Johnson ... Ft. Lauderdale 549 NE 10th Avenue, 33301	Carl L. Mayhue ..... Ft. Lauderdale 625 NE 4th Street, 33301
James Blosser ..... Ft. Lauderdale 624 Isle of Palms, 33301	Mary Ellen Stacey ..... Ft. Lauderdale 2301 NE 13th Street, 33304
16 — Tony Cotarelo ..... Miami 10235 Coral Way, C-350, 33165	16 — Pat Hucker .....Coral Springs 3230 NW 111 Avenue, 33065
Arthur J. Hill ..... Miami 3275 NW 79th Street, 33147	Sandra J. Chanzes ....Pembroke Pines 9740 NW 15th Street, 33024
Arthur Siegel .....Miramer 7716 Coral Blvd., 33023	Arturo P. Hevin ..... Miami 2411 SW 83rd Court, 33155
17 — Luis Arrizurieta .....Hialeah 1300 W. 84th Street, 33014	17 — Richard T. Crotty..... Orlando 2913 Curry Woods Drive, 32822
Roberto Casas .....Hialeah 335 E. 20th Street, 33010	Maria Mejides .....Hialeah 625 W. 60th Street, 33012
Roger Mourant.....N. Miami 11470 N. Bayshore Drive, 33181	Betty Lubien .....Miami Shores 803 NE 99th Street, 33138
18 — Nicholas Morley ..... Miami P.O. Box 450249, 33245	18 — Ofelia T. Fernandez..... Miami 1861 SW 36th Avenue, 33145
Mary Ellen Miller ..... Miami 1386 South Venetian Way, 33139	Richard Seiderman.. North Bay Village 1801 S. Treasurer Drive #525, 33141
Ruben A. Mendiola ..... Miami P.O. Box 450219, 33245-0219	Roberta Kaiser..... Miami Beach 4101 Pine Tree Drive #1006, 33140

FLORIDA (Continued)

Delegates

19 — Carlos Salman ..... Miami
7830 SW 83rd Court, 33143
Theresa N. Ashkar ..... Miami
6500 SW 79th Court, 33143
Edward Toppino, Sr. ..... Key West
3424 Riviera Drive, 33040

Alternates

19 — Adriana Comellas Macretti .... Miami
7205 S.W. 4th Street, 33144
Camilo Padreda ..... Coral Gables
1540 Alegriano Avenue, 33146
John W. Schmitz ..... Miami
1101 Brickell Avenue, Suite 1700, 33157

GEORGIA

(Forty-eight Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: Patrick Swindall

AT LARGE

Delegates

Newt Gingrich ..... Washington, DC
1005 Longworth House Office Bldg., 20515
Patrick Swindall ..... Washington, DC
2416 Rayburn House Office Bldg., 20515
William Dooner ..... Atlanta
640 Riverchase Point, 30328
A. W. Robertson ..... Atlanta
2637 Peachtree Road NE #309, 30305
Fred Cooper ..... Thomasville
203 Junius Street, 31792
Sallie Newbill ..... Atlanta
7205 Riverside Drive, 30328
Paul Coverdell ..... Atlanta
2622 Piedmont Road, 30324
Oscar Persons ..... Atlanta
100 Galleria Parkway #1200, 30305
John M. Stuckey, Jr. ..... Atlanta
1776 Peactree Street #500-S, 30309
David Drumheller ..... Valdosta
2609 Winding Way, 31602
Joe Rogers ..... Norcross
P.O. Box 6450, 30091
E. B. Frost, IV ..... Macon
P.O. Box 6114, 31208
Reva Jennings ..... Cummings
60 Pinelake Drive, 30130
Adrienne Susong ..... Conyers
4300 Susong Road, 30208
Rose Strong ..... Columbus
#5 Cranston Court, 31907

Alternates

Martelle Layfield ..... Columbus
2507 Cathryn Drive, 31906
Robert J. Shaw ..... Atlanta
295 Glen Lake Drive, NW, 30327
Gary C. Cason ..... Columbus
3128 College Drive, 31907
Guy E. Davis, Jr. ..... Atlanta
5430 Glenridge Drive, 30342
Jeanne Ferst ..... Atlanta
2525 Peachtree#16, 30305
Frank C. Parker, III ..... Statesboro
308 Miller Street, 30458
Dick Jones ..... Marietta
3411 Old Wagon Road, 30062
Nathan Anthony Kimbrell ..... Rex
5947 Chalice Way, 30273
Dot Burns ..... Gainsville
2429 Island Drive, 30501
Lamar A. Bell ..... Blackshear
P.O. Box 414, 31516
Michael D. Collins ..... Columbus
2840 Warm Springs Road #18, 31904
Wanda B. Hubbs ..... Doraville
3348 Thornewood Drive, 30340
Kathy Fox ..... Savannah
30 Mulberry Bluff Drive, 31906
Robert Williams ..... St. Simons Islands
257 Alabama Street, 31522
Gerard Bernier ..... Peachtree City
116 Cornwall Ridge, 30269

GEORGIA (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
John Simms ..... Sea Island 181 7th Street, 31561	Charles Aultman ..... Statesboro 118 Ramblewood Drive, 30458
Lillian Webb .....Norcross 300 Academy Street, 30093	Daniel May .....Warner Robbins 310 Gawin Drive, 31093
James L. Rudd..... Macon 513 Bristlecone Drive, 31210	James H. Burton .....Jonesboro 1623 Holborn Court, 30236

DISTRICT

Delegates	*Alternates*
1 — Eugene McCracken ..... Savannah 16 Brightwater Drive, 31410	1 — Gates Peed ..... Statesboro Route 2, Box 370, 30458
Eric Johnson ..... Savannah 22 Noble Glen Drive, 31406	Larry Widdle .....Springfield Box 247, 31329
Anne Mueller..... Savannah 13013 Hermitage Court, 31419	Lee Woodcock..... Glennville 416 S. Rushing Street, 30427
2 — Robert Ackerman.....Thomasville 130 Holly Springs Drive, 31792	2 — Ernest Harris ..... Sylvester P.O. Box 208, 31791
Charles Clark, Jr..... Albany 2401 Nottingham #137, 31707	Shelton Mitchell..... Albany 4105 Radium Springs Road, 31705
C. M. Leger .....Cordele Route 4, Box 401, 31015	Dennis O'Connor..... Leesburg Route 2, Box 47F, 31763
3 — Yvonne R. White.....LaGrange 811 Underwood Drive, 30240	3 — Porter Smith, Sr. .....LaGrange 510 Park Avenue, 30240
Carol Edge .....Columbus 4152 Spirea Drive, 31907	Donald L. North.....LaGrange 116 Briarcliff Road, 30240
Mark C. Callaway .....LaGrange 403 College Avenue, 30240	Michael A. Collins.....Jackson P.O. Box 3617, 30233
4 — Oscar Jerome Brittingham III . . Dunwoody 5078 Meadow Creek Drive, 30338	4 — George Chapman ..... Atlanta 1331 Merry Lane NE, 30329
Jimmy W. Fisher ..... Tucker 4048 North Lake Creek Drive, 30084	Vincent E. Ziegenbein .....Decatur 1220 Renee Drive, 30035
Thomas O. McPherson ..... Duluth 1075 Bell Road, 30136	Gloria Hudgins..... Conyers 2029 Flat Shoals Road, 30207
5 — D. Scott Hanson, Jr. ..... Atlanta 3041 Rhodenhaven Drive NW, 30327	5 — J. Caleb Clarke, III..... Atlanta 2605 Habersham Road NW, 30305
John Lupton ..... Atlanta 594 Westover Drive NW, 30305	Larry Thompson ..... Atlanta 2015 Wallace Road SW, 30331
Marianne Lee ..... Atlanta 6265 Riverside Drive NW, 30328	M. E. Ellinger, Jr. ..... Atlanta 3325 Paces Ferry Road NW, 30327

GEORGIA (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
6 — Johnny C. White ..... Morrow 2242 Marion Lane, 30260	6 — Freddi Hagin .....Douglasville 3724 Sullivan Drive, 30135
Lyle Shira..... Newnan 35 Brookside Drive, 30263	James F. Gardner.....College Park 2248 Rugby Terrace, 30337
Kenneth Smith..... Bremen 284 Tree Top Drive, 30110	Mike Neal ..... Carollton 441 N. Lakeshore Drive, 30117
7 — Melodie Clayton ..... Marietta 865 Trailside Lane, 30064	7 — William K. Meadors .....Cartersville 44 Wayside Drive, 30120
Marshall M. Bandy, Jr..... Ringold Route 3, Salem Valley Road	David Rodney Huskins ..... White School Street, 30184
Ted D. Cash..... Lafayette Round Pond Road, 30728	Bill Adams.....Lookout Mountain 304 Martin Lane, 30750
8 — F. C. Smalley.....Toomsboro Route 1, Box 29, 31090	8 — William H. Wiggins..... Sandersville Route 3, Box 178, 31082
Don O'Brien ..... Macon 4663 Sprucewood Drive, 31210	Bill Hardin..... Macon 4909 Wesleyan Woods Drive, 31210
Milton G. Clements..... Douglas Route 4, Box 260, 31533	Ann Pounds ..... Macon 2036 Vining Circle, 31206
9 — H. Phillip Neff..... Dalton 2002 Sheffield Place, 30720	9 — Claude Beck.....Blairsville P.O. Box 666, 30512
Julian Hutchins ..... Commerce Route 1, Box 340, 30529	Truman Barrett..... Hiawassee Route 1, Box 32, 30546
Fred Meyer..... Lawrenceville 1320 Willington Cove, 30245	Mary Ellen Vandiver .....Clairmont Route 2, Box 2552
10 — Henry Samuel Atkins, Jr. .Watkinsville 1081 Clairmont Place, 30677	10 — Harold Henderson ..... Augusta 3020 Pine Needle Road, 30909
Frank Albert..... Augusta 3102 Walton Way Extension, 30677	Sandra Lass ..... Augusta 3866 Darden Place, 30909
Dean O. Webb..... Lithonia 4527 Shiloh Ridge Trail, 30058	Bertie R. Webb ..... Lithonia 4527 Shiloh Ridge Trail, 30058

GUAM

(Four Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: Joseph Ada

AT LARGE

Delegates	*Alternates*
Joseph Ada.....Agana P.O. Box 2950, 96910	Thomas Tanaka .....Agana T.S. Tanaka Bldg., Suite 260, Route 4, 96910

GUAM (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
Marilyn Manibusan ..... Agana P.O. Box 4511, 96910	Pete F. Perez ..... Agana P.O. Box 3404, 96910
Edward M. Calvo, Jr. ..... Agana 115 Chalan Santo Papa, 96910	Marth Cruz Ruth ..... Tamuning P.O. Box 7013, 96911
Julie S. Blaz ..... Tamuning 309 Vivian Way, Jonestown, 96911	James Brooks ..... Agana 259 Martyr Street, Suite 101, 96910

HAWAII

(Twenty Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: Gene Ward

AT LARGE

Delegates	*Alternates*
Mark Spengler ..... Kailua-Kona 75-5851 Kuakini Hwy., 96740	Max Crittenden ..... Kailua-Kona 77-6456 Pualani Street, 96740
David Ross ..... Kailua-Kona 75-5851 Kuakini Hwy., 96740	Diane Gentry ..... Keaau SR 6013, 96749
Barbra Tengan ..... Wailuku 432 Waiehu Beach Road, 96793	Charles Maalea ..... Haiku 470 Holokai Road, 96708
Pat Elf ..... Kihei 2061 S. Kihei Road, #4, 96753	Pua Hahimoto ..... Pukalani 3354 Iolani Street, 96788
Elsie Lawrence ..... Wahiawa 142 S. Cane Street, 96786	Gail Urbanczyk ..... Pearl City P.O. Box 954, 96782
Marilyn Harrison ..... Kailua 1190 Lunaai Street, 96734	Russ Prothero ..... Kaneohe 45-604 Paleka Road, 96744
David Kahanu ..... Kailua 265 Aikahi Place, 96734	Linda Kaneshiro ..... Kaneohe 45-515 Waipua Place, 96744
Gene Ward ..... Honolulu 875 Puuomao St., 96825	Marilyn Burgess ..... Honolulu 912-A 11th Avenue, 96816
Mei Lan Hee ..... Honolulu 612 Kaumaka Place, 96825	Nancy Young ..... Honolulu 2119 Wilder Avenue, 96822
David Porter ..... Honolulu 509 University Avenue, #903, 96826	John Ahuna ..... Honolulu 2228 Pauoa Road, 96813
David Barbour ..... Honolulu 1040 Lunalilo #101, 96822	Emma Beuke ..... Honolulu 2888 Ala Slima Drive #2808, 96818
David Paco ..... Waipahu 94-268 Kahuahele, 96797	Cheryl Kenny ..... Honolulu 1530 Mahie Place, 96818
Creighton Lam ..... Aiea 98-325 Ualo Street, #A2, 96701	David Tawares ..... Ewa Beach 91-1025 Kalapur Street, 96706
Calvin Eaton ..... Ewa Beach 91-277 Ewa Beach Road, 96706	

HAWAII (Continued)

DISTRICT

Delegates	*Alternates*
1 — Anne Peterson ..... Honolulu 501 Hahaione Street, #18F, 96825	1 — Roy Yoshimura ..... Honolulu 722 Hind Iuka Drive, 96821
Donna Ikeda ..... Honolulu 918 Wainiha Street, 96825	Howard Chong ..... Honolulu 2569 Pacific Heights Road, 96813
Gayle Gardner ..... Honolulu 1132 Kaumailuna Place, 96817	George Akahane ..... Aiea 98-1004 Piku Place, 96701
2 — Cam Cavasso .....Waimanalo 41-981 Laumilo Street, 96795	2 — Kathi Zehner .....Kaneohe 1426 Akikii Place, 96744
Warren H. Goolsby .....Kailua 279 Aikahi Place, 96734	Lila Shurance .....Kaneohe 45-081 Waiape Place, 96744
Hannibal Tavares ..... Wailuku P.O. Box 1190, 96793	Kirk Rector .....Kailua-Kona 75-373 Hoene Street, 96740

IDAHO

(Twenty-two Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: Blake G. Hall

AT LARGE

Delegates	*Alternates*
James McClure ..... Washington, DC U.S. Senate Hart Bldg. 309, 20510	Vicki Risch ..... Boise 5400 S. Cole Road, 83709
Chuck Lempesis ..... Post Falls 420 E. 14th, 83854	Susan Fagan ..... Lewiston 1602 Ripon Avenue, 83501
Oscar Field ..... Grand View HC-Box 221, 83654	Jerry Evans ..... Boise 9125 Donnybrook Drive, 83709
Con Mahoney ..... Idaho Falls 4871 S. 15th W., 83402	Donna Kunau ..... Burley 1941 Miller Avenue, 83318
Ken McClure ..... Boise 5259 Waterwheel, 83402	Dennis Wheeler ..... Coeur D'Alene P.O. Box 2105, 83814
Richard Bauer ..... American Falls 512 West Park, 83211	Mark Ricks ..... Rexburg 3348 S. 1400 W., 83440
Elaine Martin ..... Ketchum Box 2478, 83340	Lenore Barrett ..... Challis Box 347, 83226
Ruthie Johnson ..... Hayden Lake 11115 Avondale Loop Road, 83835	Rosie White ..... Boise 8576 Colt, 83709
Cindy Moyle ..... Burley Rt. 1 Box 1762, 83318	Cheryl Schwartz ..... Boise 1752 Canova, 83440
Janet Miller ..... Boise 5707 Randolph, 83705	Sybil Ferguson ..... Rexburg P.O. Box 160, 83440
Eulalie Langford ..... Montpelier Box 386	Mary Harvey ..... Meridian 1239 Maple, 83642

IDAHO (Continued)

Delegates

Sheila Pollock ..... Hailey
P.O. Box 1648, 83333
Shirley Green ..... Moscow
914 E. 8th, 83843
Tim Hopkins ..... Idaho Falls
188 E. 49th St., 83401
Katie Brodie ..... Hayden Lake
P.O. Box 749, 83835
Ann Rydalch ..... Idaho Falls
3824 E. 17th Street, 83401

Alternates

Gary Glenn ..... Boise
317 Parkway Drive, 83706
Carol Newcomb ..... Twin Falls
RFD #3, Highlawn Drive, 83301
David Nordling ..... Boise
3210 Mountain View Drive, 83704
Don Mitchell ..... Boise
P.O. Box 50, 83728
Phil Reberger ..... Boise
304 N. 8th Rm. 338, 83702

DISTRICT

Delegates

1—James Risch ..... Boise
5400 S. Cole Road, 83709
Mark Hartung ..... Payette
Box 147, 83661
Patti Ann Lodge ..... Caldwell
Rt. 4 Box 360, 83605

2—Donna Brizee ..... Twin Falls
2086 Hillcrest Drive, 83301
Russell Newcomb ..... Twin Falls
RFD #3, Highlawn Drive, 83301
Blake Hall ..... Idaho Falls
P.O. Box 430, 83402

Alternates

1—David Leroy ..... Boise
3766 Stone Creek Way, 83703
Brad Little ..... Emmett
Box 205, 83617
Donna Jones..... Payette
333 S. 9th Street, 93661

2—Georgia Dixon ..... Idaho Falls
Route 4, Box 294, 83401
Dirk Kempthorne..... Boise
2211 Corn Husk Court, 83706
Eb Gaines..... Ketchum
P.O. Box 1011, 83340

ILLINOIS

(Ninety-two Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: James R. Thompson

AT LARGE

Delegates

James R. Thompson ..... Springfield
207 State House, 62706
George Ryan ..... Springfield
214 State House, 62706
Jim Edgar..... Springfield
213 State House, 62706
Robert Michel ..... Peoria
207 NE Perry, 61603

Alternates

William Cellini ..... Springfield
1231 West Vine, 62704
Greg Baise ..... Springfield
2400 Manchester Drive, 62704
Jim Dvorak..... Chicago
159 N. Dearborn, Suite 600, 60603
Candice Trees ..... Springfield
1106 N 32nd Street, 62702

ILLINOIS (Continued)

Delegates

Albert M. Jourdan ..... McHenry
60050
James 'Pate' Philip.....Elmhurst
970 N. Oakland Avenue, Suite 120, 60126
Lee Daniels ..... Addison
50 East Oak Street #250, 60101
Sam Skinner..... Chicago
827 North Dearborn, 60610
Maralee Lindley.....Springfield
2332 Noble, 62704
Phyllis Schlafly ..... Alton
68 Fairmount, 62002

Alternates

Joan Mruk .....Wheaton
224 South Washington, 60187
Michael Galvin ..... Chicago
209 East Lake Shore Drive, 60611
Robert Malott.....Kenilworth
520 Roslyn Road, 60013
Faith Manno..... Rockford
2323 Harkin Blvd., 61103
Jeffrey Ladd.....Woodstock
8219 Crystal Springs Road, 60560
Dallas Ingemunson ..... Yorkville
Box 578, 60560

DISTRICT

Delegates

1 — William O. Stewart ..... Chicago
219 East 45th Street, 60653
Spencer Leak ..... Dolton
1650 Jefferson Street, 60419

2 — J. Michael Peck ..... Dolton
429 Jefferson Street, 60419
Samuel Panayotovich..... Chicago
11346 South Ewing, 60617

3 — Herb Huskey ..... Oak Lawn
5101 West 105th Street, 60453
Robert L. Dunne ..... Chicago
9341 South Hamilton, 60620
Robert J. Streit ..... Chicago
9516 Melvina, 60463
Marilu Bartholomew Meyer ... Chicago
9007 S. Leavitt, 60620
Patrick Rea.....Tinley Park
16517 Oxford Drive, 60477

4 — Mary Lou O'Brien.....Joliet
613 N. Raynor, 60435
Aldo DeAngelis.....Olympia Fields
20 Graymoor Lane, 60461
Edward F. Petka..... Plainfield
24735 West Pleasant Court, 60544

Alternates

1 — Herman Williams..... Chicago
636 East 35th Street, 60616
Robert H. Holloway..... Chicago
7432 S. Rhoades, 60619

2 — John J. Kelly ..... Chicago
10439 S. Ewing, 60617
Steve Katich..... Chicago
2900 East 98th Street, 60617

3 — Edward Barron..... Oak Lawn
10005 South Kostner, 60453
Peter Liaka..... Oak Forest
1730 South Central, 60452
Harry A. Dinaso..... Oak Lawn
5916 West 99th Street, 60453
Vivian Van Der Giessen Boerema.....
South Holland
17101 Dobson Avenue, 60473
Michael T. Tracy..... Oak Forest
5778 West 150th Place, 60452

4 — Patricia Yeates ..... Aurora
306 West Downer Place, 60506
Manny Hoffman ..... Homewood
18818 Royal, 60430
Thomas W. Knowles....Olympia Fields
20440 Hellenic Drive, 60461

ILLINOIS (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
5 — Allan C. Carr ..... Cicero 2531 - 60th Court, 60650	5 — Charles W. Painter ..... Countryside Brainard, 60525
John S. Kociolko ..... Cicero 4929 West 31st Place, 60650	Robert Swanson ..... Berwyn 3432 South Ridgeland, 60402
Charles J. Slezak ..... Berwyn 3832 S. Euclid, 60402	William Petrick ..... Hickory Hill 8919 Maple Lane, 60457
6 — J. P. 'Rick' Carney ..... Wheaton 314 W. Illinois Street, 60187	6 — Peter J. Miller ..... Addison 510 North DuPage Avenue, 60101
Doris C. Karpiel ..... Roselle 23W 630 Forest Drive, 60172	M. Ward Fleming ..... Elmhurst 132 Pine Street, 60126
Mary Jo Arndt ..... Lombard 35 South Stewart, 60148	Gary K. Warner ..... Park Ridge 1110 North Clifton, 60068
Bill J. Maio ..... Itasca 622 Country Club Drive, 60014	Lyn D. Kennelly ..... Glen Ellyn 521 Maple, 60137
Bill Fraser ..... Des Plaines Graceland Avenue, 60016	Hugh Murphy ..... Oak Brook 19 W 055 Avenue, Normandy South, 60515
7 — John J. Walsh, Jr. ..... River Forest 1425 Keystone Avenue, 60305	7 — Richard J. Willis ..... Oak Park 1016 North Blvd., 60301
Jewel S. LaFontant ..... Chicago 180 East Pearson, 60611	Angelyn M. Parrilli ..... Forest Park 215 Marengo, 60130
8 — James A. Battista ..... Chicago 1624 N. New England, 60635	8 — Anthony R. Catanzaro ..... Chicago 2028 N. Hamlin Avenue, 60647
Burt A. Polk ..... Elmwood 1900 N. 77th Avenue, 60635	Lillian J. Braun ..... Chicago 2545 N. Monticello, 60647
John J. Hoellen ..... Chicago 1842 West Larchmont, 60613	Ada Carter ..... Chicago 2626 N. Mobile, 60639
9 — Sharon Sharp ..... Chicago 1418 N. Lake Shore Drive #3, 60610	9 — John K. Kneafsey ..... Evanston 2522 Central Park, 60201
Frank C. Paul ..... Evanston 2102 Livingston, 60201	Barbara George Gold ..... Chicago 1300 N. Lake Shore Dr. #35A, 60610
Teresa A. Valdes ..... Evanston 521 Michigan, 60202	Ron Gidwitz ..... Chicago 321 North Wells, 60610
10 — Adeline Jay Geo-Karis ..... Zion P.O. Box 33, 60009	10 — David E. Brown ..... Wilmette 1209 Greenwood, 60091
Ruth B. Grundberg . Arlington Heights 505 East Mayfair Road, 60005	Rita M. Cooper ..... Prairie View 23179 N. Indian Circle, 60069
William E. Peterson ..... Long Grove 1480 Meadowlark, 60047	Henry W. Meers ..... Lake Forest 89 East Deerpath, 60045
Kathleen K. Parker ..... Northbrook 1404 Timberlane, 60062	Frank H. Whitehand ..... Wilmette 1137 Greenwood Avenue, 60091
David N. Barkhausen ..... Lake Bluff 125 East Blodgett Avenue, 60044	Edward D. Murnane .. Arlington Heights 436 S. Belmont Avenue, 60005

ILLINOIS (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
11 — James E. O'Grady ..... Chicago 6843 North Loleta, 60646	11 — Roger McAuliffe ..... Chicago 4660 N. Austin Avenue, 60630
William K. Dammeier .....Norridge 7700 West Strong Street, 60656	Richard R. Kunicki ..... Chicago 6589 N. Caldwell Avenue, 60646
Timothy Sheehan ..... Chicago 6800 West Thorndale, 60631	Arlene C. Jezierny ...Harwood Heights 7609 West Strong Street, 60656
Edward E. Bluthardt .....Schiller Park 4116 Scott Street, 60176	Theresa A. Bartiszewski ..... Chicago 4948 N. Rutherford, 60656
Brian G. Doherty ..... Chicago 3247 N. Odell Avenue, 60634	Michael A. Glaub .....Norridge 4508 N. Oriole Blvd., 60656
12 — Jack Schaffer ..... Cary 616 Spring Beach Road, 60013	12 — William W. Kennedy..... Barrington 218 Steeplechase Road, 60010
Fred Foreman..... Circe E Grayslake 34824 N. Oak Knoll, 60030	Wendy Sams-Tepper ..... Gurnee 32020 North Pine Street, 60031
Betty J. Gloyd .....Hoffman Estates 1165 Ash Road, 60195	Richard E. Mack ..... Ringwood 5109 North Ridgeway, 60072
Harold B. Smith..... Barrington 284 Donlea, 60010	Rudolph F. Magna, Jr..... Gurnee 34940 Oak Knoll Circle, 60031
Bernard V. Narusis ..... Cary 213 West Lake Shore Drive, 60013	Gary J. Skoien ..... Palatine 248 Briarwood, 60067
13 — Harris W. Fawell ..... Naperville 444 South Sleight Street, 60540	13 — Evelyn DeRoss..... Orland Park 10254 Hyacinth Drive, 60462
Judy Baar Topinka..... Riverside 353 Des Plaines Avenue, 60546	John A. Annerino.....Bolingbrook 554 Rockhurst Road, 60439
James R. Stange.....Oakbrook 73 Regent Drive, 60521	Gerald J. Marchese . Oakbrook Terrace 1565 Spring Road, 60181
Jane M. Barnes ..... Palos Park 10126 Westpoint Drive, 60464	Robert J. Sayre.....Hinsdale 105267 Kaye Lane, 60521
John W. Cockrell..... Downers Grove 5618 Carpenter, 60516	Richard J. Kavanagh .....Bolingbrook 430 Charleston Drive, 60439
14 — John B. Friedland.....Elgin 224 Virginia Drive South, 60177	14 — Betty J. Hoxsey ..... Serena Box 264, 60549
Joseph B. Ebbesen.....DeKalb 212 Forsythe Lane, 60115	Forest D. Etheredge..... Aurora 843 West Hardin Avenue, 60506
Suzanne Deuchler ..... Aurora 1128 Prairie Street A, 60506	Roger Hess.....Elgin 1396 Wing Street, 60123
Richard Larson..... Aurora 146 LeGrande Blvd., 60506	John P. Garrow .....Wheaton 1949 Wexford Circle, 60187
James Kirkland .....Elgin 1070 Larkin Avenue, 60121-0787	Joseph F. Kindlon .....Wheaton 27 W 781 Swan Lake Drive, 60187
15 — Thomas Ewing.....Pontiac 310 West Lincoln, 61764	15 — Richard T. Godfrey .....Normal 205 Veronica Way, 61761
John W. Maitland, Jr. ... Bloomington R. R. 3, 61761	Carl W. Troxel.....Clinton 905 South Quincy Drive

ILLINOIS (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
Gordon L. Ropp..... Bloomington 525 N. East Street, 61701	Arnold E. Natzke..... Pontiac Rt. 2, 61764
Donald E. Green ..... Kankakee 1480 Sunset Lane, 60901	Ronald E. Menaugh..... Mahomet Rural Route 1, Box 182, 61853
16 — Lynn Martin..... Loves Park 5224 East Drive, 61111	16 — Shirley Clayton ..... Polo 409 East Mason Street, 61064
Myron J. Olson ..... Dixon 110 East 10th Street, 61021	Bradley L. Gummow..... Rockton 2670 West Rockton Road, 61072
Terry Gratz..... Belvidere 728 Union Street, 61008	Tom Hawes ..... Roscoe 5417 Reimer, 61073
Calvin W. Schuneman... Prophetstown 409 Dale Avenue, 61227	Nancy Lundstrom ..... Rockford 2425 Clinton Road, 61103
17 — Karen Hawkinson .....Galesburg 1577 N. Prairie Street, 61401	17 — Lauren L. Truninger ..... Kawanee 242 Valley Road, 61443
Carl E. Hawkinson.....Galesburg 1577 N. Prairie Street, 61401	Rene Dillavou .....Macomb 800 Meadow Drive, 61455
Jack Ewing.....Macomb 311 S. Randolph Street, 61455	Kevin Meade ..... Canton 218 West Elm Street, 61420
18 — Mildred L. Arends .....Peoria 402 W. Westwood Drive, 61614	18 — Mary A. Ulrich .....Peoria 5326 N. Bill Hollow Road, 61615
James R. Donahue..... Pekin 1112 Park Avenue, 61554	Robert Daniels ..... Springfield 22 Forest Green Drive, 62702
Judy Koehler .....Peoria 5250 N. Knoxville, 61614	K. Russell Crawford ..... East Peoria 204 District Court, 61611
Edward T. O'Connor.....Peoria 2605 Belle Vista Court, 61604	Roseanne Courtney ..... RR 3 Box 300
19 — Marjorie E. Sodemann.....Champaign 3202 Valley Brook Drive, 61821	19 — Charles J. Carpentier ..... Effingham 1100 W. Holly Avenue, 62401
June McGown ..... Charleston 2218 8th Street Circle, 61920	Alvin A. Bray .....Urbana 606 W. Illinois Street, 61801
Robert Fox..... Danville 2000 Townway Road, 61832	Chloanne Greathouse..... Hindsboro RR 1 Box 96, 61930
Dennis Fayhee .....Paris RR 1, P.O. Box 586, 61944	Lane Harvey..... Fairfield 10 Park Lane, 62837
20 — John A. Davidson ..... Springfield 2509 S. Glenwood, 62704	20 — Norman A. Peter ..... Quincy 1850 Grove Avenue, 62301
Irv Smith ..... Springfield 400 Keynon Drive, 62704	Robert Hermsmeyer..... Litchfield 212 East Ryder, 62056
Gary Anderson.....Decatur 316 Point Bluff, 62521	Daniel G. Reese..... Taylorville 513 West Main, 62568
Sue Dyer .....Pittsfield RR 2, 62363	Robyn Strang ..... White Hall 128 N. Jacksonville, 62092

ILLINOIS (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
21 — J. Thomas Long ..... Godfrey 37 Frontenac, 62035	21 — Georgia McCurdy ..... Belleville RR 1 Box 81-1, 62221
Don Weber ..... Edwardsville RR 3 Box 178, 62025	James V. Musgrove ..... Belleville 224 Brittany Lane, 62223
Dennis Rickhoff .....Albers 204 N. Franklin, 62215	Melvin C. Cripe .....Smithsboro RR Box 8, 62284
22 — Dwight P. Friedrich .....Centralia 915 Frazier, 62801	22 — Homer Askew ..... Marion 907 S. Midway Box 885, 62959
Miki Cooper ..... Harrisburg RR 2 Independence, 62946	Jean Spahr .....Red Bud 408 Country Club Drive, 62278
Frank Walker ..... Mt. Vernon RFD 2, Box 124-Richview Rd., 62864	Rose P. Hirons ..... Mt. Vernon 605 Marteeny, 62864

INDIANA

(Fifty-one Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: Gordon K. Durnil

AT LARGE

Delegates	*Alternates*
Orvas E. Beers ..... Fort Wayne 2200 Fort Wayne Bank Bldg., 46802	Russell W. Brown ..... Indianapolis 12121 E. 79th Street, 46236
Mary Kay Budak .....LaPorte 212 Island Drive, 46350	Edwin D. Brubeck ..... Indianapolis 4735 Kenyon Drive, 46226
Donald B. Cox ..... Evansville 1010 Sycamore at Main, 47708	Donald R. Clark ..... Angola 506 S. Martha, 46703
Mitchell E. Daniels, Jr. ..... Indianapolis 8336 Catamaran Drive, 46204	Harold M. Coons .....New Albany 1312 Riddle Road, 47105
Gordon K. Durnil ..... Indianapolis One North Capitol, #1260, 46204	Janiece L. Crimmins ..... Marion 1306 Woodland Avenue, 46952
Rexford C. Early ..... Indianapolis 8315 Union Chapel Road, 46240	John L. Earnest ..... Marion 119 S. Washington Street, 46952
Joseph W. Harrison ..... Attica 504 E. Pike Street, 47918	Edwin T. French ..... Indianapolis 448 E. Arch, 46202
Margaret C. Hill ..... Bloomington 4499 N. Kinser Pike, 47401	Lydia Gibbs ..... Danville 448 Gibbs Road
Eleanor L. Holt ..... Indianapolis One North Capitol, #1260, 46204	Betty J. Hermann ..... Evansville 7307 Bayard Park Drive, 47715
William A. Koch ..... Santa Claus One Santa Claus Square, Box 36, 47539	Robert B. McConnell ..... Indianapolis 8550 Olde Mill Circle, E, 46260
Michael D. McDaniel ..... Indianapolis 7421 Sunset Lane, 46260	D. Jack Mahuron .....Salem 108 Virginia Avenue, P.O. Box 50, 47167

INDIANA (Continued)

Delegates

Marian Godeke Miller ..... Lafayette
58 Thise Court, 47905
John T. Meyers ..... Washington, DC
2372 Rayburn Office Bldg., 20515
Johnny Nugent ..... Lawrenceburg
920 Pribble Circle, 47025
Robert D. Orr ..... Indianapolis
206 Statehouse, 46204
Robert L. Poor ..... Cloverdale
P.O. Box 276, 46120
Donald S. Powers ..... Munster
911 Ridge Road, 46321
Jane A. Reiman ..... Carmel
748 Wilson Terrace Court, 46032
Betty J. Rendel ..... Peru
R.R. #3, 46970
Leatha D. Rhea ..... Indianapolis
3733 Forest Manor, 46218
Van P. Smith ..... Muncie
805 N. Briar Road, 47304

Alternates

Patricia L. Miller ..... Indianapolis
1041 S. Muesing, 46239
Dennis J. Nicholas ..... Indianapolis
5300 Far Hill Court, 46226
Marjorie H. O'Laughlin ..... Indianapolis
Room 242 Statehouse, 46204
C.C. Perfetti ..... Carmel
P.O. Box 842, 46032
Mary Sue Rowland ..... Noblesville
1399 Conner Street, 46060
Henry V. Seward ..... Clinton
424 Blackman Street, 47842
Edwin J. Simcox ..... Indianapolis
5105 East 76th Court, 46204
Fred C. Tucker, Jr. ..... Indianapolis
2500 One American Square, 46204
Sally J. Vasicko ..... Muncie
3400 W. Riggin Road, Apt. #2, 47304
Shirley Woody ..... Lebanon
4265 W. State Road 32 W., 46052

DISTRICT

Delegates

1 — James L. Gagan ..... Merrillville
1809 W. 64th Place, 46410
Joseph J. Kotso ..... Munster
900 Ridge Road, 46321
James W. Dye ..... Munster
1326 Melbrook Drive, 46321

2 — Virgil Scheidt ..... Columbus
636 3rd Street, 47201
Don G. Scroggins ..... New Whiteland
549 Parkview, 46184
Bernard W. Shepard ..... Winchester
R. 1, Box 139, 47394

3 — Mary Morris Leighton ..... South Bend
1737 W. N. Shore Drive, 46601
John Hiler ..... Washington, DC
407 Cannon House Office Bldg., 20515
Dorothy M. Herrold ..... LaPorte
3298 W. Joliet Road, 46350

Alternates

1 — Grace Kaznak ..... Highland
9206 Cottage Grove Place, 46322
Donald N. Nau ..... Hammond
7109 Knickerbocker Pkwy., 46323
Willett M. Jenkins ..... Gary
828 W. 47th Avenue, 46408

2 — Constance Ellen Eggers ..... Franklin
R. 2, Box 49, 46131
James H. Williams ..... Shelbyville
R. 1, Box 513, 46176
Darla Christie ..... Columbus
1890 Midway, 47201

3 — Mary Reilly Hunt ..... South Bend
1102 N. Lafayette, 46617
Judd Leighton ..... South Bend
112 W. Jefferson Blvd., 46601
Otis S. Romine ..... South Bend
19221 Summers Drive, 46637

INDIANA (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
4 — Robert E. Gates ..... Columbia City 701 West Park Drive, 46725	4 — Allen W. Graber ..... Auburn 4300 CR 60, 46706
James R. Loomis ..... Fort Wayne 2825 Little River Run, 46804	Paul Helmke..... Fort Wayne 1215 Korte Lane, 46807
Ilze Koch ..... Portland R.R. 6, Box 283, 47371	Marme Peete ..... Fort Wayne 1210 W. Foster Pkwy., 46807
5 — Kathryn Hartzler ..... Akron R.R. #1, Box 202, 46910	5 — Martin J. O'Neill ..... Valparaiso 521 N. Old Street, Road 2, 46383
Joyce L. Briggs ..... Macy R.R. 1, 46951	Carol Bucher ..... Francesville P.O. Box 8, 47946
Glenn H. Grundmann ..... Kokomo 2218 Avalon Court, 46902	Jerry M. Ault ..... Wabash R.R. #5, 46992
6 — Dorothy J. Hancock..... Carmel 3045 Tiffany Court, 46032	6 — Susan E. Lightle..... Greenfield R. #3, Box 192, 46140
John M. Crane ..... Lebanon 3305 N. S.R. 39, 46052	Paul S. Mannweiler ..... Indianapolis One Indiana Square Suite 2120, 46204
Dan L. Burton ..... Washington, DC 120 Cannon House Office Bldg., 20515	Sherry M. Beck ..... Indianapolis 1030 Stratford Hall, 46260
7 — Shirley Sue Baker ..... Bainbridge Box 99, 46105	7 — Mary K. Martin ..... Rockville 413 W. Pennsylvania Street, 47872
Dudley Cruea..... Covington 416 Fifth Stret, 47932	Robert W. Bibler ..... Lafayette 902 Central Avenue, 47905
John Woodward..... Crawfordsville P.O. Box 89, 47933	Lloyd E. McGowen..... Williamsport P.O. Box 180, 47991
8 — Everett Robertson, Jr. .... Oakland City R.R. 3, Box 1E, 47660	8 — William W. Oliver..... Bloomington 2803 Browncliff, 47401
Virginia Ann Lee ..... Linton R.R. 1, Box 237, 47441	Robert E. Boerner ..... Mt. Vernon 10610 Darnell School Road, 47620
Thomas J. Shetler, Jr. ..... Evansville 4713 Weaver Road, 47711	Joseph W. Voris..... Bedford 238 Westwood Drive, 47421
9 — John Morgan ..... Austin R.R. #2, 47102	9 — Joyce B. Poling ..... Bloomington 2720 Browncliff, 47401
Floyd Eugene Coates..... Lexington R.R. #1, Box 191 B, 47138	Alice N. Stocker ..... New Albany 1576 Meadow Lane, 47150
Ruth N. Sandbrink..... Aurora 809 Westside Drive, 47001	Dellas M. Ross..... Dillsboro Box 157, 47018
10 — William H. Hudnut, III ... Indianapolis 3801 N. Meridian, #1604, 46208	10 — K. Douglas Schmidt..... Indianapolis 1414 N. Alabama Street, 46202
John W. Sweezy ..... Indianapolis 14 N. Delaware, 46402	Bernard J. Gohmann, Jr. .. Indianapolis 5810 Coppock Drive, 46241
Faye I. Mowery ..... Camby 7438 Reynolds Road, 46113	Lesa Dietrick ..... Indianapolis 1940 N. Delaware Street, 46202

IOWA

(Thirty-seven Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: Terry E. Branstad

AT LARGE

Delegates

Gwen Boeke ..... Cresco
R.R. 2, Box 149, 52136
Terry E. Branstad..... Des Moines
2300 Grand Avenue, 50312
Charles E. Grassley .....Cedar Falls
Rural Route 6, 50613
Richard D. Johnson .....Sheldahl
111 E. Blaine Street, 50243
John C. McDonald ..... Dallas Center
1507 Vine Street, 50063
Michael W. Mahaffey ..... Montezuma
RR1, 50171
Harry G. Slife .....Cedar Falls
2306 Rainbow Drive, 50613
Kaytee Davis ..... Burlington
126 Windsor Circle, 52601
James Greenfield .....Douds
Box 164, 52551
Sally J. Novetzke ..... Cedar Rapids
4747 Mt. Vernon Road SE, 52403
Stephen J. Fussell.....Cedar Rapids
1616 Arizona Avenue NE, 52402
Cooper Evans.....Grundy Center
1009 H Avenue, 50638
Krista L. Taylor ..... Decorah
Box 1023, Luther College, 52101
Ralph R. Brown..... Dallas Center
P.O. Box 250, 50063
Teresa Garman..... Ames
Rural Route 2, 50010
Etta Vermeer ..... Pella
1350 Broadway, 50219
John Huldeen..... Odebolt
Rural Route 2, 51458
Andrea Van Beek..... Orange City
202 7th Street NW, 51041
Arne Waldstein ..... Alta
#5 St. Andrews Court, R.R. 2, 51002

Alternates

Dawn Roberts ..... Des Moines
4100 Forest Avenue, 50311
Drew Ivers ..... Webster City
110 Bicentennial Court, 50595
Gary Kirke ..... Des Moines
400 Locust Street, 50398
Raymond H. Fairbank ..... Davenport
4128 Nobis Drive, 52802
George E. Flagg..... Des Moines
3101 Onandaga Point, 50321
David A. Oman ..... Des Moines
743 53rd Street, 50312
Beverly Hubble Tauke..... Dubuque
1715 Glen Oak Street, 52001
Sharon Rexroth .....West Burlington
522 Melville, 52655
Brent C. Oleson..... Burlington
24 Flint Valley Estate, 52601
Billie Ray..... Cedar Rapids
2222 First Avenue NE, 52400
Charles W. Gruschow .....Manchester
Rural Route 1, 52057
Kevin G. Ross ..... Iowa City
2207 Hollywood Blvd., 52240
Alice Haus ..... New Hampton
Route 3, Box 120, 50659
Jay E. Tone, Jr. ..... Des Moines
2516 Terrace Road, 50312
Mary A. Stuart..... Earlham
R.R. 1, Box 97, 50072
Barbara Holthe.....Logan
104 East 10th, 51546
Randy Rodgers..... Shenandoah
P.O. Box 557, 51601
Marjorie Schinke ..... Spencer
P.O. Box 5143, 51301
Lee W. Holt..... Spencer
1502 Country Club Drive, 51301

IOWA (Continued)

DISTRICT

Delegates	*Alternates*
1 — John W. Axel ..... Muscatine 2007 Circle Drive, 52761	1 — John C. Hendricks ..... Muscatine 3224 Mulberry, 52761
James D. Davis ..... Bettendorf 4940 Center Court, 52722	Dale H. Paustian ..... Walcott 133 N. Downey, 52773
Helen L. Sinclair ..... Melrose R.R. #3, 52569	Lynnette M. Green ..... Ottumwa 1217 N. Adams, 52501
2 — Ollie Emerson ..... Waterville R.R. 1, Box 100, 52710	2 — William Watters ..... Dubuque 3078 Kane Court, 52001
Velma Huebner ..... Stanwood Box 111, 52337	Lois Taylor ..... New Vienna Box 10, 52065
Audrey Hosford ..... Cedar Rapids 1280 34th Street NE, 52402	John Cline ..... Mt. Vernon Box 274 Cornell College, 52314
3 — Robert N. Downer ..... Iowa City 2029 Rochester Court, 52240	3 — Jean Klingaman ..... Waterloo 4550 West 4th Street, 50701
Mildred Pedersen ..... Waterloo 1129 Lantern Square #5, 50701	Culver Klinkenborg ..... Parkersburg 1201 Highway 20, 50665
Ward Handorf ..... Gladbrook 3380 130th Street, 50635	Robert Ray Fails ..... Denver R.R. 1, Box 84, 50622
4 — Gopal Krishna ..... West Des Moines 3901 Stonebridge Road, 50265	4 — William D. Scherle ..... Des Moines 4805 Harwood Drive, 50312
Janet Metcalf ..... Des Moines 1808 79th Street, 50322	Steve Scheffler ..... West Des Moines 1812 Hillside, 50265
Hal Manders ..... Dallas Center Box 149, 50063	James L. Hall ..... Des Moines 1500 60th Street, 50311
5 — Elaine Olsen ..... Minden Box 128, 51553	5 — Jeff Allen ..... Harlan Route 4, Box 54, 51537
Rozanne King ..... Mondamin Route 1, Box 79, 51557	Mildred Elliott ..... Mt. Ayr 115 Shellway Drive, 50854
Martin Lee ..... Clarinda 800 West Main, 51632	Mike Gruhn ..... New Virginia R.R. 1, 50210
6 — George Wittgraf ..... Cherokee 1604 Susan, 51012	6 — Joan Ballantyne ..... Cherokee 1134 W. Cedar, 51012
Margaret McDonald ..... Cherokee 607 West Bluff, 51012	Orville Berg ..... Okoboji P.O. Box 649, 51355
Connie Noreen ..... Sioux City 3806 5th Avenue, 51106	Robert H. Christensen, II ..... Humboldt R.R. Box 688, 50548

KANSAS

(Thirty-four Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: Mike Hayden

AT LARGE

Delegates

Mike Hayden ..... Topeka
State Capitol, 66612
Nancy Kassebaum ..... Washington, D.C.
302 Russell Senate Office Bldg., 20510
Fred J. Logan, Jr. ..... Prairie Village
7535 Fontana, 66208
Mary Alice Lair ..... Piqua
R.R. 1, 66761
Jack Ranson ..... Wichita
1701 Woodrow Court, 67203
Marynell D. Reece ..... Scandia
Box 247, 66966
Duane Nightingale ..... Topeka
3701 Long, 66609
Janet Boisseau ..... Wichita
#5 Sandpiper, 67230
John Petersen ..... Overland Park
12330 Riggs, 66209
Rochelle Chronister ..... Neodesha
R.R. 2, Box 321A, 66757
Adolph Howard ..... Kansas City
634 Garfield, 66101
Maxine Dawson ..... Topeka
3601 SW 36th, 66614
Jim Braden ..... Clay Center
Box 58, 67432
Judy Kay ..... Lawrence
2519 Jasu Drive, 66046
Pat Roberts ..... Washington, DC
1314 Longworth House Office Bldg., 20515
Fletcher Bell ..... Lawrence
2519 Jasu Drive, 66046
Jan Meyers ..... Washington, D.C.
315 Cannon House Office Bldg, 20515
Mike Meacham ..... Wichita
1722 Gatewood, 67206
Bob Whittaker ..... Washington, D.C.
2436 Rayburn House Office Bldg., 20515

Alternates

Pete McGill ..... Topeka
2864 SW Knollwood Court, 66611
Esther Levens ..... Prairie Village
8601 Delmar Lane, 66207
Derek Kats ..... Prairie View
Route 1, Box 97, 67664
Marjorie M. Robards ..... Topeka
307 Quinton, 66606
Al Ramirez ..... Bonner Springs
913 Sheidley, 66012
Constance Vance ..... Leakwood
4307 W. 111th Terrace, 66211
C. Douglas Wright ..... Topeka
6969 SW Fountaindale, 66614
Elizabeth Duckers ..... Salina
St. John's Military School, Box 827, 67402
Walt Stueckemann ..... Jetmore
Box 307, 67854
Polly Parrish ..... Great Bend
1911 McKinney Drive, 67530
Don Oden ..... Topeka
1112 E. 19th, 66607
Margaret Glades ..... Yates Center
801 N. Green, 66783
Christopher A. Wesche ..... Wichita
4101 N. Edgemoor, 67220
Brenda Eisele ..... Lawrence
1530 Engle Road, #421, 66045
Mark Calcara ..... Great Bend
R.R. 4, P.O. Drawer 110, 67530
Jack Brier ..... Topeka
1801 SW Oakley, 66604
Rich Kowalewski ..... Lenexa
8215 Halsey, 66215
Earlene Condiff ..... Wichita
25 Pony Meadows, 67232
Marian Button ..... Newton
900 Grandview, 67114

DISTRICT

Delegates

1 — Polly Bales ..... Logan
Box 185, 67646

Alternates

1 — Wanda Konold ..... Pratt
RR 2, 67124

KANSAS (Continued)

Delegates

Bill Tucker ..... Elkhart
RR 1, Box 38, 67950
Lillian Papay ..... Great Bend
1416 Coolidge, 67530

2 — Lana Oleen ..... Manhattan
1631 Fairchild, 66502
Jim Cates ..... Topeka
5500 SW 31st Terrace, 66614
Ellen Schirmer ..... Holton
RR 1, 66436

3 — Bud Burke ..... Leawood
Box 6867, 66206
Susanne Harman ..... Prairie Village
7915 Bristol Court, 66208
Tom Beal ..... Prairie Village
5001 W. 86th, 66207

4 — Karla McCoy ..... Wichita
2612 Winstead Circle, 67226
Wanda Morrison ..... Hutchinson
64 Willowbrook, 67502
George Parsons ..... Wichita
415 Greenwood, 67211

5 — Dick Nichols ..... McPherson
404 Lakeside, 67460
Jeff Freeman ..... Burlington
Box 60, 315 Kennebec, 66839
Alberta Brinkman ..... Emporia
2058 Fanestil Drive

Alternates

Bob Barefield ..... Minneapolis
205 W. 2nd, 67467
Aldean Banker ..... Russell
921 E. 1st, 67665

2 — Marjorie Schnacke ..... Topeka
1445 SW Westover Road, 66604
Charles McAtee ..... Topeka
6771 Fountaindale Road, 66614
Dorothy Werts ..... Junction City
1228 Miller Drive, 66441

3 — Zelma Sully ..... Kansas City
361 City Park Drive, 66102
Phil Kline ..... Overland Park
7505 W. 93rd, 66212
Virginia Bundy ..... Paola
510 W. Wea, 66071

4 — Harry Lytle, Jr. ..... Wichita
2874 Benjamin Drive, 67204
Robert T. Fee ..... Hutchinson
303 Crescent, 67502
Mary Sykes ..... Rose Hill
6721 S. 159th Street, E, 67133

5 — Denise Apt ..... Iola
810 Meadowbrook Road, 66749
Jack Robinson ..... Baxter Springs
539 E. 9th, 66713
Mary Compton ..... Lafontaine
P.O. Box 13

KENTUCKY

(Thirty-eight Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: Mitch McConnell

AT LARGE

Delegates

Robert E. Gable ..... Frankfort
1715 Stonehaven Drive, 40601
Nelda Barton ..... Corbin
1311 Seventh Street, 40701
Larry Hopkins ..... Lexington
901 Tabor Lake Court, 40502

Alternates

Trilby Ball ..... Owensboro
2124 Griffith Avenue, 42301
Harlin Comer ..... Tomkinsville
407 Fourth Street, 42167
Betty Carol Cook ..... Prospect
6101 Fox Cove Court, 40059

KENTUCKY (Continued)

Delegates

James P. Bunning ..... Ft. Wright
1717 Dixie Hwy., Suite 180
Harold Rogers ..... Somerset
309 College Street, 42501
Mitch McConnell ..... Louisville
P.O. Box 1496, 40201
Louie Nunn ..... Horse Cave
Route 3, 42749
David Williams ..... Burkesville
P.O. Box 666, 42717
John Heyburn ..... Louisville
1600 Citizens Plaza, 40202
Pat Snyder ..... Peewee Valley
110 Maple Avenue, 40056
Charles Buchanan ..... Barbourville
Box 535, 40906
Warren Scoville ..... London
Main at 5th Street, 40741
Mark Whitlow ..... Paducah
235 Cedar Lane, 42001
John Treitz ..... Louisville
1st National Tower, 27th floor, 40202
Gus Parsley ..... Brownsville
Box 307, 42210
Robert Burger ..... Lexington
2242 Bahama Road, 40511
Velma Childers ..... Pikeville
P.O. Box 18, 41501

Alternates

Glen Jermstad ..... Paducah
651 Country Club Lane, 42001
Freida Casebier ..... Louisville
9116 Wooddale, 40272
Marvin Pilkenton ..... Louisville
7901 Sunbury Lane, 40220
Janie Catron ..... Corbin
110 Padgett Street, 40701
Harry R. King ..... Louisville
431 Country Lane, 40207
Evelyn Perkins ..... Whitley City
Box 123, 42653
Larry Bisig ..... Louisville
1654 Cherokee Road, 40205
Shirley Daniel ..... Lexington
1519 Lakewood Court, 40502
Dwight Griffin ..... Mt. Vernon
P.O. Box 870, 40456
Linda Pepper ..... Irvington
Route 1, Box 267, 40146
Donald Putnam ..... Ashland
P.O. Box 991, 41101
Ron Sanders ..... Hanson
P.O. Drawer E, Route 1, 42413
Bob Mitchell ..... Corbin
217 Hamlin, 40701
Ray Veal ..... Lexington
3205 Hobcaw Lane, 40502

DISTRICT

Delegates

1 — Carol Ligon ..... Madisonville
Route 3, Box 18, 42431
Dan Kelley ..... Hopkinsville
3165 Happy Hollow Road, 42240
Robert C. Hatcher ..... Providence
114 Montgomery Avenue, 42450

2 — Greg Goatley ..... Springfield
225 East Main, 40069
John Quiggins ..... Radcliff
681 Chandler Avenue, 40160
Larry Joe Walden ..... Scottsville
2314 Holland Road, 42164

3 — Robert Adelberg ..... Louisville
200 W. Broadway, Suite 604, 40202

Alternates

1 — Dan Thomas ..... Hopkinsville
1302 South Main, 42240
Terry Miller ..... Hartford
220 West Union Street, 42347
Jon Pancake ..... Grand Rivers
Route 1, Box 199, 42045

2 — James Grundy ..... Lebanon
Star Route, 40033
Jim Hines ..... Owensboro
P.O. Box 1598, 42302
John Harper ..... Shepherdsville
Route 2, Box 336, 40165

3 — Al Brown ..... Louisville
400 Fincastle, 40202

KENTUCKY (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
Betty Holmes . . . . . Louisville 2502 Brighton Drive, 40205	Electa Taylor . . . . . Louisville 3750 Bank Street, 40212
Ted Jackson . . . . . Louisville 1708 Trevillian Way, 40205	Jim Tilford . . . . . Louisville 4905 Ulrich Road, 40299
4 — Mary Whittle . . . . . Prospect 6507 Gunpower Lane, 40059	4 — Ronald D. Ray . . . . . Crestwood 3317 Hall's Hill Road, 40014
Herbert Booth . . . . . Florence 6638 Trapside Place, 41042	Mary Glenn McMurry . . . . . Prospect 11208 Covered Bridge Road, 40059
Elizabeth Thomas . . . . . Crestview Hills 2734 Main Chase Lane, 41017	Jack Cook. . . . . Cold Spring 105 Creekstone, 41076
5 — Donald C. Barton . . . . . Corbin 1014 Circle Drive, 40701	5 — Stephen Kelley . . . . . Somerset 200 Bluebird Drive, 42501
Willie Greer . . . . . *. . . . London 115 Sycamore, 40741	Helen Hansford . . . . . Somerset 2111 N. Highway 39, 42501
Walter Rhodes . . . . . Campbellsville 450 Rhodes Road, 42718	Mae Hoover . . . . . Albany 714 Wood Street, 42602
6 — Margaret Sori-Marin . . . . . Lexington 3417 Brandon Drive, 40502	6 — Jim McGinnis. . . . . Mt. Sterling 110 Forbes Drive, 40353
Helen Kendall . . . . . Lexington 2024 Lakeside Drive, 40502	Melinda Fowler . . . . . Lexington 2939 Argyle Drive, 40503
Dave Disponett . . . . . Lawrenceburg Route 1, Box 316, 40342	Sage Cutler. . . . . Danville 1008 Rosemont Avenue, 40422
7 — William R. Strong . . . . . Hazard P.O. Box 704, 41701	7 — Wilma Lou Bradley . . . . . Maysville 68 Deerfield Village, 41056
Thomas J. Belville . . . . . Ashland 2905 Ranch Road, 41101	Margie Roberts . . . . . Morehead Route 1, Box 692, 40351
Charles Jordan . . . . . Vanceburg P.O. Box 187, 41179	Joanne Duncan. . . . . Inez P.O. Box 331, 41224

LOUISIANA

(Forty-one Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: Richard H. Baker

AT LARGE

Delegates	*Alternates*
Charles Dunbar . . . . . New Orleans 411 Fairway Drive, 70124	Jim Plummer . . . . . New Orleans 1928 Audubon Street, 70118
Virginia Martinez. . . . . Kenner 120 Chateau St. Michel Drive, 70065	James Donelon. . . . . Metairie P.O. Box 6993

LOUISIANA (Continued)

Delegates

Virginia Weinmann ..... New Orleans
2690 Pan Am Life Center, 70130
Harry Rosenberg ..... New Orleans
400 Poydras, 29th floor, 70130
Marilyn Thayer ..... New Orleans
7925 Nelson, 70125
Richard H. Baker ..... Baton Rouge
3924 Government Street, 70806
Charles Trent ..... Alexandria
P.O. Box 5463, 71301
Ken Hollis ..... Metairie
P.O. Box 6522, 70009
Helen Crawford ..... New Orleans
54 Egret, 70124
Scott Sewell ..... New Orleans
10923 Chaucer Street, 70127
Paul Hardy ..... Baton Rouge
P.O. Box 44243, 70804
Robert L. Livingston ..... Washington DC
2437 Rayburn House Office Bldg, 20515
Clyde Holloway ..... Washington DC
1207 Longworth House Office Bldg, 20515
W. Henson Moore ..... Washington, DC
1275 Pennsylvania Avenue NW, 20004
Donald G. Bollinger ..... Lockport
P.O. Box 250, 70374
Bryan Wagner ..... New Orleans
4902 Canal Street, Suite 203, 70119
David Thibodaux ..... Lafayette
117 Strassbourg, 70503

Alternates

Charles Emile Bruneau, Jr. . New Orleans
5534 Canal Blvd., #4, 70124
Lane Carson ..... Covington
321 N. Vermont, 70433
Paul Fleming ..... Natchitoches
Route 6, Box 735, 71357
Marta Highstreet ..... Metairie
4709 Lake Louise, 70002
Frank Ashby ..... New Orleans
526 Whitney Bldg., 70130
Barry Bagert ..... Pearl River
19 Log Cabin Lane, 70452
Durward Casteel ..... Baton Rouge
P.O. Box 17208, 70893
Bob Deviney ..... Harahan
1221 Elmwwood Park Blvd., 70123
William Nungesser ..... New Orleans
5740 Durham Drive, 70114
Charles Lancaster, Jr. ..... Metairie
2201 Veterans Memorial Hwy., 70002
David C. Treen ..... New Orleans
755 Magazine Street, 70130
Jefferson Angers ..... Baton Rouge
P.O. Box 18573, 70893
Tommy Armstrong ..... Keithville
10995 Old Mansfield Road, 71047
John Erickson ..... Slidell
325 Eden Isle Drive, 70458
Quin Hillyer ..... New Orleans
6320 Garfield Street, 70118

DISTRICT

Delegates

1 — Paul R. Spitzfaden ..... Mandeville
541 Marilyn Drive, 70448
John S. Treen ..... Metairie
1401 Lake Avenue, Unit E-7, 70005
Sandy Emerson ..... Metairie
6808 Gillen Street, 70003

2 — Julie Irwin ..... New Orleans
5900 Perrier Street, 70115

Alternates

1 — Lynn Cheramie ..... Gretna
79 Gretna Blvd., 70053
Carlos H. Estevez ..... Metairie
4813 Newlands, 70006
Charles V. Cusimano II ..... Metairie
437 Brockenbraugh Court, 70005

2 — William Livingston .... New Orleans
3533 Pin Oak Avenue, 70131

LOUISIANA (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
Herbert Eddington ..... New Orleans 7411 Bullard Avenue, 70126 Fritz Windhorst ..... New Orleans 5140 LeCour Monique, 70130	Ed Markle ..... New Orleans 2725 Prancer, 70114 Rutledge C. Clement, Jr... New Orleans 6018 Benjamin Street, 70118
3 — Donald T. Bollinger.....Lockport P.O. Box 250, 70374 David W. Arceneaux.....Houma No. 12 Wayside Drive, 70360 Jocelyn B. Cook.....Houma 3550 East Park Avenue, 70363	3 — Andrew Brown.....Jeanerette 1402 Durocher Avenue, 70544 Doris B. Shannon..... Patterson 4354 Hwy. 182, 70392 Alice R. Bonneval ..... Mathews P.O. Box 95, 70375
4 — M. Thomas Arceneaux ..... Shreveport 828 E. Kings Hwy., 71106 Harriet C. Belchic ..... Shreveport 6500 Gilbert, 71106 David H. Broussard ..... Bossier City 515 Yale Place, 71111	4 — Arthur W. Sour, Jr. ..... Shreveport 1906 Captain Shreve, 71105 Eddie R. Faith ..... Bossier City 2317 Douglas, 71111 Doris Anne Wart ..... Shreveport 858 Robards Street, 71105
5 — Audrey M. McDonald ..... Monroe 3213 Lake DeSiard Drive, 71201 Elton C. Pody..... Ruston 310 Northwood Place, 71270 Fred B. Wyly ..... Tullalah P.O. Box 108, Neely Plantation, 71284	5 — Edward L. Miller..... Monroe 2505 Pargoud Blvd, 71201 Alice M. Herrmann ..... Ruston 1402 St. John, 71270 James J. Schneider.... Lake Providence P.O. Box 711, 71254
6 — Zilphia Edwards..... Ponchatoula 10 Edwards Place, 70454 Miller D. Dial ..... Baton Rouge 220 McGehee Drive, 70815 E. Clark Gaudin..... Baton Rouge 3165 Murphy Drive, 70809	6 — Ann H. Mahoney..... Baton Rouge 12487 E. Sheraton, 70815 John M. Lockhart..... Denham Springs P.O. Box 1223, 70726 David W. Loveless ..... Baton Rouge 11625 Manorwood Drive, 70815
7 — Bill Henry ..... Lake Charles 2444 21st Street, 70601 W. Gregory Arnette, Jr.....Jennings P.O. Box 1188, 70546 E. Pat Manuel ..... Eunice 240 Pine Crest, 70535	7 — Victor T. Stelly ..... Lake Charles Route 4, Box 204, 70611 Howard A. McKissack ..... Lafayette 148 Ronald Blvd., 70503 Winfield E. Little, Jr. .... Lake Charles 1602 Sarah Drive, 70605
8 — Russell P. Pavich ..... Eunice 350 South 13th Street, 70535 Bill Stegelmeyer .....Donaldsonville 209 Railroad Avenue, 70346 Roy O. Martin ..... Alexandria 3110 George's Lane, 71301	8 — Cody Bailey ..... Alexandria P.O. Box 583, 71303 Douglas E. McInnis..... Gonzales 15455 Sheree, 70737 Robert K. Andrepont.....Opelousas 728 Choctaw Drive, 70570

MAINE

(Twenty-two Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: John R. McKernan, Jr.

AT LARGE

Delegates

Garrett Bowne ..... Falmouth
123 Falmouth Road, 04105
Linda Brawn ..... Camden
59 Park Street, 04843
Elaine Bridge ..... Manchester
Box 245, 04351
William S. Cohen ..... Washington, D.C.
322 Hart Senate Office Bldg., 20510
Janet M. Bowne ..... Falmouth
123 Falmouth Road, 04105
Merton Henry ..... Standish
640 Hearthside Road, 04062
John McKernan ..... Augusta
State House Station #1, 04333
Sharon Miller ..... Cape Elizabeth
21 Stonybrook Road, 04107
Thomas W. Murphy, Jr. ..... Kennebunk
100A Summer Street, 04043
Andrew M. Payne ..... Portland
43 Spruce Street, 04102
Doris Russell ..... Castine
P.O. Box 63, 04421
Olympia J. Snowe ..... Washington, DC
2464 Rayburn House Office Bldg, 20515
Karen Stram ..... Dresden
Oxbow Road, Box 3040, 04342
Roland Sutton ..... Norway
P.O. Box 728, 04628
Katherine Watson ..... Pittsfield
9 Maple Terrace, 04967
Douglas Wright ..... Belfast
HCR 80, Box 154, 04915

Alternates

Emile Roy ..... Sanford
7 Ridgeway Drive, 04073
H. Stedman Seavey, Jr. ..... Kennebunkport
RFD 2, 1299 Wildes District Road, 04046
Sherry L. Nemmers ..... Portland
368 Brighton Avenue, 04102
Dana C. Devoe ..... Orono
61 Bennoch Road, 04473
Catharine K. Lebowitz ..... Bangor
116 Silver Road, 04401
Virginia Chamberlin ..... South Harpswell
Highhead Road, 04079
Robert Glidden ..... Houlton
121 Main Street, 04730
Robert Stubbs ..... Hallowell
2 Pleasant Street, 04347
Howard Goldenfarb ..... Kennebunkport
Ocean Avenue, 04046
Peter Gross ..... Brunswick
45 Weymouth Avenue, 04011
Thomas Wheatley ..... Gray
351 West Gray Road, 04039
Peter E. Kernan ..... Kennebunkport
Elizabeth Drive, 04046
Clare H. Payne ..... Bangor
59 Hudson Road
RD #1, Box 44, 04401
Owen B. Pickus ..... Cape Elizabeth
24 Salt Spray Lane, 04107
John Hartley ..... Millinock
18 Vermont Street, 04462

DISTRICT

Delegates

1 — Charles Cragin ..... Falmouth
349 Gray Road, 04105
John Downing ..... Kennebunkport
Box 1, Boothby Road, 04043
Dorothy LeBlond ..... Cape Elizabeth
7 Valley Road Extension, 04107

Alternates

1 — William Hobbs ..... Wells Beach
81 Atlantic Avenue, 04090
Robert Holley ..... Brunswick
43 Weymouth Avenue, 04011
Mark LeDuc ..... Portland
122 Woodfield Road, 04102

MAINE (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
2 — Patrick Butler ..... Lewiston Larrabee Road, 04240	2 — Rosemarie Butler ..... Lewiston 158 Webster Street, 04240
Barbara McKernan ..... Bangor 256 Kenduskeag Avenue, 04401	Charleen Wiseman ..... Bangor 431 Hammond Street, 04401
Cecilia Rhoda ..... Houlton 45 Pleasant Street, 04730	

MARYLAND

(Forty-one Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: Helen D. Bentley

AT LARGE

Delegates	*Alternates*
Richard D. Bennett ..... Ruxton 1206 Berwick Road, 21204	J. Carter Beese, Jr. ..... Baltimore 135 E. Baltimore Street, 21202
Michael W. Burns ..... Baltimore 7B1 Fellowship Court, 21204	Donald J. Devine ..... Shady Side 4805 Idewilde Road, 20764
John A. Cade ..... Severna Park 78 Riverside Drive, 21146	Karen Lancaster ..... Mt. Savage Church Hill, 21545
Helen Chamberlain ..... Timonium 307 Galway Road, 21093	Janet Steed ..... Bowie 2907 Tapered Lane, 20715
Victor Clark, Jr. ..... Baltimore 713 Druid Hill Avenue, 21201	Mary Sellman Jackson ..... Davidsonville 409 Heitzman Road, 21035
Daniel E. Fleming ..... Annapolis 917 Marine Drive, 21401	Albert E. Bullock ..... Kensington 9725 Connecticut Avenue, 20895
Louise Gore ..... Potomac 11300 River Road, 20854	Virginia Love ..... Bethesda 6020 Overlea Road, 20816
Sandra N. Harriman ..... Laurel 7717 Twin Oaks Way, 20707	Charles Feaga ..... Ellicot City 11305 Frederick Road, 21043
Lawrence J. Hogan ..... Frederick 5614 New Design Road, 21701	Gerald F. Holcomb ..... Ft. Washington 751 Gleneagles Drive, 20744
James E. House ..... Bowie 14011 Old Stage Road, 20716	Gregory Washington ..... Forestville 5937 Hil-mar Drive, 20747
John Leopold ..... Pasadena 3623 Chadwick Court, 21122	Carol A. Arscott ..... Ellicot City 4234 Blue Barrow Riad, 21043
Mary M. Rose ..... Annapolis 126 River Drive, 21403	James C. Wright ..... Annapolis 1209 Stonewood Court, 21401
Ellen R. Sauerbrey ..... Baldwin 4122 Sweet Air Road, 21093	Kyo R. Jhin ..... Potomac 8837 Sleepy Hollow Lane, 20854
Barbara J.H. Taylor ..... Germantown 14309 Brickhowe Court, 20874	Joshua I. Smith ..... Rockville 2101 E. Jefferson Street, 20852
Richard P. Taylor ..... Germantown 14309 Brickhowe Court, 20874	Frederick M. Bush ..... Chevy Chase 8208 Kerry Road, 20815

MARYLAND (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
Joyce L. Terhes ..... Dunkirk 10330 Three Doctors Road, 20754	Lynda G. Love.....Crofton 1717 Tipton Drive, 21114
C. Nelson Warfield .....Annapolis 60 West Street, Suite 201, 21401	Richard L. Andrews..... Easton 181 Corbin Parkway

DISTRICT

Delegates	*Alternates*
1 — Richard F. Colburn ..... Cambridge 4731 Egypt Road, 21613	1 — W. Blan Harcum .....Mardela Springs Beechnut Farms, Box 560, 21837
Frances P. Eagan .....Lexington Park,20653	Mark Frazer ..... Huntingtown 4250 Hunting Creek Road, 20639
Lewis R. Riley..... Parsonsburg P.O. Box 41, 21849	Norman R. Bunting, Sr. ....Bishopville Route 1, Box 22A, 21813
2 — Helen D. Bentley ..... Lutherville 408 Chapelwood Lane, 21093	2 — Marjorie Neuman.....Baltimore 4226 Thorncliff Road, 21236
A. Wade Kach ..... Cockeysville 214 Ashland Road, 21030	Barbara Chinn ..... Towson 401 Dixie Drive, 21204
Alfred W. Redmer, Jr..... Baltimore 4101 Kahlston Road, 21236	Michael S. Kosmas ..... Baltimore 6702 Garvey Road, 21237
3 — Joan I. Athen ..... Columbia 6380 Barefoot Boy, 21045	3 — Ross Pierpont.....Baltimore 5602 Enderly Road, 21212
John J. Bishop ..... Baltimore 1520 Doxbury Road, 21204	Dennis Lanahan.....Baltimore 1147 Linden Avenue, 21227
Sandra A. O'Connor ..... Baltimore 301 S. Rolling Road, 21228	Carol L. Hirschburg.....Baltimore 1707 E. Baltimore Street, 21231
4 — John Gary.....Millersville One Bojan Court, 21108	4 — Ruthanne Gary.....Millersville One Bojan Court, 21108
Marjorie S. Holt..... Severna Park 151 Boone Trail, 21146	Henry Berliner, Jr..... Crownsville 1301 St. Paul's Way, 21032
Elizabeth S. Smith .....Davidsonville 3438 Merrimac Road, 21035	John B. Witty.....Annapolis 611 Glenfield Court, 21401
5 — Gloria A. Baumgaertner .....Bowie 3101 Superior Lane, 20715	5 — Mary Vinovich.....Cheverly 6413 Forest Road, 20875
Roberta Buell ..... Beltsville 4316 Knott Street, 20705	Deegan Sara Kerr.....Cheverly 2810 Parkway, 20785
Lawrence J. Hogan, Jr. . Upper Marlboro 13841 Willoughby Road, 20772	Charles Duke ..... Hyattsville 7111 Pony Trail Lane, 20782
6 — Raymond E. Beck ..... Westminster 1515 S. Pleasant Valley Road, 21157	6 — Josephine J. Wang ..... Gaithersburg 13636 Glenhurst Road, 20878
Brenda J. Butscher..... Oakland Route 5, Box 29, 21550	Sharon Hornberger..... Westminster 30 Chase Street, 21157
Donald F. Munson..... Hagerstown 117 W. Magnolia Avenue, 21740	Susan Saum-Wicklein ..... Hagerstown 278 S. Prospect Street 21740

MARYLAND (Continued)

Delegates

7 — Lillian D. Alexander ..... Baltimore
713 Druid Hill Avenue, 21201
Madie E. Mitchell ..... Baltimore
1101 St. Paul Street, 21202
Ann Taylor..... Baltimore
1304 John Street, 21217

8 — Howard Allen Denis ..... Chevy Chase
4515 Willard Avenue #211, 20815
Betty Ann Krahnke ..... Chevy Chase
4700 Morgan Drive, 20815
Newton I. Steers, Jr. ..... Bethesda
6601 River Road, 20817

Alternates

7 — Kevin E. Davis..... Baltimore
1530 Stonewood Road, 21239
Kathleen B. Buffington ..... Baltimore
221 Ridgemede Road, 21210
Samuel Moore Logan ..... Baltimore
1206 John Street, 21217

8 — Carol McChesney Palmer ..... Bethesda
5225 Pooks Hill Road, 20814
Donna Barron..... Chevy Chase
4621 Chevy Chase Blvd., 20815
Joseph Dukert ..... Bethesda
4708 Crescent Street, 20816

MASSACHUSETTS

(Fifty-two Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: Silvio Conte

AT LARGE

Delegates

Arego Paul Cellucci..... Hudson
2 Brigham Street, 01749
David Locke..... Sherborn
23 Deerfield Road, 01770
William L. Saltonstall ..... Manchester
388 Summer Street, 01944
Nancy Bush Ellis ..... Lincoln Center
P.O. Box 327, 01773
Mary Lee King..... Hudson
151 Lincoln Street, 01749
Deborah S. Leighton ..... Concord
33 Liberty Street, 01742
Andrew H. Card, Jr. ..... Holbrook
56 Linfield Street, 02343
Edward R. Redd ..... Boston
40 Schuyler Street, 02121
David P. Forsberg ..... Worcester
43 Laconia Road, 01609
Robert Dawson ..... Maynard
7 Allen Drive, 01754
Joseph D. Malone ..... Waltham
90 Ellison Park, 02154
Roger Allan Moore ..... Boston
Room 2400, 225 Franklin Street, 02110

Alternates

Elizabeth Wright ..... West Boylston
54 Keyes Street, P.O. Box 462, 01583
John L. Bryan ..... Marstons Mills
215 Prince Street, 02648
David B. Balfour, Sr. ..... Malden
224 Kennedy Drive, 02148
Peter W. Marks ..... Winthrop
28 Washington Avenue, 02152
Augusta Hornblower ..... Groton
Rocky's Point, 01450
David Radlo..... Lexington
3 Fiske Road, Lexington
Hugo L. Barnet ..... Centerville
84 Nottingham Drive, 02632
Dale C. Jenkins, Jr. ..... Everett
918 Broadway, NJ 02149
Heather Anne Whitney ..... Watertown
510 Mt. Auburn Street, 02172
Mary Ellen Koval-Steeves..... Boston
250 Commonwealth Avenue, 02116
Nicholas M. Nikitas..... Boston
162 Boylston Street, Suite 342, 02116
Janice Preus ..... Winchester
20 Cabot Street, 01890

MASSACHUSETTS (Continued)

Delegates

Steven D. Pierce ..... Boston
State House, Room 448, 02133
Michael S. Robertson ..... Berkley
25 Swing Drive, 02780
Ray Shamie ..... Walpole
8 Tetrault Drive, 02081
John A. Volpe ..... Hahant
15 Tudor Road, 01908
Stephen M. Zykofsky ..... Lynn
192 Eastern Avenue, 01902
Robert A. Semonian ..... Watertown
11 Howe Street, 02172
Debra R. Tucker ..... Plainville
29 Valerie Drive, 02762

Alternates

Bradford J. Minnick ..... Cambridge
808 Memorial Drive, 02139
Kevin Poirier ..... North Attleboro
117 Grove Street, 02760
Mary Jane McKenna ..... Holden
86 Armington Lane, 01520
Edna Bogosian ..... Watertown
21 Melendy Avenue, 02172
Paul McCarthy ..... Lynnfield
12 Lakeview Drive, 01940
Paul L. Pierce ..... Watertown
128 Mount Auburn Street, 02172
Jay R. Snyder ..... Attleboro
1382 Park Street, 02763

DISTRICT

Delegates

1 — Silvio Conte ..... Pittsfield
49 Blythewood Drive, 01201
Mary R. Torras ..... Shelburne
Bardswells Ferry Road, 01370
Peter C. Webber ..... Pittsfield
47 Catherine Street, 01201

2 — Claire L. Nelson .....
101 Colony Drive, 01028
Maryanne Schwartz ..... Springfield
20 Harkness Avenue, 01118
Larry Levine ..... East Longmeadow
164 Parker Street, 01028

3 — Andrew S. Natsios ..... Holliston
234 Courtland Street, 01746
Mary L. Padula ..... Lunenburg
909 Massachusetts Avenue, 01462
Arthur E. Chase ..... Worcester
14 Kenelworth Road, 01602

4 — Robert H. Marsh ..... Wellesley
167 Oakland Street, 02181
L. Joyce Hampers ..... Chestnut Hill
79 Florence Street, 02167
Frank H. Conway ..... Wellesley
37 Longmeadow Road, 02181

5 — Manual Martinez ..... Lawrence
484 Howard Street, 01844

Alternates

1 — Henry Williams, Jr. ..... Stockbridge
P.O. Box 1191, Route 183, 01262
Sylvia Hassett ..... Greenfield
31 Lover's Lane, 01301
Walter A. DeFilippi ... West Springfield
35 Pease Avenue, 01089

2 — Bruce Stebbins ..... East Longmeadow
30 North Circle Drive, 01028
Catherine Labine ..... Wilbraham
10 Highridge Road, 01095
Anthony W. Ravosa, Jr. .... Springfield
1248 Main Street, 01003

3 — Henry J. Lane ..... Whitinsville
39 Heritage Drive, 01588
Nicholas Charalambides ..... Worcester
45 South Lenox Street, 01602
Gloria Guagnini ..... Westboro
13 Oldham Road, 01581

4 — John A. Lepper ..... South Attleboro
311 Newport Avenue, 02703
Francis W. Wing ..... Fall River
522 Woodman Street, 02721
William B. Vernon ..... Mansfield
205 Lawndale Road, 02048

5 — Enrique Matos ..... Lawrence
12 Juniper Street, 01843

MASSACHUSETTS (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
Lucile P. Hicks ..... Wayland 5 Wildwood Road, 01778	William C. Sawyer ..... Acton 15 Springhill Road, 01720
Paul W. Cronin ..... Andover 8 Punchard Avenue, 01810	Karey D. Brown ..... Acton 15 Marian Road, 01720
6 — Kendall G. Hopkins ..... Lynnfield 7 Maiden Lane, 01940	6 — Jill Fallon ..... Salem 7A Fillmore Road, 01970
Eugene Piacentini ..... North Andover 72 Campion Road, 01845	Edgar L. Kelley ..... Boxford 41 Kelsey Road, 01921
Peter G. Torkildsen ..... Danvers 12 Spruce Street, 01923	Richard A. Mori. ..... Beverly 43 Stone Street, 01915
7 — Richard Tisei ..... Wakefield 698 Main Street, 01880	7 — David Basile. ..... Wakefield 25 Rosemary Avenue, 01880
Peter W. Senopoulos ..... Medford 133 Pine Ridge Road, 02155	Ronald J. Balmer ..... Wakefield 6 Summer Street, 01880
Alfred A. Fondacaro, Jr. ..... Medford 34 Boynton Road, 02155	June H. Cannon ..... Winchester 7 Meadowcroft Road, 01890
8 — Anne Witherby. ..... Boston 2 Commonwealth Avenue, 02116	8 — Donna H. Johnson ..... Waltham 32 Bigelow Road, 02154
Ann N. Kramer ..... Boston 94 Pinckney Street, 02114	Martha Chayet ..... Boston 24 Commonwealth Avenue, 02116
Thomas A. Kershaw ..... Boston 84 Beacon Street, 02108	Steven A. Kandarian ..... Boston 280 Commonwealth Avenue, 02116
9 — Leon J. Lombardi. ..... South Easton 271 Purchase Street, Box 257, 02375	9 — Deborah Darling ..... South Easton 573 Washington Street, 02375
Dennis R. Smith. ..... Middleboro 143 Plympton Street, 02346	Alexander Ellis, III ..... Boston 10 Jaeger Terrace, 02130
Agnes E. Moore. ..... Boston 120 Harrishof Street, 02121	Richard W. Robinson ..... Taunton 46 Cedar Street, 02780
10 — Peter Forman ..... Plymouth 1 Mount Pleasant Street, 02360	10 — Ernest Virgilio ..... Mashpee 157 Whippoorwill Circle, 02649
David G. Neal ..... Pocasset 110 Tahanto Road, P.O. Box 1490, 02559	Linda Teagan ..... Manomet 807 Ellisville Drive, Box 202, 02345
Robert L. Hedlund, Jr. ..... Hull 121 Nantasket Avenue, 02045	Bradford M. Kimball ..... Dennisport 222 Upper Country Road, Box 1084, 02639
11 — Paul Burns ..... Brockton 73 College Drive, 02401	11 — James Gilman. ..... Milton 10 Cliff Road, 02186
James A. Coyle ..... Hyde Park 1 Robbart Lane, 02136	Joyce Card ..... Holbrook 56 Linfield Street, 02343
Kathryn D. Roberts ..... Quincy 37 Estabrook Street, 02170	Michael Wayne Walker ..... Brockton 117 Manomet Street, 02401

MICHIGAN

(Seventy-Seven Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: L. Brooks Patterson

AT LARGE

Delegates

Connie Binsfeld ..... Maple City
8944 County Road, 46994

Ted Cox ..... Bloomfield Hills
4361 Meadow Lane Court, 48013

Randy Agley ..... Grosse Pointe Farms
114 Lothrop Road, 48236

Don Wilson ..... Grandville
3608 Pawnee SW, 49481

Bev Hammerstrom ..... Temperance
1183 Oakmont Drive, 48182

Berneda Hassinger ..... Pontiac
671 Lakeside, 48054

Alan May ..... Bloomfield Hills
4140 Echo Road, 48013

Suzanne Miller ..... Farmington Hills
28179 Torney Brae, 48018

Wayne Inman ..... Gross Pointe Woods
20180 Mack Avenue, 48236

Michael O'Dea ..... Southfield
23712 Clarkson, 48034

Art Sippola ..... Livonia
14444 Melvin, 48154

Michael Timmis ..... Grosse Point
20180 Mack, 48236

Paul Welday ..... Farmington Hills
22811 Tulane, 48024

Paul Orefice ..... Midland
5400 Seibert, 48640

Keith Butler ..... Oak Park
26090 Radclift Place, 48237

Dan Armistead ..... Brighton
1078 Long Lake, 48116

Patty Braden ..... LaSalle
12152 Lakeshore Drive, 48145

Seymore Gordon ..... Franklin
31090 Nottingham, 48025

Harry C. Veryser ..... Mt. Clemens
37759 Greenwich, 48043

Lorinda M. Packer ..... Southfield
27037 Arlington, 48076

William Koelsch ..... Pinconning
5890 N. Huron Street, 48650

James Muffet ..... East Lansing
940 Sever, 48823

Alternates

Ronna Romney ..... Bloomfield Hills
675 1830 East Valley Road, 48103

Max Fisher ..... Detroit
Fisher Building 27th Floor, 49202

Doug Cruce ..... Troy
6188 Walker Drive, 48098

Carol VanderJagt ..... Luther
6709 N. Skookum Road, 49656

Bill Schuette ..... Sanford
368 E. Saginaw Road, 48657

Carl Pursell ..... Ann Arbor
361 W. Eisenhower Parkway, 48104

Joe Olson ..... Howell
2436 Karen, 48843

Paul Maloney ..... St. Joseph
1392 Silverbrook Lane, 49085

Dennis Flessland ..... Huntington Woods
10815 Kingston, 48070

Tom Newman ..... Portage
7509 Sandyridge, 49002

Joseph Thomas ..... Jackson
6001 Riverside Drive, 49201

Larry Dickerson ..... Farmington Hills
30743 Crest Forest #17, 48018

Jim Blow ..... Ann Arbor
1327 Natlie Lane, #46, 48105

Mac McClellan ..... Harbor Springs
1604 Arrowhead, 49740

Jim Alexander ..... Birmingham, AL
7368 Deep Run, 48010

Colleen Engler ..... East Lansing
559 Bainbridge, 48823

Sue Chmielewski ..... Taylor
25159 Pamela, 48180

Evelyn Crane ..... Detroit
1321 Orleans, 48207

Michael Morton ..... Southfield
15800 Providance #618, 48075

Trudie Callihan ..... Clarkston
4451 Wildwood Loop, 48016

Ken Kearney ..... Traverse City
2900 Holiday Pines, 49684

Judy Ettinger ..... Drayton Plains
2074 Denby, 48020

MICHIGAN (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
Richard Bobosky ..... Trenton 20323 Bourassa, 48183	Gerald Wall ..... Taylor 11632 Katherine, 48180

DISTRICT

Delegates	*Alternates*
1 — Alice Graves ..... Detroit 18400 Birwood, 48221	1 — Emmuel Brown ..... Detroit 18411 Murray, 48235
Larrain Thomas ..... Detroit 810 Whitmore, 48203	Joyce Burton ..... Highland Park 134 Ford, 48203
John Miller ..... Detroit 17514 Wildemere, 48221	Richard Tamas ..... Detroit 1441 Strathcona, 48203
2 — Emily Kackstetter ..... Adrian 2649 South Lake, 49221	2 — Harry Greenleaf ..... Livonia 37721 Bristol, 48154
Lola Peterson ..... Jackson 407 South Brown, 49203	Jeane Johnson ..... Jackson 1637 Gary Paul Lane, 49203
Dan Piercecchi ..... Livonia 16146 Alpine, 48154	Jane Talcott ..... Manchester 6886 Ernst Road, 48158
3 — Rose DeLoof ..... Lansing 523 South Canal Road, 48417	3 — James A. Rice ..... Nashville Route 3, Guy Road, 49073
Rick Simonson ..... Lansing 4135 W. Michigan #29, 48917	John R. Holmes ..... Battle Creek 168 E. Hamilton Lane, 49015
Frances K. Sinelli ..... Kalamazoo 7710 Farmington, 49002	Jane A. Wellborn ..... Kalamazoo 2528 Rambling Road, 49008
4 — Virginia Antonson ..... St. Joseph 3608 Lakeshore #B-6, 49085	4 — John Globensky ..... St. Joseph 355 Ridgeway, 49085
Kurt E. Reich ..... Dowagiac 24531 Hatch Street, 49047	Donald Stoltz ..... Holland 122 E. 28th, 49422
Harold Schuitmaker ..... Paw Paw P.O. Box 96, 49079	Beverly Burnham ..... Centerville Box 425, 49032
5 — Charles W. Yob ..... Ada 970 Cramton, 49301	5 — Gail Riesch ..... Grand Rapids 2653 Chatham Woods SE, 49506
Elizabeth DeVos ..... Grand Rapids 2003 Hillsboro SE, 49506	Barbara Cable ..... Grand Rapids 3334 Hidden Hills SE, 49506
Richard DeVos ..... Grand Rapids 7154 Windy Hill SE, 49506	Lee Murray ..... Hopkins 3150 Jefferson Road, 49328
6 — L. Brooks Patterson ..... Pontiac 1200 N. Telegraph, 48054	6 — Rudy Nichols ..... Waterford 6422 Lotus Court, 48095
David McKeague ..... Lansing 313 S. Washington Square, 48933	Carmen Talbot ..... Highland 1758 LaSalle, 48031
Denise Haugen ..... E. Lansing 1702 Coolidge Road, 48823	Tom Klunzinger ..... Lansing Box 16231, 48901

MICHIGAN (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
7 — Donald R. Watson ..... Grand Blanc 8496 Bush Hill Court, 48439 Nancy A. Welsh ..... Flint 1393 W. Judd Road, 48507 Ronald D. Dahlke ..... Attica 3530 E. Newark Road, 48412	7 — Mark Simmons..... Davison 2467 S. Irish Road, 48423 Todd Tendall ..... Lapeer 908 Adams, 48446 Darlene Wells ..... Columbiaville 5077 Lonsberry, 48421
8 — William Crane ..... Saginaw 19 W. Hannum, 48602 Joann Frank ..... Frankenmuth 7475 W. Greenleaf, 48734 Robert McKay ..... Vasser 995 W. Huron, 48768	8 — Rudolph Schmitt ..... Saginaw 5464 N. Nottingham, 48603 Carol Dale ..... Marlette 5515 Cooper, 48453 William Mayes.....Pt. Austin 440 Lakewood Drive, 48467
9 — Inez Zaring ..... Beulah 3101 Bancroft Road, 49617 Glenn Hop ..... Hudsonville 5581 36th Avenue, 49426 L. Charles Mulholland..... Coral 15378 Cannonsville Road, 49322	9 — Robert Cutler ..... Muskegon 590 N. Glenwood, 49445 David VanDenHeuvel .....Ludington 906 Glenview Court B-2, 49431 Joan Knorr ..... Fremont 5675 W. 24th Street, 49412
10 — Michael McCloskey..... Owosso 300 Catherine Drive, 48867 Carolyn McLachlan.....Evart 3645 E. 7 Mile Road, 49631 Michael Hayes ..... Midland 3800 Leonard Land, 48640	10 — Priscilla K. Ziemer..... Gladwin 720 S. Antler, 48624 Dale Misenhelder..... Ithaca 3434 Nelson Road, 48847 Susan Paolicchi ..... Big Rapids 14625 Tomahawk, 49307
11 — Margaret Reilly ..... Elk Rapids 879 Miller Park Road, 49629 Dennis P. Grenkowicz..... Alpena 1240 Eleventh Avenue, 49707 Alton Berquist ..... Menominee 2753 14th Avenue, 49858	11 — Anthony Pizzi .....Hancock Box 48, 49930 William N. Castor .... Sault Ste. Marie 816 Sheridan, 48783 John E. Haggard ..... Charlevoix 101 Pearl Street, 49720
12 — David Bugay ..... Mt. Clemens 292 North Rose, 48043 Kay McNabb ..... Roseville 29309 Ruthdale, 48066 Richard Sommerville..... Port Huron 3609 Conger, 48060	12 — Dan DeGrow ..... Port Huron 4204 Gratiot, 48060 Gary Fletcher ..... Port Huron 4701 Lakeshore Terrace, 48060 Ken Simmons ..... Richmond 59851 Circle Lane, 48062
13 — Dovie Pickett ..... Detroit 628 E. Kirby, 48202 Donnelly W. Hadden..... Detroit 2162 Bryanston, 48207 Amelita Mandingo..... Detroit 2000 Boston Blvd., 48206	13 — Vivian Carpenter ..... Detroit 200 Riverfront Park, 29 A-D, 48226 Ed Rocha ..... Detroit 7104 W. Lafayette, 48209 Carl R. Edwards..... Detroit 8100 E. Jefferson, 48214

MICHIGAN (Continued)

Delegates

14 — Terrance Gilsenan ..... Warren
31225 Lyons Circle W, 48092
Mary Lowe ..... Troy
920 John R. #1004, 48083
Mary Giordano..... Warren
26147 Wexford, 48091

15 — Dave Thompson..... Saline
1246 Covington Drive, 48176
Joanne Blausey ..... Westland
2441 Wilshire Parkway, 48185
Jeffrey Nelson ..... Canton
43118 Ryegate, 48187

16 — Norman Shinkle.....Lambertville
7499 Canterbury Drive, 48144
William Runco..... Dearborn
1610 N. Gulley, 41828
Wendy S. Lamb.....Lincoln Park
1399 Detroit Street, 48146

17 — Jim Hall .....Southfield
20058 Beechaven, 48076
Constance Richards ..... Royal Oak
1919 Laurome, 48073
Edward Haroutunian ..... Detroit
14926 Rosemont, 48223

18 — Edward Goulet.....Walled Lake
1443 West Drive, 48088
Donn L. Wolf ..... Farmington Hills
23826 Barfield Drive, 48024
Marlene D. Elwell ... Farmington Hills
25270 Ridgewood, 48018

Alternates

14 — Stanley Grot..... Sterling Heights
14207 Lakeshore Drive, 48078
Kenneth McNealy ... Madison Heights
26045 Groveland, 48071
George Heitmanis ..... Harper Woods
20522 Huntington, 48225

15 — Kent Hoekezma ..... Southgate
15760 Churchill, 48195
Dorothy Ellen Primak .....Livonia
14715 Melrose, 48154
Mae Zawadzki ..... Willis
11120o Butler, 48191

16 — Pamela Dressel.....Ottawa Lake
6403 US 223, 49267
Irene Logan .....Riverview
P.O. Box 2148, 48192
Deborah L. Davis..... Dearborn
7717 Shafer, 48128

17 — Marie Kaigler Reese ..... Detroit
18926 Bretton Drive, 48223
Marguerite Sands..... Royal Oak
603 E 12 Mile Road, 48073
Shiela Molnar..... Lathrup Village
28728 Blackstone Drive, 48076

18 — William Ireland .....Walled Lake
440 W. Walled Lake Drive, 48088
Andrew J. Bergstrom. West Bloomfield
5728 Shaun Road, 48033
Robert H. Fredericks . West Bloomfield
1749 Henbert Road, 48033

MINNESOTA

(Thirty-one Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: Tony Trimble

AT LARGE

Delegates

Barb Sykora..... Excelsior
4815 Highcrest Drive, 55331

Alternates

Sally Olsen..... St. Louis Park
3307 Decatur Lane, 55426

MINNESOTA (Continued)

Delegates

Tony Trimble ..... Stillwater
316 South Holcombe, 55082
Evie Teegen ..... Edina
5501 Kellogg Avenue, 55424
Frank Graves ..... St. Paul
476 Woodlawn Avenue, 55105
Bruce Willis ..... Plymouth
2940 Walnut Grove Lane North, 55447
Don Meyerson ..... Bemidji
11016 Irvine Avenue, 56601
Margaret Johnson ..... St. Paul
2028 Dayton Avenue, 55104

Alternates

Lois Mack ..... Waterville
R.R. 1, Box 119, 56096
Jim Wicka ..... Minneapolis
3128 Calhoun Parkway W., #413, 55416
Bob Beale ..... Arden Hills
1666 Oak Avenue, 55112
Nancy Koster ..... Edina
4225 West 44th Street, 55424
Jane Shanard ..... Minneapolis
1117 Marquette Avenue, 55403
Eileen Fiore ..... Andover
3045 - 172nd Avenue NW, 55304

DISTRICT

Delegates

1 — Len Marquardt ..... Janesville
RR2, Box 215, 56048
Laverne Orwoll ..... Rochester
2233 5th Avenue, NE, 55904
Joe Weis ..... Rochester
1100 20th Street, NW, 55901

2 — Barb Vickerman ..... Redwood Falls
325 Oak Street, 56283
Wilma Grams ..... Hutchinson
540 Lincoln, 55350
Linda Westrom ..... Elbow Lake
Route 1, Box 20, 56531

3 — Thomas Clapp ..... Minnetonka
2216 Windsor Lake Drive, 55343
Yvonne Johnson ..... Apple Valley
4518 - 148th Court, 55124
Maria Malooly ..... Edina
6883 Langford Drive, 55436

4 — Evie Axdahl ..... Maplewood
2209 Payne Avenue, 55117
Bob Weinholzer ..... St. Paul
2120 Douglynn Lane, 55119
Wendell Brown ..... St. Paul
2723 N. Griggs Road, 55113

5 — Keith Johnson ..... Bloomington
8550 Bryant Avenue South, 55420
Kathy Parsch ..... Minneapolis
5121 Woodlawn Blvd., 55417

Alternates

1 — Doris Bateman ..... Good Thunder
RR1, Box 143, 56037
Germain Davison ..... Hokah
RR 1, Box 47, 55941
Charles Zupfer ..... Zumbrota
664 Pleasant Avenue, 55992

2 — Steve Perkins ..... Luverne
600 W. Luverne, 56156
Larry Swenson ..... Worthington
930 W. Oxford, Box 249, 56187
Dave Fjoslien ..... Brandon
Route 1, 56315

3 — Arlene Taber ..... Minnetonka
14418 Lennel Drive, 55345
Walter Klaus ..... Farmington
20900 Dubarey Terrace, 55024
Barbara Lerschen ..... Prior Lake
2771 South Shore Drive, 55372

4 — Janna Dick ..... Falcon Heights
1720 W. Larpenteur, 2C, 55113
Fred Meyer ..... St. Paul
475 Iglehart, 55103
Kathy Heimel ..... North St. Paul
2733 E. 8th Avenue, 55109

5 — Rick Serra ..... Bloomington
930 E. 86th Street, Apt. 312, 55420
John Stiles ..... Minneapolis
3723 Colfax Avenue North, 55412

MINNESOTA (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
Leo Lemke ..... Minneapolis 2229 6th Street North, 55411	Lew Freeman ..... Minneapolis 4329 Portland Avenue South, 55407
6 — Ed Fiore ..... Andover 3045 172 Avenue, NW, 55340	6 — Phil Heir ..... Blaine 806 131 Avenue, NE, 55434
Ralph Kiffmeyer ..... Big Lake 16160 201 Avenue, 55309	Joan Garvey ..... Woodbury 1302 Waterford Road, 55125
Ken Morris ..... Oakdale 3881 N. Granada Way, 55109	Elmer Abbas ..... Buffalo Route 5, Box 173, 55313
7 — Erna Berg ..... Fergus Falls 506 South Court, 56537	7 — Sue Turch ..... Sauk Rapids 1 North Benton Drive, 56379
Russell Sylvester ..... Fisher Rural Route 1, 56723	Bob Heim ..... St. Cloud 33985 County Road 133, 56301
Scott Fishbach ..... Paynesville 117 North Lake Avenue 56362	Georgiann Stenerson ..... Moorhead 711 20th Avenue South, 56560
8 — Selden R. Hanson ..... Saginaw 6115 Munger Shaw Road, 55779	8 — Paul Waterman ..... Duluth 1901 E. 2nd Street, 55812
Mark Steen ..... Duluth 616 E. 11th Street, 55805	Ray Riihiluoma ..... Cloquet 1513 Hwy. 33 South, 55720
Don Tahtinen ..... Cloquet 405 Chestnut Street, 55720	Bill Krueger ..... Cloquet 1109 Carlton Avenue, 55720

MISSISSIPPI

(Thirty-one Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: Evelyn W. McPhail

AT LARGE

Delegates	*Alternates*
Haley Barbour ..... Yazoo City P.O. Box 690, 39194	Esther Scott Barrett ..... Gulfport 806 Second Street, 39501
Gilbert E. Carmichael ..... Meridian 2009 39th Street, 39301	Barbara Blanton ..... Brandon 118 Summit Ridge Drive, 39042
Trent Lott ..... Pascagoula 801 Beach Blvd., 39567	Lorine Cady ..... Southaven 8681 Yorktown Drive, 39042
Evelyn W. McPhail ..... Jackson P.O. Box 1178, 39215	Hal Carter ..... Jackson 5840 Ridgewood Road, #II65, 39211
Charles W. Pickering ..... Laurel P.O. Box 713, 39441	Frank Genzer, Jr. ..... Biloxi 1702 W. Beach Blvd., 39530
Clarke Reed ..... Greenville P.O. Box 894, 38701	Jerry M. Gilbreath ..... Laurel P.O. Box 1772, 39441
Jack R. Reed ..... Tupelo 1853 Legion Road, 38802	Clinton A. Graham ..... Jackson 6121 Lake Trace Circle, 39211

MISSISSIPPI (Continued)

Delegates

Michael L.Retzer ..... Greenville
P.O. Box 4457, 38701
Julius M. Ridgway ..... Madison
Route 1, Box 18, 39110
Leslie H. Southwick ..... Jackson
6 Pond Side Drive, 39211
Ebbie Spivey ..... Canton
357 East North Street, 39046
Ann Wilson ..... Jackson
1322 Roxbury Court, 39211
William Thomas Collins ..... Jackson
1430 Lelia Drive, Suite C, 39216
Susan Grayson ..... Jackson
1430 Lelia Drive, Suite C, 39216
Thad Cochran ..... Jackson
P.O. Box 6898, 39212
Jim Furrh ..... Jackson
1212 Capital Towers, 39201

Alternates

W. H. Holman, Jr. ..... Jackson
114 Woodland Circle, 39216
Ralph H. Lord ..... Jackson
4311 N. Honeysuckle Lane, 39211
Carolyn H. Pugh ..... Brooksville
P.O. Box 370, 39739
Lloyd Rose ..... Starkville
318 University Drive, 39759
Roger F. Wicker ..... Tupelo
521 Magnolia Drive, 38801
Linda S. Davis ..... Ridgeland
2009 Gateway Drive, 39157
Donald Travis ..... Columbia
Rt. 6, Box 58, 39429
Keith Heard ..... Brooksville
Rt. 1, Box 80, 39739
Sue Sautermeister ..... Jackson
106 Cativo Drive, 39211

DISTRICT

Delegates

1 — James R. Collins ..... New Albany
412 E. Bankhead Street, 38652
Van E. Hedges ..... Corinth
2012 Willow Road, 38834
Luther L. Millsaps ..... Tupelo
1623 Patterson Drive, 38801

2 — Miki Cassidy ..... Marks
201 North Third Street, 38646
Thomas G. Gresham ..... Indianola
P.O. Box 690, 38751
Edward Segrest, Jr. ..... Vicksburg
120 Pemberton, 39180

3 — Bettye B. Derrick ..... Laurel
1130 North Sixth Avenue, 39440
Judy Dunaway ..... Columbus
P.O. Box 2922, 39704
Elton Gregory Snowden ..... Meridian
6136 14th Avenue, 39305

4 — Rhesa H. Barksdale ..... Jackson
P.O. Box 22567, 39215
Phillip R. Davis ..... Magee
P.O. Box 777, 39111
Jack Stephens ..... Natchez
106 Jefferson Davis Blvd., 39120

Alternates

1 — George L. Dillon ..... Booneville
205 Ellis Avenue, 38829
JoAnne N. Goodgame ..... Aberdeen
P.O. Box 132, 39730
George M. Mitchell ..... Europa
P.O. Drawer F, 39744

2 — David Hicks ..... Greenwood
P.O. Box 1137, 38930
Anne Tolbert ..... Greenville
1470 Irby Street, I-4, 38701
Mrs. Robert Yeager, Jr. ..... Boyle
Route 1, Box 56, 38730

3 — David H. Beard ..... Pearl
722 Country Place Drive, 39208
Clyde Jackson Forbus ..... Starkville
P.O. Box 1505, 39759
Vincent Scoper, Jr. ..... Laurel
P.O. Box 2366, 39440

4 — Bettye Austin Gilmore ..... Jackson
P.O. Box 9744, 39206
S. Charles Kemp ..... Hazlehurst
P.O. Box 147, 39083
Lem E. Mitchell ..... Magnolia
405 N. Cherry Street, 39652

MISSISSIPPI (Continued)

Delegates

5 — George Byars ..... Moss Point
3742 Riverpine Drive, 39563
Robert C. Engram ..... Gulfport
20523 Mennonite Road, 39503
Nevie E. McArthur ..... Hattiesburg
1000 Beverly Hills Road, 39401

Alternates

5 — John A. Banahan ..... Pascagoula
603 S. Pascagoula Street, 39567
John W. Davis ..... Gulfport
914 36th Avenue, 39501
Martha R. Johnson ..... Hattiesburg
114 Elaine Circle, 39402

MISSOURI

(Forty-seven Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: William H. Macon

AT LARGE

Delegates

William H. Bush ..... St. Louis
37 Picardy Lane, 63124
Robert Capps ..... Liberty
500 Clayview, 60468
Joanne Collins ..... Kansas City
4030 Bellefontaine, 64130
Bonnie Sue Cooper ..... Gladstone
413 NW 58th Street, 64118
Jay Henges ..... Earth City
4133 Shoreline Drive, 63045
Steve Holst ..... St. Louis
10342 Kinnerly Road, 63128
Erle L. Lionberger ..... Clayton
21 Dartford, 63105
William Macon ..... St. Louis
544 Hickory, 63131
Gene McNary ..... Chesterfield
14380 Cedar Springs, 63017
Peter C. Myers, Jr. ..... Mathews
Route One, Box 219-B, 63867
Thelma Neff ..... Springfield
802 N. Fairfax, 65807
Jaime Oaxaca ..... Kansas City
2510 Grand Apt. 1105, 64108
John Pellet ..... Chesterfield
899 Hog Hollow Road, 63017
John Powell ..... Rolla
605 W. 11th, 65401
Hillard Selck, Jr. ..... Boonville
414 Maine Street, 65233
Marvin Singleton ..... Seneca
Route 2, Box 164, 64865

Alternates

Allen Allred ..... Townand Country
974 Claymark Drive, 63131
Daniela Smith ..... St. Joseph
2504 Juniper Lane, 64503
Richard Berkley ..... Kansas City
1014 Greenway Terrace, 64113
Garhon Stauss ..... Lathrop
RR 2, 64503
Kay Woomack ..... Washington
316 Cedar Street, 63090
Daniel Pelikan ..... St. Charles
310 Jefferson, 63301
Lois Parker ..... Columbia
113 Crestmere, 65203
Ruth Bruns ..... St. Charles
1300 Edinburgh, 63303
Walter Jacobs ..... St. Louis
5157 Lexington, 63115
Sally Pool ..... Cape Girardeau
2714 Plymouth Drive, 63701
Lou Rix ..... Lamar
P.O. Box 151, 64759
Kenneth Gunderson ..... Sedalia
Route 2, Box 324, 65301
Greg Upchurch ..... Manchester
762 Whispering Meadows, 63021
Ruby Jean Brownlee ..... Kansas City
Box 202, 64113
Rebel Dugan ..... Charleston
1308 Warde Road, 63834
George R. Nixon ..... Springfield
Route 2, Box 148, 65802

MISSOURI (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
Harvey M. Tettlebaum.....California Rt. 2, 65018	Michael Cunning .....Jefferson City 920 Washington, 65101
Tina Tucker .....Liberty Route 5, Box 105A, 64068	J. W. Stone .....Forescue Box 138, 64452
Loretto Wagner .....Ellisville 242 Ashborne, 63011	Warren Groeteke .....St. Louis 2916 Ellendale, 63143
G. H. Walker, III.....St. Louis 136 S. Price Road, 63124	Randy Weber..... St. Peters 720 Trailwood Drive, 63376

DISTRICT

Delegates	*Alternates*
1 — Ellen Conant .....Clayton 123 N. Bemiston, 63105	1 — Bernice Elrod.....St. Louis 1722 Belle Glade, 63113
Warren C. Curt ..... Florissant 2040 Aqueduct Drive, 63033	Dorothy Johnston.....St. Louis 10621 Langford Drive, 63136
Marie D. Leaver.....Normandry 7471 Overbrook Drive, 63121	Raynard Jackson .....St. Louis 5830 Woodlawn Avenue, 63120
2 — Jack Buechner .....St. Louis 14 Ponca Trail, 63122	2 — Jerry Cruise ..... Maryland Heights 2579 Pleasant Run Drive, 63043
Jan Klarich.....Ballwin 592 Arblay, 63011	Bill Wallisch .....Hazelwood 504 Queen Ann, 63042
H. Joan Kehr ..... Chesterfield 13334 Fairfield Square Drive, 63017	Fran Deutschmann..... Florissant 1425 Thoroughbred Lane, 63033
3 — Marion G. Cairns..... Webster Groves 14 East Swon, 63119	3 — Earlene M. Burbes.....St. Louis 34 Lemay Gardens, 63125
J. Charline Sherrill.....St. Louis 7002 Hancock, 63139	Vernon Schmidt.....St. Louis 4077 Loughborough, 63116
Doris Turner.....Festus 928 West Main, 63028	Lillian Mangelsdorf.....Barnhart 1537 East Marriott, 63012
4 — Robert Thane Johnson ....Lee's Summit 1000 N.E. Remington Court, 64063	4 — Gail H. Whittle .....Brumley RR#1, 65017
Robert C. Rhodes..... Higginsville P.O. Box 504, 64037	Katherine Carter..... Harrisonville 801 James, 64701
Norma Louise Gardner ...Jefferson City 2913 Valley View Terrace, 65109	William R. Brenner..... Warrensburg 603 Darrow, 64093
5 — John C. Craft ..... Kansas City 5322 Sunset Drive, 64112	5 — Bill Barloon ..... Kansas City 301 E. 69th Terrace, 64113
John D. Williams.....Independence 4312 Huntington Way, 60455	Ed Sterling ..... Kansas City 633 E. Armour Blvd., 64109
Marion E. Kreamer ..... Kansas City 1246 W. 59th Street, 64113	Jane Schroeder.....Independence 14905 E. 46th Street, 64055

MISSOURI (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
6 — Tom Coleman ..... Gladstone 1328 N.E. 74th Terrace, 64118	6 — Gary Black ..... Trenton 729 West 15th Street, 64683
Marge Whisnant ..... Liberty Route 2, Box 396, 64068	Noel Shull ..... Liberty 524 Lancelot Court, 64068
Frederick Pouche ..... Kansas City 10015 NW Mirror Lake, 64152	Kathleen M. Somerville... Chillicothe 1424 Forest Street, 64601
7 — Jean Paul Bradshaw ..... Springfield 2865 Versailles, 65804	7 — Emily Barr ..... Springfield 2511 S. Linden, 65804
Earle Staponski ..... Pierce City R-1, 65723	Brian Hammons ..... Stockton Rt. 3, Box 393, 65785
Gene Taylor ..... Sarcoxi P.O. Box 52, 64862	Wanda Martens ..... Ozark Route 1, Box 322, 65721
8 — Rudy Monro ..... Cuba PO Drawer C, 65453	8 — Melvin Kasten ..... Cape Girardeau 1209 Sailer Circle, 63701
Bill Emerson ..... Cape Girardeau P.O. Box 822, 63701	Dorothy Burford ..... Doniphan P.O. Box 190, 63935
Clyde Brill ..... West Plains 2807 Laurie Drive, 65775	Bill Foster ..... Poplar Bluff Route 1, Box 53-A, 63901
9 — Fern Huff ..... Chamois Box 162, 65024	9 — Brenda K. Underwood..... Hawk Point Route #1, Box 92, 63349
David Eugene Lehman ..... Columbia 1133 Ashland Road, Apt. 306, 65201	Penelope Z. Quigg ..... Holts Summit Route 3, Box 3476, 65043
John Marschalk ..... Lake St. Louis 12 Clermont Court, 63367	Tom Mendenhall ..... Columbia 2009 Woodhollow Drive, 65201

MONTANA

(Twenty Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: Cy Jamison

AT LARGE
(Western District)

Delegates	*Alternates*
Helen Kellicut ..... Deer Lodge 981 Gem Back Road, 59722	Michelle Gran ..... Missoula 400 Ben Hogan Drive, 59803
Norm Wallin ..... Bozeman 2422 Spring Creek Drive 59715	Win Keith Baer ..... Missoula 84 Lacota, 59803
Jim Fenlason ..... Bozeman 6474 Toohey Road, 59715	Christopher Bakwin ..... Bozeman P.O. Box 1542, 59715
Helen Johnson ..... Bozeman 619 S. Willson, 59715	Arlene Gran ..... Missoula 400 Ben Hogan Drive, 59803

MONTANA (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
Joyce Sandquist ..... Bozeman 1503 South Grand, 59715	Connie Loughran .....Butte 727 West Park, 59701
Barbara Campbell ..... Deer Lodge 471 Lake Hill Road, 59722	Gregg Barkus..... Kalilspell 1144 Whitefish Stage, 59901
Ward Shanahan ..... Helena 917 Gilbert Street, 59601	Annie Williamson .....Kalispell 204 West Evergreen, 59901
Judy Cowdrey ..... Bozeman 500 Kagy, 59715	
Buzz Cowdrey ..... Bozeman 500 Kagy, 59715	
Jane Otten .....Bigfork 695 Echo Lake Road, 59911	

(Eastern District)

Delegates	*Alternates*
Cy Jamison.....Billings 4123 Wells Place, 59106	Errol Galt ..... Martinsdale 71 Ranch, 59053
Chuck Heringer .....Billings Box 486, 59103-0486	Elsie Danniels ..... Scobey Box 157, 59263
Charlotte O'Hara .....Billings P.O. Box 50021, 59105	Jerry Weissman ..... Great Falls 2777 Greenbriar Drive, 59404
Jesse O'Hara ..... Great Falls 7117 20th Avenue SW, 59404	Rick Robinson ..... Bozeman 9606 Cougar Drive, 59715
Sharon Estrada.....Billings 528 Clark, 59101	Tom Conroy..... Hardin Box 516, 59034
Mark Etchart .....Glasgow 514 6th Avenue N., 59230	Ray Nordwick .....Poplar Box 102, 59255
Mark Parker.....Billings 1971 Pryor Lane, 59101	Ken Atkinson..... Shephard 9242 12 Mile Road, 59709
Mike Letson..... Shelby 107 Sunrise Terrace, 59474	Carl Iverson ..... Shelby Box 830, 59474
Bruce McLean .....Billings 528 Clark, 59101	Joyce Curtiss ..... Choteau Box 669, 59422
James Moe..... Martinsdale Box 622, 59053	

NEBRASKA

(Twenty-five Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: Charles Thone

AT LARGE

Delegates	*Alternates*
Duane W. Acklie .....Lincoln 2200 Woodsdale Blvd., 68502	Joyce Riffel ..... Springfield 12604 Cottonwood Lane, 68059

NEBRASKA (Continued)

Delegates

Demarus K. Carlson ..... Crofton
Box 191, 68730
George L. Davis, Jr. ..... Omaha
5524 N. 61st, 68104
Patricia S. Dorwart ..... Sidney
2310 11th Avenue, 69162
Michael Gabel ..... Lincoln
3831 N. 40th, 68504
Kay Kahla ..... York
1504 Michigan, 68467
Dwayne Kizzier ..... Scottsbluff
3501 Spruce Drive, 69361
Ralph Knobel ..... Fairbury
RFD #1, Box 116, 68352
Arthur L. Knox ..... Lincoln
920 Pine Tree Lane, 68521
James P. Mueller ..... North Platte
1021 West 3rd, 69101
John Sieler ..... Omaha
9501 Douglas, 68114
Charles W. Sigerson ..... Omaha
11435 Grand Circle, 68164
Michael L. Tefft ..... Lincoln
7232 Twin Oaks Road, 68516
Jan Terry ..... Omaha
9706 Hartman, 68134
Lee Terry ..... Omaha
9706 Hartman, 68134
Daniel Urwiller ..... Kearney
3604 Avenue E, 68847

Alternates

Ruth Conklin Denney ..... Omaha
10708 Frances Street, 68124
Alan Dillman ..... Morrill
RFD #1, 69358
Earlene Knox ..... Lincoln
920 Pine Tree Lane, 68521
Ilo Tefft ..... Lincoln
7232 Twin Oaks Road, 68516
Patrick McPherson ..... Omaha
14216 William Circle, 68144
Naomi Brummond ..... Rosalie
RFD #1, Box 13, 68055
Roberta Gabel ..... Lincoln
3831 N. 40th, 68504
Anne Pratt ..... Omaha
524 S. 118th, 68133
Patricia Dickens ..... Omaha
11818 Gow Circle, 68133
Bette Ketzler ..... Omaha
6411 S. 120 Plaza, 68137
Douglas Carper ..... Lincoln
2140 Woodsdale Blvd., 68502
Charles Kandt ..... North Platte
1914 W. Phillip, 69101
Linda Kouth ..... Omaha
2717 Country Club, 68104
Charles E. Johnson ..... Holdrege
915 Garfield, 68949
David A. Stubbs ..... Kearney
3709 Central Avenue, 68847

DISTRICT

Delegates

1 — Douglas Bereuter ..... Lincoln
1045 'K' Street, 68508
Charles Thone ..... Lincoln
301 S. 13th, Suite 400, 68508
Kay Orr ..... Lincoln
Governor's Office/State Capitol, 68509

2 — Richard Takechi ..... Omaha
5748 S. 100 Plaza, 68127
Anne Batchelder ..... Omaha
6875 State Street, 68152
John Y. McCollister ..... Omaha
6438 S. 120th Plaza, 68137

Alternates

1 — Richard Smith ..... Lincoln
916 Fall Creek Road, 68510
Richard Nelson ..... Lincoln
P.O. Box 5526, 68505
Kathryn Peterson ..... Norfolk
RFD #2, 68701

2 — Charles V. Sederstrom, Jr. ..... Omaha
510 Loveland Drive, 68114
Kent Kratz ..... Omaha
12041 Douglas Street, 68154
Dee Dee Kelly ..... Omaha
5417 Reynolds, 68152

NEBRASKA (Continued)

Delegates

3 — Rex Haberman ..... Imperial
436 West 11th Street, 69033
John DeCamp .....Lincoln
521 S. 14th, 68508
Milan Bish .....Grand Island
2012 West Louise, 68803

Alternates

3 — Allene Bish .....Grand Island
2012 West Louise, 68803
Rod Johnson.....Sutton
210 West Ridge Street, 68979
Dennis Baack..... Kimball
Box 610, 69145

NEVADA

(Twenty Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: Chic Hecht

AT LARGE

Delegates

Brian McKay ..... Carson City
State Capital, 89710
Carl Dodge.....Fallon
1850 Manchester Circle, 89406
Dwight Eugene Crevelt ..... Las Vegas
4457 East Baltimore Avenue, 89104
Charles W. Ivy..... Las Vegas
953 E. Sahara Avenue, 13B, 89104
Ken Koester..... Las Vegas
3920 Edgemoor Way, 89121
Gregory L. Millspaugh ..... Las Vegas
P.O. Box 11124, 89111
Suzanne Nounna ..... Las Vegas
P.O. Box 15448, 89114
Randy Rumph ..... Las Vegas
8137 Spur Court, 89128
Kenneth Kjer ..... Stateline
P.O. Box 2100, 89449
Gaylyn Spriggs ..... Hawthorne
P.O. Box 610, 89415
Brad Baloun..... Sparks
2996 Cloverdale Drive, 89431
Martha Rugg .....Reno
1045 Boloman Drive, 89503
Michael Weber.....Reno
13075 Kernite Street, 89506
Belie Williams .....Reno
4137 Plateau Road, 89509

Alternates

Carol Bennis .....Gardnerville
980 Ballen Circle, Route 1, 89410
Rick Allen Saake .....Fallon
4585 St. Clair Road, 89406
Norma Fouquet ..... Las Vegas
6437 Bristol Way, 89107
La Verne Brennan ..... Las Vegas
2750 North Lincoln Road, 89115
Peggy Pettis ..... Las Vegas
2504 La Solana Way, 89102
Denita Lambou Reece ..... Las Vegas
6917 Creekside, 89128
Anne Di Martini..... Las Vegas
3879 Monthill Avenue, 89121
Carol Lynn Badouin..... Las Vegas
205 Estella Avenue, 89107
Joyce Lovelace..... Carson City
911 Bonanza Drive, 89706
Nancy Ernaut..... Elko
722 Maple, 89801
Steven Hadley ..... Sparks
1083 East Breenbrae, 89431
Paul Holland .....Reno
2580 East Ninth Street, 89512
Michelle Morandi .....Reno
12960 Thomas Creek Road, 89511
Robert A. Schwarz.....Reno
P.O. Box 5636, 89513

NEVADA (Continued)

DISTRICT

Delegates

1 — Chic Hecht ..... Las Vegas
Federal Building, 89101
Leonard R. Saye ..... Las Vegas
P.O. Box 15070, 89114
Steven Wark..... Las Vegas
1031 Wengert Avenue, 89104

2 — Barbara Vucanovich .....Reno
Federal Building, 89501
Lorraine Forest.....Pahrump
P.O. Box 1987, 89041
Frank J. Fahrenkopf, Jr. .....
Washington, DC
310 First Street, SE, 20003

Alternates

1 — Sandra Lee Willey ..... Las Vegas
704 Starks Drive, 89107
Christine Davisoson..... Las Vegas
3920 Springhill Avenue, 89121
Teresia Avila ..... Las Vegas
1614-B Kenyon Place, 89106

2 — Norma Wright ..... Sparks
3183 Lida Lane, 89431
Ron Dennis .....Pahrump
P.O. Box 2026, 89041
Judy Cresanta.....Reno
4000 Canyon Drive, 89509

NEW HAMPSHIRE

(Twenty-three Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: John H. Sununu

AT LARGE

Delegates

John H. Sununu .....Salem
24 Samoset Drive, 03079
Hugh Gregg .....Nashua
RFD 5 Gregg Road, 03062
Lane Dwinell .....Lebanon
94 Bank Street, 03766
Ruth Griffin .....Portsmouth
479 Richards Avenue, 03801
Bernard Streeter .....Nashua
26 Indiana Drive, 03060
William P. Cahill..... North Hampton
P.O. Box 613, 03862
William Bartlett .....Kingston
5 Oak Drive, 03848
Kathleen Gregg ..... Greenfield
P.O. Box 183, 03047
John Stabile .....Nashua
410 Amherst Street, 03063
Donna Sytek.....Salem
9 Garrison Road, 03079

Alternates

Franklin Torr .....Dover
1 Old Littleworth Road, 03820
William Johnson .....Northwood
Star Route 4, 03261
George Freese .....Pittsfield
Tilton Hill Road, 03263
Patricia Donovon .....Nashua
7 Auburn Street, 03060
David Currier ..... Henniker
P.O. Box 161, 03242
Bruce Rounds..... Bristol
41 South Main Street, 03222
Jane Lane .....Keene
15 Russell Street, 03431
Rhona Charbonneau.....Hudson
2 Old Derry Road, 03051
Robert Gilbert ..... Laconia
64 Court Street, 03246
Joseph Delahunty.....Salem
108 Hooker Farm Road, 03079

NEW HAMPSHIRE (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
William Zeliff ..... Jackson Route 16, 03846	John Meserve ..... Somersworth P.O. Box 110, 03878
Warren B. Rudman ..... Manchester 275 Chestnut Street, 03101	Robert Lewellen ..... Hopkinton P.O. Box 127, RFD 3, 03229
Thomas Rath ..... Concord 2 Capitol Plaza, Box 854, 03301	Creeley Buchanan ..... Amherst P.O. Box 447, 03031
Norman Stahl ..... Bedford 11 Glen Road, 03102	Peter Spaulding ..... Hopkinton Route 4, Box 15, 03229
Carroll Jones ..... Manchester 356 North Bend Drive, 03104	Barbara Arnold ..... Manchester 374 Pickering Street, 03104
W. Douglas Scamman ..... Stratham Bittersweet Farm, 03885	Walter Peterson ..... Peterborough Mountain Road, 03458
Richard Upton ..... Concord 10 Centre Street, 03301	Marc Chretien ..... Manchester 80 Clarke Street, 03104
William Treat ..... Hampton P.O. Box 4000, 03842	Vincent Palumbo ..... Kingston 30 Church Street, 03848
Gordon Humphrey ..... Chichester RFD 1, 03301	Judith Thayer ..... Manchester 1943 Elm Street, 03104
Robert C. Smith ..... Wolfeboro P.O. Box 658, 03894	Mary Rubega ..... E. Sullivan RFD 1, 03445
Charles Doulgas ..... Concord 49 Ridge Road, 03301	Paul Young ..... Concord 59 Washington Street, 03301
Edward Dupont ..... Rochester 5 Westview Drive, 03867	Howard Keegan ..... Manchester 1029 Ray Street, 03104
Anna Barbara Hantz ..... Nashua 36 Doggett Lane, 03060	Marshall Cobleigh ..... Nashua 36 Edgewood Drive, 03060

NEW JERSEY

(Sixty-four Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: Thomas H. Kean

AT LARGE

Delegates	*Alternates*
Thomas H. Kean ..... Trenton State House, 08625	Catherine Colaprico ..... Atlantic City 43 Washington Avenue, 08879
Peter Dawkins ..... West Long Branch 121 State Hwy. 36, P.O. Box 70, 07764	Barbara Marrow ..... Trenton 571 Bellevue, 08618
Leanna Brown ..... Chatham 7 Dellwood Avenue, 07928	Anthony M. Villane, Jr. ..... Eatontown 15 White Street, 07724
Nicholas Brady ..... Far Hills Black River Road, 07931	John S. Penn ..... Far Hills 397 Old Mine Brook Road, 07931
Joseph A. Sullivan ..... Bedminster Holland Road, 07921	Henry F. Henderson, Jr. ..... West Paterson 315 Rifle Camp, 07424

NEW JERSEY (Continued)

Delegates

Marge Roukema ..... Ridgewood
249 Greenway Road, 07450
Roger A. Bodman ..... Frenchtown
Rt. 519, Box 210, 08825
Lawrence E. Bathgate II ..... Rumson
52 Beuna Vista, 07760
Hazel Frank Gluck ..... Point Pleasant
2327 Dellwood Road, 08742
Dean Gallo ..... Morris Plains
101 Gibraltar Drive, Suite 2-D, 07950
Leonard S. Coleman, Jr. ..Atlantic Highlands
48 Grand Avenue, 07716
Jane Burgio ..... North Caldwell
586 Mountain Avenue, 07006
Jon F. Hanson ..... Hackensack
235 Moore Street, 07601
J. Garfield DeMarco ..... Chatsworth
Barneget Road, 08019
Ming Chen Hsu ..... Westfield
26 Mohawk Trail, 07090
Charles L. Hardwick ..... Trenton
State House Annex, CN-098, Room 209
08625
Jim Courter ..... Hackettstown
19 Hatchery Road, 07090
Christopher H. Smith ..... Washington, DC
422 Cannon House Office Bldg., 20515
Eugene J. McCaffrey ..... Woodbury
56 Rugby Place, 08096
William L. Gormley ..... Atlantic City
1333 Atlantic Avenue, 08401
Mary E. Singletary ..... Montclair
158 Valley Road, 07042
James L. Usury ..... Atlantic City
1256 North Indiana Avenue, 08401

Alternates

Patricia E. Stuart ..... Englewood
353 Tryon Avenue, 07631
Noel Love Gross ..... Saddle River
2 Chestnut Ridge Road, 07458
Geraldine W. Crisman ..... Woodbridge
1107 Maple Hill Drive, 07095
Lawrence A. Pepper, Jr. ..... Vineland
P.O. Box 160, 08360
Honey Ackerman ..... Sparta
48 E. Shore Trail, 07871
Walter L. Collette ..... Atlantic City
712 Wabash Avenue, 08401
Hersh Koslov ..... Cherry Hill
1110 Wynwood, 08002
Ralph White ..... Elizabeth
135 Jacques Street, 07201
Eugene W. Stafford ..... Mt. Holly
23 Carltin Avenue, 08060
Dorothy B. Adams ..... Newark
P.O. Box 2525, 07112
Patricia Henwood ..... Union
963 Townley Avenue, 07085
Jean Hall Dinsmore ..... Convent Station
20 Arrowhead Road, 07961
Julius D. Canter ..... Jersey City
921 Bergen Avenue, 07306
Judith Stanley ..... Middletown
Navesink Road, 07701
Diane R. Pasker ..... Collingswood
426 Browning Road, 08107
Anthony S. Cicatiello ..... Rahway
793 Bryant Street, 07065
Joan P. Selesky ..... New Brunswick
15 Voorhees Road, 08901

DISTRICT

Delegates

1 — George Geist ..... Blenheim
24 Hemlock Drive, 08012
Richard L. Wooster ..... Clementon
24 Erial Road, 08021
Charles E. Owens ..... Westville
324 E. Olive Street, 08093

Alternates

1 — Sally Ann Quinlan ..... Pennsauken
4309 Maryland Avenue, 08109
William K. Dickey ..... Collingswood
361 S. Cooper River Drive, 08108
Dale T. Taylor ..... Wenonah
105 S. Princeton Avenue, 08090

NEW JERSEY (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
2 — James R. Hurley ..... Millville 831 Columbia Ave., P.O. Box 809, 08332	2 — Therese J. Haaf ..... Woodstown 10 Bowen Avenue, 08098
William H. Ross III ..... Margate 311-B N. Harding Avenue, 08402	Lois E. Kilpatrick ..... Ocean City 217 Dory Drive, 08226
Harry A. Gilbert ..... Cape May 1308 Maryland, 08204	Helene G. Mace ..... North Wildwood 4 Weeks Avenue, Mace Tract, 08260
3 — William F. Dowd ..... Long Branch 71 Third Avenue, 07740	3 — Grace Scaduto ..... Red Bank 24 Hilldendale Road, 07701
Joseph Buckelew ..... Lakewood 120 Adelaide Place, 08701	Judy Buckwald ..... Lakewood 35 Saint Andrew Court, 08701
Barbara J. Hiering ..... Toms River 9 Central Avenue, 08753	Jane G. Clayton ..... Rumson 10 Woodmere Avenue, 07760
4 — S. Thomas Gagliano . West Long Branch 1090 Broadway, 07764	4 — Philip J. Angarone ..... Hamilton 26 Apollo Drive, 08620
John K. Rafferty ..... Hamilton 7 Bernath Drive, 08690	Margaret M. Dougherty ..... Florence 383 W. Third Street, 08518
Bill Mathesius ..... Trenton P.O. Box 8068, 08650	Duncan C. Thecker ..... Farmingdale P.O. Box 648, 07727
5 — S. Gerald Cardinale ..... Demerest 306 Hardenburgh Avenue, 07627	5 — Virginia Newman Littell ..... Sparta 61 Sparta Avenue, 07871
John F. Inganomort . Upper Saddle River 15 Sparrowbush Road, 07458	Elizabeth E. Randall ..... Westwood 395 Lafayette Avenue, 07675
Henry P. McNamara ..... Wyckoff 395 Franklin Avenue, 07481	Eleanore S. Nissley ..... Ridgewood 145 Phelp Road, 07450
6 — Samuel D. Thompson ..... Old Bridge 5 Lincroft Avenue, 08857	6 — Jeffrey M. Orbach ..... Highland Park 11 Raritan Avenue, Apt. AA1, 08904
Joann Smith ..... Matawan 56 Edgar Road, 07747	Robert Reck ..... Old Bridge RD 2, Box 319 A, 08857
Robert DeSantis ..... Colonia 35 Sherold Road, 07067	Diane C. Serson ..... Carteret 21 Post Blvd., 07008
7 — Matthew J. Rinaldo ..... Union 142 Headley Terrace, 07083	7 — Susan N. Juliano ..... Bound Brook 528 West Union, 08805
William H. Eldridge ..... Summit 23 Winchip Road, 07901	Elizabeth L. Cox ..... Summit 390 Morris Avenue, 07901
Jean E. Sawtelle ..... Westfield 920 Highland Avenue, 07090	Aaron Campbell ..... Plainfield 1037 Field Avenue, 07060
8 — Joseph L. Bubba ..... Wayne 19 Williamsburg Court, 07470	8 — Marion Crecco ..... Bloomfield 1029 Broad Street, 07003
Walter W. Porter ..... Paterson 414 East 25th Street, 07514	John V. Kelly ..... Nutley 34 Wayne Place, 07110

NEW JERSEY (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
Anthony Murphy ..... Totowa 263 Barnert Avenue, 07512	Samuel H. Smith ..... Montclair 9 Hitchcock Place, 07042
9 — Salavatore Crupi..... North Arlington 18 Ilford, 07032	9 — Barbara H. Chadwick ..... Rutherford 60 Raymond Avenue, 07070
Angela Toscano ..... Palisades Park 65 West Edsall, 07650	Berek P. Don ..... Englewood Cliffs 210 Sylvan Avenue, 07632
Gerome R. White, Jr. ..... Hackensack 90 Prospect, 07601	Nicholas R. Felice ..... Fair Lawn 41-26 RYS Terrace, 07470
10 — Bernice S. Davis ..... East Orange 159 Freeman, 07018	10 — Glenn Scottland ..... East Orange 136 Woodland Avenue, 07018
Harold R. Edwards ..... Newark 114 Weequahic Avenue, 07112	William L. Stubbs ..... South Orange 559 Centre Street, 07079
Carmine E. Capone ..... Orange 88 Cleveland Street, 07050	Estelle Verner-David ..... East Orange 179 South Harrison Street #406, 07018
11 — Joan Bramhall ..... Denville 9 Arden Road, 07834	11 — Eileen Miele ..... Morristown 25 Washington Valley Road, 07960
Jon P. Renna ..... West Orange 22 Rock Spring Road, 07052	Margaret Walling ..... Boonton Canterbury Drive, RD 2 Box 248E, 07005
C. Richard Kamin ..... Flanders 13 Downstream, 07836	Joyce Katz ..... Verona Claridge House, Apt. 923, 07044
12 — Garabed Haytaian ..... Hackettstown P.O. Box 268, 07840	12 — Rodney P. Frelinghuysen.. Morristown 10 Park Place, Room 208, 07928
Henry Y. Kuhl ..... Flemington 35 Kuhl Road, 08822	Barabara K. Woodhull.... Morristown 10 Willard Place, 07960
Rodman H. Kulp ..... East Brunswick 3 Cape Court, 08816	Constance Myers ..... Milford RD 2, Box 105, 08848
13 — H. James Saxton ..... Vincentown 12 Meadowyck Lane, 08088	13 — Anthony L. Clark..... Atco 830 Lindon Avenue, 08004
John A. Rocco ..... Cherry Hill 6 Wheelwright Lane, 08003	Adeline Hendrickson ..... West Creek Box 356, Forge Road, 08092
James J. Mancini .. Beach Haven Gardens 15 East 30th Street, 08008	Renee L. Borstad ..... Willingboro 60 Mainbridge Lane, 08046
14 — Octavio J. Alfonso ..... North Bergen 7408 - 1st Avenue, 07047	14 — Joseph Yglesias ..... Bayonne 22 East 42nd Street, 07002
Marta San Martin ..... Union City 2414 New York Avenue, 07087	Lee S. Lichtenberger .... North Bergen 415 - 77th Street, 07047
Margaret P. Sievewright ..... Kearny 223 Stewart Avenue, 07032	Angelo M. Valente ..... Hoboken 329 Garden Street, 07030

NEW MEXICO

(Twenty-six Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: Garrey Carruthers

AT LARGE

Delegates

Garrey E. Carruthers ..... Santa Fe
Governor's Office, 87503
Anderson Carter, II ..... Las Cruces
P.O. Box 16488, 88004
Marjorie B. Chambers ..... Los Alamos
336 Andanada, 87544
Aubrey Cookman ..... Albuquerque
1205 Quincy NE, 87110
Jean Darbyshire ..... Albuquerque
7010 Phoenix Ave., NE Apt. 518, 87110
Betty Davidson ..... Albuquerque
932 McDuffie Circle NE, 87110
Pete V. Domenici ..... Washington, DC
120 Third Street NE, 87107
Larry T. Hunnicutt ..... Roswell
P.O. Box 2608, 88202
Jo Ann Johnson ..... Los Alamos
710 Camino Encantado, 87544
Shirley Leslie ..... Albuquerque
4117 Rio Grand NW, 87107
Sylvia Little ..... Farmington
P.O. Box 1258, 87499
Manuel Lujan, Jr. ..... Washington, DC
1323 Longworth House Office Bldg., 20515
Rick Montoya ..... Las Cruces
516 West Parker Road, 88005
Vivian Petura ..... Rio Rancho
3508 St. Andrews Drive, 87124
Joe Skeen ..... Washington, DC
1007 Longworth House Office Bldg., 20515
Priscilla Torres ..... Socorro
500 Neel Avenue, 87801
Bill Valentine ..... Albuquerque
7400 Mountain Rdl., NE, 87110

Alternates

Christine Brininstool ..... Jal
P.O. Box 940, 88252
Mark J. Caruso ..... Rio Rancho
2625 Maricopa Drive Se, 87124
James Fred Haynes ..... Carlsbad
1801 North Canal, 88220
Elaine T. James ..... Albuquerque
1908 Muriel NE, 87112
Kenneth E. Kamerman ..... Albuquerque
3305 Utah Street NE, 87112
Rick Lopez ..... Albuquerque
8108 Sommervell Court NE, 87112
Jaretta F. Markham ..... Farmington
P.O. Box 2377, 87499
John J. Markham ..... Farmington
P.O. Box 3477, 87499
Katherine Ortega ..... Washington, DC
1140 23rd Street #506, 20037
Owen A. Reischman ..... Roswell
P.O. Box 370, 88201
Loeda M. Richards ..... Albuquerque
7613 Gladden Avenue NE, 87110
Peter Sahd ..... Penasco
Box 67, 87553
Sheri W. Samuels ..... Ruidoso
2508 Sudderth Drive, 88345
Larry Sheffield ..... Alamogordo
1708 Mt. View, 88310
Ana Maria Soares ..... Albuquerque
1733 Maxine NE, 87112
Leland Thompson, Jr. ..... Santa Fe
P.O. Box 1345, 87504
Richard A. Ullrich ..... Farmington
320 Northridge Drive, 87401

DISTRICT

Delegates

1 — Lucy Salazar ..... Albuquerque
5016 Ponderosa NE, 87110

Alternates

1 — Helen McIlroy ..... Albuquerque
1743 Soplo SE, 87123

NEW MEXICO (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
Fran Langholf ..... Albuquerque P.O. Box 785, 87102	Kathryn McKinstry ..... Albuquerque 1385 Wagontrain Drive, SE, 87123
Bernardo Gallegos ..... Albuquerque 3716 Miller Circle NW, 87107	Glynelle Galles ..... Albuquerque 1000 Salamanca NW, 87107
2 — Colin McMillan ..... Roswell 3006 Edgewood, 88201	2 — Nadyne Gardner. Truth or Consequences 911 Grape, 87901
Stuart Spillar .....Hobbs 909 W. Cooper, 88240	Charlotte Batson .....Hobbs 518 Abo Drive, 88240
Cecilia Haynes.....Carlsbad 1801 North Canal, 88220	Don Samuels ..... Ruidoso 2508 Sudderth Drive, 88245
3 — Cecilia M. Salazar .....Espanola Box 4044 Fairview Station, 87533	3 — Mary Cordova ..... El Prado P.O. Box 8, 87529
Rita Nunez ..... Santa Fe 707 A Viento Drive, 87502	Rowena E. Baca .....San Antonio P.O. Box 215, 87832
Rosalind F. Tripp.....Socorro 405 California, 87801	Wilbur G. Thigpen ..... Grands P.O. Box 267, Grants, 87020

NEW YORK

(One hundred thirty-six Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: Anthony J. Colavita

AT LARGE

Delegates	*Alternates*
Richard A. Bernstein .....Rye Pilgrim Avenue, 10580	Frank Adamo ..... Pound Ridge RD #2 Box 271 A, 10576
William M. Blake .....Deer Park 18 Maple Drive, 11729	Peter Flanagan .....Purhcase Anderson Hill Road, 10577
Joseph G. Cairo .....N. Valley Stream 40 Parkwold Drive West, 11580	Donald Devine .....White Plains 56 Doyer Avenue #6A, 10601
John Cochrane .....Brightwaters 80 Concourse West, 11718	John R. Dunne ..... Garden City 109 Fifth Street, 11530
Anthony J. Colavita .....Eastchester 96 Lake Shore Drive, 10709	Fanny Corsentino..... Brookville Wenwood Drive, 11545
Walter J. P. Curley ..... New York 791 Park Avenue, 10021	Theodore M. Black ..... Port Washington 8 Terrace Drive, 11050
Alfonse D'Amato ..... Island Park 14 Southard Drive, 11558	George Aney ..... Little Falls RD #2, 13407
Rita DiMartino ..... Staten Island 1337 Arden Avenue, 10312	Martin Bernstein .....Oceanside 3505 Anchor Place, 11572
Victor N. Farley.....Eden 4561 Morningsdie Lane, 14057	Maurice Bridges..... Morris West Street - Box 97, 13808

NEW YORK (Continued)

Delegates

Hector Hyacinthe ..... Bronxville
19 Hilltop Road, 10708
Olga Igneri ..... Staten Island
203 Clinton Avenue, 10302
Jack Kemp ..... Hamburg
3542 South Creek Road, 14075
Peter T. King ..... Seaford
1088 Park Avenue, 10021
Paul Lambert ..... New York
1088 Park Avenue, 10021
Ronald S. Lauder ..... New York
71 E. 71st Street, 10021
Angelo Martinelli ..... Yonkers
40 Harvard Avenue, 10710
Robert McMillan ..... Garden City
173 Kensington Road, 11530
Linda Mondello ..... Levittown
12 Shotgun Lane, 17756
Alfred Pantaleone ..... Brooklyn
1069 82nd Street, 11228
Guy Parisi ..... Chappaqua
112 Woods End Road, 10514
Frederick E. Parola, Jr. ..... Wantagh
2196 Brookside Avenue, 11793
Robert Price ..... New York
25 E. 86th Street, 10028
Clarence D. Rappleyea, Jr. ..... Norwich
RD#1 - Box 536-17, 13815
Edward V.B. Regan ..... New York
40 Park Avenue, 10016
Richard M. Rosenbaum ..... Rochester
19 Denonville Ridge, 14625
Richard J. Schwartz ..... Scarborough
842 Sleepy Hollow Road, 10510
Lewis Bart Stone ..... New York
1105 Park Avenue, 10128
Charles J. Urstadt ..... Bronxville
Six Beechwood Road, 10708
Vincent Velella ..... Bronx
1248 Rhinelander Avenue, 10461
Eunice B. Whittlesey ..... Scotia
118 Acorn Drive, 12302
Malcolm Wilson ..... Scarsdale
24 Windsor Road, 10583
Chris J. Witting ..... Syracuse
518 Bradford Pkwy., 13224
Barbara Zartman ..... Rochester
60 Hawthorne Street, 14610

Alternates

Paul Burghdorf ..... Latham
7 Chippendale Court, 12110
John P. Campbell ..... Cold Spring Harbor
76 Shore Road 11724
John Castle ..... New York
775 Park Avenue, 10021
Elaine Conway ..... Bronxville
9 Rittenhouse Road, 10708
Robert DiCarlo ..... Brooklyn
1332 81st Street, 11228
Jonathan Farkas ..... New York
765 Park Avenue, 10021
C. Austin Fitts ..... New York
45 W. 73rd Street, 10023
Mary B. Goodhue ..... Mt. Kisco
McLain Street, 10549
Richard Guardino ..... Hempstead
65 Hillbert Street, 11550
Edward Hart ..... Rockville Centre
195 No. Village Avenue #23E, 11570
William Heyman ..... New York
211 E. 70th Street, 10021
Geoffrey Hurley ..... New York
103 E. 75th Street, 10021
Shirley Jefferson ..... Liverpool
7752 Treadmill Circle, 13088
Michael Kavanagh ..... Woodstock
33 Lower Byrdcliffe, 12998
John R. Kuhl, Jr. ..... Hammondsport
569 West Lake Road, 14840
Peter Lane ..... Rye
15 Claremont Avenue, 10580
John L. Loeb, Jr. ..... New York
237 E. 61st Street, 10022
John M. Lucchesi ..... Staten Island
98 Woodvale Avenue, 10304
Anne B. McDonald ..... Ticonderoga
New Hague Road, 12883
Barbara Mosbacher ..... New York
10 E. 70th Street, 10021
Nicholas Pastoressa ..... Brooklyn
193 Battery Avenue, 11209
Dexter Risedorph ..... Gloversville
RD Phelps Street, 12078
Michael Roth ..... Rye
Kirby Lane, 10580
Robert Strainere ..... Staten Island
40 Iron Mine Drive, 10304

NEW YORK (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
Milton Zwickel ..... Catskill 152 William Street, 12414	Amaryllis R. Torrey ..... Stafford 6005 Torrey Road, 14143

DISTRICT

Delegates	*Alternates*
1 — Gregory Blass ..... Jamesport P.O. Box 350, 11947	1 — Joseph F. Janoski ..... Wading River 7 Leonard Street, RR#1, 11792
Eugene Dooley ..... Yaphank Middle Island - Yaphank Road, 11980	Edward P. Romaine .... Center Moriches 11 Elizabeth Place, 11934
Robert Wertz ..... St. James 97 D Short Path, 11730	Thomas M. Neppell, Jr. ..... Manorville 99 Wright Road, 11949
2 — Norman Demott ..... Oakdale 60 Canal Road, 11769	2 — Vincent A. Gianni ..... W. Islip 835 W. Bay Drive, 11795
Owen Johnson ..... W. Babylon 6 Learner Street, 11704	Anne M. Allmendinger .... W. Babylon 808 Carlton Road, 11704
Frank Jones ..... Sayville 22 Edwards Avenue, 11732	Raye R. D'Abramo ..... N. Babylon 120 Parkdale Drive, 11703
3 — John P. Dunne ..... Plandome 56 Cove Drive, 11030	3 — John B. Kiernan ..... Williston Park 209 Park Avenue, 11596
Ralph J. Marino ..... Syosset 31 Lea Court-Muttontown, 11791	James J. Lack ..... E. Northport 11 Imperial Court, 11743
Juliette A. Kinsella ..... Greenlawn 3 Meredith Drive, 11731	Antonia P. Rettaliata ..... Huntington 175 Woodbury Road, 11743
4 — Angelina M. Cullin ..... Freeport 84 Hubbard Avenue, 11520	4 — Angelo A. Delligatti ..... Massapequa 24 Bay Drive, 11750
Thomas S. Gulotta ..... N. Merrick Two Anding Avenue, 11566	Norman J. Levy ..... Merrick 299 Merrick Avenue South, 11566
James E. Picken ..... Massapequa 120 Exeter Road, 11750	Patrick A. Zagarino ..... Bellmore 3093 Judith Drive, 11710
5 — Joseph N. Mondello ..... Levittown 12 Shotgun Lane, 11756	5 — Easa Easa ..... W. Hempstead 3030 Chestnut Street, 11552
Gregory P. Peterson ..... E. Meadow 233 Green Valley Road, 11554	Sinita Walker ..... W. Hempstead 1025 Ontario Road, 11552
Eugene L. Weisbein ..... Hewlett 1379 Boxwood Drive, 11557	Dean G. Skelos ..... Rockville 105 N. Centre Avenue #33, 11570
6 — James C. Sullivan .... Rockaway Beach 151 Beach 109th Street, 11694	6 — Frank Di Gennaro ..... Ozone Park 9407 156th Street, 11414
Ruth Di Gennaro ..... Ozone Park 9407 156th Street, 11414	John Tatar ..... Howard Beach 15544 Lahn Street, 11414
William Sampol ..... Belle Harbor 123 Beach 126th Street, 11694	Eva Safire ..... Far Rockaway 125 Beach 17th Street, 11691

NEW YORK (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
7 — Elizabeth Harper ..... Flushing 15809 76th Road, 11366	7 — James Moore ..... Rockaway 6443 150th Street, 11435
Joseph Fabrizi ..... Corona 10447 Roosevelt Avenue, 11366	Kendrick Harper ..... Flushing 15809 76th Road, 11366
Esteele Cooper ..... Forest Hills 6836 108th Street, 11375	Kathleen Wagner ..... Jamaica 176-16 Kildare Road, 11432
8 — Phillip Ragusa ..... Beechhurst 14-15 157th Street, 11357	8 — Lilly Bachmann ..... Whitestone 166-34 14th Avenue, 11357
Joseph Papillo ..... Queens 147-28 16th Street, 11357	Roy Britenbach ..... Queens 41-29 220th Street, 11361
Robert J. Bishop ..... Little Neck 52-46 Concord Avenue, 11362	Joan Vogt ..... Queens 1317 123rd Street, 11358
9 — John F. Haggerty ..... Forest Hills 115 Greenway North, 11375	9 — William J. Dougherty ..... Queens 60-31 71st Avenue, 11385
Albert Buzzeo ..... Queens 3125 46th Street, 11103	Helen Donovan ..... Queens 9303 68th Avenue, 11375
Donald Adolff ..... Queens 6061 69th Place, 11378	Steven I. Willard ..... Queens 7814 Austin Street, 11375
10 — Elizabeth Bonina ..... Brooklyn 512 9th Street, 11215	10 — Charles S. Forza ..... Brooklyn 1343 E. 89th Street, 11236
Louis J. Marrero ..... Brooklyn 2225 Royce Street, 11234	Geraldine Herb ..... Brooklyn 1586 E. 17th Street, 11230
George L. Clark, Jr. ..... Brooklyn 3950 Bedford Avenue, 11229	Lloyd M. Green ..... Brooklyn 505 Elmwood Avenue, 11230
11 — Vito P. Battista ..... Brooklyn 290 Highland Blvd., 11207	11 — Ruth Pitt ..... Brooklyn 290 Highland Blvd., 11207
Diane H. Rudiano ..... Brooklyn 258 Scheneck Avenue, 11207	Armando DeMarino ..... Brooklyn 264 Wyckoff Avenue, 11237
Arthur Bramwell ..... Brooklyn 308 Jefferson Avenue, 11216	Donella J. Jackson ..... Brooklyn 98 Patchen Avenue, 11221
12 — Clarence J. John ..... Brooklyn 22 Tampa Court, 11225	12 — Kenneth Cook ..... Brooklyn 404 Hawthorne Street, 11203
Margaret Cameron ..... Brooklyn 1202 Troy Avenue, 11203	Carol Cummings ..... Brooklyn 569 E. 42nd Street, 11203
Kathryn Williams ..... Brooklyn 341 Bradford Avenue, 11207	Robert Maloy ..... Brooklyn 1485 President Street, 11213
13 — Ronald J. D'Angelo ..... Brooklyn 8687 25th Avenue, 11214	13 — Harry A. DeMell ..... Brooklyn 165 Irwin Street, 11228
Charles M. Merjave ..... Brooklyn 73 Guernsey Street, 11222	Frank DeCasoli ..... Brooklyn 2127 E. First Street, 11223
Carl DiCarlo ..... Brooklyn 8650 15th Avenue, 11228	Lindsay M. Held ..... Brooklyn 235 Adams Street, Apt. #41, 11201

NEW YORK (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
14 — Guy V. Molinari .....Staten Island 3465 Amboy Road, 10306 Susan Molinari.....Staten Island 2375 Richmond Road, 10306 Christopher J. Mega..... Brooklyn 1022 80th Street, 11228	14 — Jerome S. Berg.....Staten Island 24 Benedict Road, 10304 Anthony Dacchille.....Staten Island 121 Circle Road, 10304 John G. Caldara.....Staten Island 421 Doane Avenue, 10306
15 — Roy M. Goodman ..... New York 1035 Fifth Avenue, 10028 Jonathan B. Bush..... New York 530 E. 86th Street, 10028 Bill Green..... New York 755 Park Avenue, 10021	15 — Mary W. Curley..... New York 791 Park Avenue, 10021 Bruce Gelb..... New York 1060 Fifth Avenue, 10028 Roy M. Wesley ..... New York 136 E. 56th Street, 1022
16 — Rose Pascale ..... New York 331 East 116th Street, 10016 E. Leroy Owens, Jr..... New York 233 West 137th Street, 10030 Nathurlon Jones, Sr. ..... New York 725 Riverside Drive, 10031	16 — Rubye C. Wright ..... New York 2110 First Avenue, 10029 Hilda Hayes ..... New York 884 Riverside Drive,, 10032 Evan Edwards ..... New York 175 West 93rd Street, 10025
17 — Gertrude H. Parker..... New York 165 West 66th Street, 10023 Peter C. Hein ..... New York 44 West 62nd Street, 10023 Lionel Hampton..... New York 20 West 64th Street, 10023	17 — Meredith McSherry ..... New York 180 West End Avenue, 10023 George Hoguet..... New York 211 Central Park West, 10024 Eleanor Friedman..... New York 233 West 83rd Street, 10024
18 — Fred Brown .....Bronx 10-16 E. Richman Plaza, 10453 Ralph Giordano .....Bronx 1725 Crosby Avenue, 10461 Curtis Johnson .....Bronx 1350 Washington Avenue, 10456	18 — Rita Parham .....Bronx 1600 Sedgwick Avenue, 10453 Ramon Nieves .....Bronx 2266 Virgil Place, 10473 Robert M. Silverson, Jr. .....Bronx 3800 Independence Avenue, 10463
19 — Guy J. Velella .....Bronx 1240 Rhinelander Avenue, 10461 Madeline P. Mignone ..... Yonkers 53 Beechmont Avenue, 10708 Mary Cleary.....Bronx 501 E. 234th Street, 10471	19 — Annette Marchitello.....Bronx 1236 Rhinelander Avenue, 10461 Katherine S. Carsky..... Yonkers 52 Cedar Lane, 10708 Victor B. Tosi .....Bronx 3309 Hone Avenue, 10469
20 — Frank Coppola ..... Yonkers 49 Valley View Drive, 10710 Andrew P. O'Rourke..... Yonkers 388 Crestwood Avenue, 10707 Margaret S. Soter..... Scarsdale 15 Fenimore Road, 10583	20 — Raphael Amelio, Jr.....Harrison 91 Sterling Avenue, 10528 Frederick J. Gioffre ..... Rye Brook 66 Rock Ridge Drive, 10573 Jerold Ruderman ..... Scarsdale 18 Ridgedale Road, 10583

NEW YORK (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
21 — Stephen M. Saland.....Poughkeepsie 9 Jonathan Lane, 12603	21 — Adeline A. Cross ....Wappingers Falls 9 Ireland Avenue, RFD #6, 12590
Clem Van Ross .....Putnam Valley 5 Lafefront Drive, 10579	Richard E. Jackson, Jr. .....Peekskill 1818 Carthart Avenue, 10566
Robert H. Brown, Jr..... Maybrook 720 Homestead Avenue, 10579	Jean G. Long .....Lake Mohegan Strawberry Hill Lane, 10547
22 — Benjamin A. Gilman ..... Middletown 16 Orchard Street, 10940	22 — Shirley A. Jenson.....Goshen 40 Orange Avenue, 10924
David S. McCarey..... Middletown 529 North Street, 10940	Robert R. Simon .....Pearl River 68 Reld Drive, 10965
William Hochman ..... Pomona 13 Palisades Court, 10970	Edward N. Vetrano ..... Greenburgh 107 Rosehill Avenue, 10591
23 — Hugh T. Farley.....Schenectady 2137 Niskayuna Drive, 12309	23 — James Tedisco .....Schenectady 1710 Guilderland Avenue, 12306
Harry J. D'Agostino .....Albany 3 Pateman Circle, 12204	Vito C. Caruso.....Schenectady 17 Mayflower Drive, 12306
George P. Scaringe .....Albany 6 Chestnut Hill South, 12211	Kevin A. Moss..... Altamont RD#1 - Box 306D, 12009
24 — Gerald B. Solomon .....Glens Falls 23 North Road, 12801	24 — Robert A. D'Andrea . Saratoga Springs 227 Kaydeross Park Road, 12866
Floyd H. Rourke .....Gansevoort 38 Leonard Steet, P.O. Box 22, 12831	Lloyd M. Demboski .....Glens Falls 17 Hughes Court, 12801
Martin Tuczinski .....Chatham 26 Payn Avenue, 12037	Rose Marie Gregory..... Hudson Falls 13 Melbourne Avenue, 12839
25 — Sherwood Boehlert .....Utica US Federal Bldg. - 10 Broad Street, 13501	25 — Ralph J. Eannace, Jr.....Utica 108 Proctor Blvd., 13501
James Seward.....Milford P.O. Box 43, 13815	Lewis Wilson.....Cobleskill 31 Grandview Drive, 12043
Edward S. Nelson .....Norwich 75 S. Broad Street, 13815	Gerald R. Talandis.....Ithaca One Churchill Drive, 14850
26 — David O'B. Martin..... Canton 41 Judson Street, 13617	26 — Anthony J. Casale .....Mohawk 19 Marmet Street, 13407
H. Robert Nortz.....Lowville 5274 Clinton Street, 13367	Glenn H. Harris ..... Gloversville Wesskum Woods R., P.O. Box 947, 12078
Ronald B. Stafford.....Plattsburgh 69 Cumberland Avenue, 12901	John M. McHugh..... Watertown 683 S. Hamilton Street, 13601
27 — Tarky J. Lombardi .....Syracuse 99 Burlingame Road, 13203	27 — John W. McCann..... Chittenango One Virginia Lane, 13037
Hyman M. Miller..... Fayetteville 56 Lyndon Road, 13066	G. James Traub ..... Chittenango Deep Springs Road, 13037

NEW YORK (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
J. Patrick Barrett ..... Fayetteville 7578 Hunt Lane, 13066	Ferdinand L. Picardi ..... Fayetteville Seven Wynnridge Road, 13066
28 — Warren M. Anderson..... Binghamton 34 Lathrop Avenue, 13905 Peter J. Savago..... New Palty 101 DuBois Road, P.O. Box 544, 12561 Catherine T. Clement...Newark Valley Nine Franklin Avenue, 13811	28 — Paul C. Van Savage ..... Binghamton 3546 Parkway Street, 13903 Stanley C. Rosentock..... Ellenville East View Heights, 12428 William E. Shamulka..... Endwell 1013 Parkhill Drive, 10376
29 — Frank Horton ..... Rochester 2123 East Avenue, Apt. K, 14610 H. Douglas Barclay ..... Pulaski 6871 Port Road, 13142 George F.T. Yancey, Jr. ..... Newark 402 Grace Avenue, 14513	29 — Charles H. Ely ..... Phoenix 929 Elm Street, 13135 Hyman F. Klionsky ..... Seneca Falls 20 Leland Drive, 13148 G. Robert Witmer, Jr. ..... Webster 892 Lake Road, 14580
30 — Joanne D. Van Zandt ..... Pittsford 79 Stuyvesant Road, 14534 A. Michael Hanna ..... Pittsford 21 Mill Valley Road, 14534 Beverly J. Jackson ..... Rochester 210 Mt. Vernon Avenue, 14620	30 — R. Stephen Hawley ..... Batavia 8249 Bank Street, 14020 Kathryn Phelan ..... Rochester 91 Dorsey Road, 14616 Richard J. Collins ..... Aron 106 Temple Street, 14414
31 — Thomas A. Loughran..... Amherst 183 Bentham Parkway, 14226 James L. Emery..... Geneseo 4330 Long Point Road, 14454 Barbara A. Rudnicki .....West Seneca 395 Reserve Drive, 14424	31 — Brian D. Rusk ..... Williamsville 99 Morgan Parkway, 14221 William E. Doering .....West Seneca 37 Century Drive, 14224 Margaret McCaughey ..... Geneseo 22 E. South Street, 14454
32 — Elizabeth C. Hoffman .... Tonawanda 252 Niagara Street, 14120 Earl W. Brydges, Jr. ..... Lewiston 534 Mount Drive, 14092 Dale E. Rath..... Brockport 85 Centennial Avenue, 14420	32 — George D. Maziarz .... N. Tonawanda 864 Castlebar Drive, 14120 Stanley R. Kubatek .....Medina 219 East Center Street, 14103 Mary B. Basinait ..... Albion 3893 Riches Corners Road, 14411
33 — Carol A. Siwek ..... Buffalo 598 Hertel Avenue, 14207 Seymour A. Knox, IV ..... Buffalo 250 Middlesex Drive, 14216 Dale Volker ..... Depew 92 Center Drive, 14043	33 — Dominic S. Telesco ..... Buffalo 51 Burke Drive, 14215 George R. Siembida..... Depew 116 Cromwell Drive, 14043 Dorothy Wojcik .....Lackawanna 1422 Electric Avenue, 14218
34 — Jess J. Present..... Bemus Point RD #3, Lakeside Drive, 14712	34 — John A. Glenzer ..... Fredonia 183 Water Street, 14063

NEW YORK (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
George H. Winner, Jr. ..... Elmira 651 Edgewood Drive, 14905	Donald R. Davidsen. ..... Canisteo 68 Greenwood Street, 14823
R. Quintus Anderson ..... Lakewood 65 E. Terrace Avenue, 14750	John H. Sims ..... Watkins Glen 301 South Glen Avenue, 14891

NORTH CAROLINA

(Fifty-four Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: James T. Broyhill

AT LARGE

Delegates	*Alternates*
Rhoda Billings ..... Lewisville 5525 Williams Road, 27023	Carla DuPuy..... Charlotte 2601 Sedley Road, 28211
Bill Buchanan ..... Graham P.O. Box 178, 27253	J. A. Dalpiaz ..... Gastonia 2804 Wimbledon Drive, 28053
Larry Cobb..... Charlotte 3022 Sharon Road, 28211	Gordon Barnes..... Graham 1407 W. Gilbert Street, 27253
Betsy Cochrane ..... Advance Box 571, Bermuda Run, 27006	John W. Pope..... Raleigh 2520 Glenwood Avenue, 27608
Iris Klugos ..... Hickory 2521 17th Street NE, 28601	John Carter..... Fayetteville 5825 Lagu Place, 28304
Theresa Esposito ..... Winston-Salem 207 Stanford Road, 27104	Richard Chalk ..... High Point 427 Wright Street, 27260
Joyce Glass ..... Clemmons 4413 Driftwood Drive, 27102	Cindy Story ..... Greenville 200 Staffordshire Road, 27834
Elwood Goodson ..... Goldsboro P.O. Box 1982, 27530	Jack Laughery ..... Rocky Mount 1730 Hunter Hill Road, 27804
Bill Graham ..... Raleigh 258 E. Davie Street, 27601	Marie Moore ..... Fayetteville P.O. Box 705, 28304
Jack Hawke ..... Raleigh P.O. Box 12905, 27605	Debi Parker ..... Parker P.O. Box 97, 28371
Alex McMillan..... Charlotte 3801 Bonwood Drive, 28211	Earl Danieley ..... Elon College P.O. Box 245, 27244
Marcus T. Hickman..... Charlotte 2325 Richardson Drive, 28211	Pegge Haywood..... Concord 65 Glendale Avenue, 28025
Mary Elizabeth Irvin ..... Greensboro 532 Woodvale Drive, 27410	Jack Torbett ..... Tryon #4 Bluebird Lane, 28782
Katherine Kinney..... Asheville 30 Forest Road, 28803	Admah Lanier ..... Wilmington Route 1, Box 530, 28405

NORTH CAROLINA (Continued)

Delegates

John Ladley ..... Charlotte
3786 Wendwood Lane, 28211
Ed Poole ..... Spring Lake
P.O. Box 705, 28390
Claude Pope ..... Raleigh
2108 Inverray Court, 27615
Frances Ratcliff ..... Pantego
Route 2, Box 129, 27860
Fries Shaffner ..... Wrightsville Beach
Box 4806, 28480
Elinor Swaim ..... Salisbury
351 Richmond Road, 28144
John Wilkinson ..... Pantego
Route 2, Box 99, 27860

Alternates

Alan Pugh ..... Raleigh
2734 Lakeview, 27609
C. Ivan-Mothershead ..... Charlotte
P.O. Box 30036, 28230
Glenn Cobb ..... Raleigh
2837-C Seclusion Court, 27613
James F. Blue, III ..... Durham
1912 Campus Avenue, 27707

DISTRICT

Delegates

1 — C. Barry McCarty ..... Elizabeth City
103 Sample Drive, 27909
Steven P. Rader ..... Washington
P.O. Box 1901, 27889
Jerry Hardesty ..... Beaufort
103 North Shore Drive, 28516

2 — Helen H. Laughery ..... Rocky Mount
1730 Hunter Hill Road, 27804
James C. Proctor ..... Rocky Mount
3130 N. Raleigh Street, 27801
A.J. Howard Clement, III ..... Durham
2505 Weaver Street East, 27707

3 — Tommy Pollard ..... Jacksonville
1014 Richlands Highway, 28540
Betty Jo Faircloth ..... Clinton
705 Cutchin Street, 28328
Abe Elmore ..... Dunn
P.O. Box 668, 28334

4 — Kay Carrington ..... Raleigh
2023 Landings Way, 27615
R. R. M. Converse ..... Chapel Hill
117 Wolfe's Trail, 27514
John F. Redding ..... Asheboro
P.O. Box 1628, 27203

Alternates

1 — Shirley F. Perry ..... Hertford
Route 2, Box 75, 27944
Jocile Eddleman ..... New Bern
805 Lake Point, 28560
Nita D. Rasberry ..... Greenville
106 Guinevere Lane, 27858

2 — James D. Moyer ..... Wilson
P.O. Box 2226, 27893
George Alton Grayiel, Sr. ..... Tarboro
300 Main Street, 27886
Jean H. Fisher ..... Wilson
204 Rowe Street, 27893

3 — Leo Daughtry ..... Smithfield
208 N. 2nd Street, 27577
Marcus P. Mason ..... Sanford
P.O. Box 591, 27330
David Funderburk ..... Buies Creek
P.O. Box 190, 27506

4 — Dorothy N. Boling ..... Randleman
Route 2, Box 850, 27317
Melvin Cheaves ..... Louisburg
Route 5, Box 263, 27549

NORTH CAROLINA (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
5 — Lee McMillan ..... West Jefferson P.O. Box 879, 28694	5 — Harry Robertson..... Taylorsville P.O. Box 236, 28681
Billie Shelton .....Winston Salem 2550 Bitting Road, 27104	Ernest Inman .....Pilot Mountain P.O. Box 474, 27041
Garland Edwards .....Eden P.O. Box 756, 27288	Carol Bailey ..... Walnut Cove P.O. Box 461, 27052
6 — Frederick Robbins .....Greensboro 501 E. Montcastle Drive, 27406	6 — Paul Nicholson.....Thomasville Route 1, Box 261, 27360
Charles L. Cromer.....Thomasville Route 4, Box 362, 27360	Roger Owens ..... Burlington 908 Kilby Street, 27215
David G. O'Steen .....Greensboro P.O. Box 9363, 27408	John Patterson ..... Burlington P.O. Box 1683, 27215
7 — Ike Williams..... Rieglewood Route 2, Box 30, 28456	7 — Bruce Legates ..... Wilmington P.O. Box 741, 28402
Bob Inman ..... Fayetteville 1746 Daisey Lane, 28303	John Boone ..... Wilmington 3524 Middle Sound Road, 28405
John M. Cooke, Jr. ... Ocean Ilse Beach P.O. Box 5038, 28459	David Powers..... Red Springs 53 Beck Street, 28304
8 — George W. Little .....Southern Pines 770 Fort Bragg Road, 28387	8 — Fred Chandler ..... Salisbury P.O. Box 2214, 28144
Richard Messinger..... Salisbury P.O. Box 1849, 28144	Peggy C. Harrison .....Advance Route 3, Box 141A, 27006
James E. Nance ..... Albemarle P.O. Box 669, 28001	
9 — William D. Garrott..... Charlotte 1708 Maryland Avenue, 28209	9 — Susan Zeigler ..... Charlotte 8320 Ramath Drive, 28211
Judy P. Collins.....Matthews 934 Courtney Lane, 28105	Sheila M. Rudisill ..... Charlotte 1858 Queens Road West, 28207
Pressley C. Stutts ..... Mooresville 221 West Park Avenue, 28115	
10 — James T. Broyhill.....Lenoir P.O. Box 2800, 28645	10 — Pam Hasty ..... Hickory 122 5th Street NW, 28601
Donald E. Smith .....Morganton P.O. Box 756, 28655	Martha Cheryl Sisk ..... Shelby 1306 Spurlin Street, 28150
Ken Thomas..... Hickory 1632 4th Street NW, 28601	Mary Lou Craig .....Gastonia 3720 Southwood Drive, 28054
11 — Charles H. Taylor ..... Brevard Box 66, 28712	11 — James Patterson .....Lake Toxaway P.O. Box 195, 28742
Louis Bissette..... Asheville First Union National Bank 82 Patton Avenue, Suite 705, 28802	Orville Coward, Sr..... Sulva 10 Ridgeway, 28779
Wilma Sherrill .....Raleigh 116 W. Jones Street, 27611	Greg Keller ..... Asheville 2 Stuyvesant Road, 28803

NORTH DAKOTA

(Sixteen Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: Layton W. Freborg

AT LARGE

Delegates

Layton W. Freborg ..... Underwood
P.O. Box 677, 58576
John VonRueden ..... Bismarck
1232 E. Coulee Road, 58501
Betty Lou Pyle ..... West Fargo
225 - 6 Street W., 58078
Eileen Larson ..... Portland
RR 1 - Box 29, 58274
Duane Mutch ..... Larimore
711 Terry Avenue, 58251
Myron Atkinson ..... Bismarck
P.O. Box 1176, 58502
Arlene Hausauer ..... Bismarck
1406 - 22 Street N., 58501
Christine Christopherson ..... Fargo
705 - 14 Street S., 58103
Gary Kramlich ..... Minot
6 Glacial Court, 58701
James Schlosser ..... Bismarck
P.O. Box 2578, 58502
Dean Winkjer ..... Williston
P.O. Box 1366, 58801
Jens Tennefos ..... Fargo
714 - 19 Avenue S., 58103
Betty Rinde ..... St. Thomas
Route 1 - Box 29, 58276
Shirley Sinclair ..... Fargo
1737 - 14 Street S., 58102
Clarice Liechty ..... Jamestown
P.O. Box 467, 58401
Ben Clayburgh ..... Grand Forks
1626 Belmont Road, 58201

Alternates

Dennis Boyd ..... Bismarck
211 Estevan Drive, 58501
Ben Meier ..... Bismarck
105 E. Avenue E, 58501
David Nething ..... Jamestown
P.O. Box 1059, 58402-1059
Vonnie Wegner ..... Bismarck
1420 - 17 Street N., 58501
Mae DelaBarre ..... Grand Forks
205 State Street #101, 58201
Kris Cramer ..... Bismarck
706 Interstate W, 58501
Dave Butler ..... Fargo
2533 Country Club Drive, 58103
William Krestschmar ..... Venturia
P.O. Box A, 58489
Dagne Olsen ..... Manvel
Route 1 - Box 37, 58256
Paula Reiniger ..... Carrington
Route 1 - Box 102, 58421
Eugene Nicholas ..... Cando
Route 1, 58324
Ray Holmberg ..... Grand Forks
1701 Riverside Drive, 58201
Blenda Carlson ..... Sheyenne
RR 1 - Box 93, 58374
Ken Solberg ..... Rugby
P.O. Box 288, 58368
Lance Hagen ..... Ellendale
Route 1 - Box 669, 58436

OHIO

(Eighty-eight Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: Keith McNamara

AT LARGE

Delegates

Alex Arshinkoff ..... Akron
1722 National Tower, 44308

Alternates

Mary Alleshouse ..... Canton
2609 Williamsburg Lane, NW #2, 44708

OHIO (Continued)

Delegates

James Brennan ..... Toledo
P.O. Box 3185, 43607
Michael F. Colley ..... Columbus
2685 Canterbury, 43221
Grace L. Drake ..... Solon
5943 Briardale Lane, 44139
Thaddeus Garrett, Jr. ..... Washington, DC
1630 Connecticut Avenue, NW, 20009
Thomas W. Hannon ..... Louisville
8201 Revenna, 44641
Robert F. Hughes ..... Cleveland
1101 Euclid Avenue, 6th FL, 44115
David W. Johnson ..... North Canton
514 Marquardt, NE, 44720
Ralph B. Kohnen, Jr. ..... Cincinnati
3667 Willowlea Lane, 45208
Tahlman Krumm, Jr. ..... Columbus
50 West Broad Street, #3200, 43215
Delbert L. Latta ..... Washington, DC
2309 Rayburn House Office Bldg., 20515
Ben Marsh ..... Maumee
124 Harrison Street, 43537
Bob McEwen ..... Hillboro
36 Woodland Drive, 45133
Keith McNamara ..... Columbus
88 East Broad Street, 43215
Paul C. Mifsud ..... Medina
2074 Ridgewood Road, 44256
Norman A. Murdock ..... Cincinnati
40337 Glenway Avenue, 45205
Donna Owens ..... Toledo
1 Government Center, #2200, 43604
Donna M. Pope ..... Washington, DC
U.S. Mint, 633 3rd Street NW, 20220
James A. Rhodes ..... Columbus
2375 Tremond Road, 43221
Dana G. Rinehart ..... Columbus
90 West Broad Street, 43215
Robert A. Taft, II ..... Cincinnati
712 Glenshire Avenue, 45226
William R. Timken, Jr. ..... Canton
1835 Deuber, 44706
Thomas Adams Van Meter ..... Columbus
209 South High Street, 43215
George V. Voinovich ..... Cleveland
17820 Rosecliff Road, 44119
Gordon Zacks ..... Columbus
P.O. 129, 43216

Alternates

James E. Betts ..... Cleveland
1215 Terminal Tower, 44113
J. Kenneth Blackwell ..... Cincinnati
1156 Elm Park Drive, 45216
Betty E. Bowers ..... Lima
1615 West High Street, 45805
Lois M. Brock ..... Toledo
2701 McCord, 43615
Gary W. Gates ..... West Chester
6542 Seminole Drive, 45069
Virginia S. Cheney ..... Shelby
45 Grand Blvd., 44875
Mary A. Christie ..... Cincinnati
6225 Margo Lane, 45227
Jo Ann Davidson ..... Reynoldsburg
6870 E. Livingston Avenue, #B, 43068
M. Joan Douglass ..... Mansfield
1116 Briarwood, 44907
Rex Elsass ..... Mansfield
1110 Springbook Drive, 44906
Sally D. Florkiewicz ..... Chagrin Falls
230 East Washington, 44022
Deliaan G. Gettler ..... Cincinnati
583 Avers Road, 45255
Danny D. Hamilton ..... Centerville
918 Ashcreek Drive, 45485
Christopher P. Hitchcock ..... Mentor
8640 King Memorial Road, 44060
George S. Hoster ..... Gahanna
6010 Havens Road, 43230
Greg Lashutka ..... Columbus
155 East Broad Street, 43215
Martha C. Moore ..... Cambridge
501 Oakland Blvd., 43725
Jacquelyn M. O'Brien ..... Cincinnati
7651 Burlinehills Court, 45244
Ethel Parker ..... Wooster
350 Walnut, 44691
Angela L. Schervish ..... Canton
5300 Carnoustle Circle, NW, 44708
Jan K. Scotland ..... Toledo
4342 Inverdale, 43607
Dona A. Shoemaker ..... Columbus
2830 Cleveland Avenue, 43224
Marie Tansey ..... Vermilion
5503 Hartford Avenue, 44089
Carolyn M. Wallace ..... Wilmington
204 N. Mulberry Street, 45177

OHIO (Continued)

DISTRICT

Delegates	*Alternates*
1 — Stanley J. Aronoff ..... Cincinnati 554 Davenport Road, Apt. 5, 45204 Ann M. Hanke ..... Cincinnati 3380 Bishop Street, 45220 Simon L. Leis ..... Cincinnati 3101 Pickbury, 45211	1 — Mary Ellen Horn ..... Cincinnati 3354 Wunder Avenue, 45211 Lincoln J. Stokes ..... Cincinnati 5545 Stokeswood Court, 45238 Mary W. Sullivan ..... Cincinnati 390 Grand Avenue, 45205
2 — Karen Kelley ..... Cincinnati 5910 Rettig Lane, 45243 Robert J. Portman ..... Cincinnati 3421 Berry Avenue, 45208 Rose Vesper ..... New Richmond 1174 Watkins Hill Road, 45157	2 — Samuel Thomas Bateman, Jr. ... Milford 5900 Pleasanthill Road, 45150 Barbara S. Cartolano ..... Cincinnati 6678 Hitching Post Lane, 45230 Leonard S. Garret ..... Cincinnati 160 Goethe Street, 45210
3 — Sue Ann Finley ..... Kettering 3380 Southdale Drive, 45409 Vicki D. Pegg ..... Dayton 451 West Third Street, 45422 Dana A. Stamps ..... Vandalia 756 Paula Street, 45377	3 — Michael J. Berning ..... Kettering 4516 Wingview Lane, 45429 Carol Joan Landis ..... Clayton 236 Clinton Street, 45315 David H. Landon ..... Dayton 228 Green Street, 45402
4 — Michael G. Oxley ..... Findlay 1228 S. Main Street, 45840 Paul E. Pfeifer ..... Bucyrus 3234 Kiess Road, 44820 Waldo Bennett Rose ..... Lima 1602 W. Market Street, P.O. Box 5096, 45822	4 — Sarah E. Mattox ..... Mansfield 2467 Marion Avenue, Rt. 6, 44903 Bonnie Needs ..... Upper Sandusky 7375 SR #67, 43351 Mildred N. Workman ..... Lima 1906 Wendell Avenue, 48505
5 — Sandra K. Barber ..... Wauseon 319 E. Elm Street, 43567 Mary Carolyn Brown ..... Napoleon 925 Kenilworth Avenue, 43545 Robert C. Winzeler ..... Montpelier 129 Wabash Avenue, 43543	5 — Ann Bolte ..... Port Clinton 4412 E. Cliff Road, 43452 Randall L. Gardner ..... Bowling Green 4 Augusta Drive, 43402 Dale L. Stacy ..... Greensprings 8500 N.C. Road 51, 44836
6 — Dorothy M. Clifton ..... Blanchester 3661 SR 28 W, 45107 Patrick A. Flanagan ..... Dayton 318 W. 4th Street, 45402 Harry Cooper Snyder, Sr. .... Hillsboro 6508 Springhill Drive, 45133	6 — Charlotte Balzer ..... Portsmouth 1135 Rainbow Drive, A-12, 45662 Don E. Fuller ..... Chillicothe 289 Plyleys Lane, 45601 Stella A. Hagemeyer ..... Clarksville 10744 Wilmington Road, 45113
7 — Michael DeWine ..... Cedarville 2587 Conley Road, 45314	7 — Joy T. Haines ..... Xenia 2750 E. Spring Valley Paintersville Road, 45385

OHIO (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
David L. Hobson ..... Springfield 1652 N. Fountain Blvd., 45504 Eilleen E. Miksch ..... Bellefontaine 508 Woodland Drive, 43311	Ardath Louise Saxbe .... Mechanisburg 16 S. Main Street, 43044 Aleta Tozzer..... Marion 307 Forest Lawn Blvd., 43302
8 — Carol L. Ball ..... Greenville 1341 Radcliffe Drive, 45331 Michael A. Fox .....Columbus State House, 43215 Barry Levey ..... Middletown 6560 Bunker Lane, 45042	8 — Jean M. Curtis ..... Hamilton 80 Carlton, 45015 Clark Kolp ..... Van Wert 918 Park Street, 45891 Ruth M. Siehl..... Eaton 416 W. Main Street, 45320
9 — Joseph P. Burnett..... Toledo 1523 Nevada Street, 43605 Judith A. Jones..... Toledo 2318 Densmore Drive, 43606 David E. Lewandowski ..... Toledo 543 Cloverdale, 43612	9 — Anne E. Colwell ..... Toledo 1718 North Cove Bv., 43606 Joyce M. Olman .....Maumee 2922 River Road, 43537 Stephen A. Yarbrough..... Toledo 2365 Pemberton Drive, 43606
10 — Claire N. Ball..... Athens 11 East Washington Street, 45601 Samuel Speck.....New Concord 65175 Cabin Hill Road, 43762 Virginia L. Starkey ..... Lancaster 2940 Sugar Grove Road, SE, 43130	10 — Robert E. Griffith..... Ironton 113 N. 7th Street, 45638 Betsy Ann Lallathin..... Marietta 808 Glendale Road, 45750 Al Stauffer ..... Marietta 108 Laramie Road, 45750
11 — Helen G. Boyce ..... Conneaut 162 Center Street, 44030 J. Thomas Dean ..... Painesville 35 Forest Drive, 44077 Stearns Poor..... Eastlake 34830 Lake Shore, 44094	11 — Cheryl J. Divish..... Burton 13908 Kirtland Street, 44021 Geraldine R. Lewis .....Ravenna 428 Lawrence Street, 44266 Glen Warner.....Ashtabula 3010 Brown Road, 44004
12 — Wade H. Franklin III .....Columbus 745 N. Nelson Road, 43219 Jon M. Peterson ..... Powell 92 E. Olentangy, 43065 Sarah Virginia Phillips.....Columbus 1010 S. Yearling Road, 43227	12 — Nancy Shrider Chiles..... Newark Box 100 Route 2, 2434 Audry Drive, NE, 43055 Julia G. Hadley .....Columbus 2196 E. Broad Street, 43209 Pauline S. Riel .....Marengo 4405 County Road 15, 563, 43334
13 — Carroll J. Myers..... Ashland 795 CR 1775, 44805 Sterling G. Sechrist .....Wadsworth 454 Crestwood Avenue, 44281 Robert K. Wilson..... Elyria 1041 Rosealee Street, 44035	13 — John D. Beckett ..... Elyria 440 Briar Lake Drive, 44035 Carol M. Weston .....Grafton 202 S. Durkee Road, 44044 Arthur L. Young ..... Amherst 501 N. Lake Street, 44001

OHIO (Continued)

Delegates

14 — David L. Brennan ..... Akron
1200 W. Sunset, 44313
Frances S. Buchholzer ..... Akron
654 N. Portage Path, 44303
John S. Steinhauer ..... Akron
520 St. Andrews Drive, 44303

15 — Bobbie M. Hall ..... Worthington
5660 Olentangy River Road, 43235
Dorothy S. Teater ..... Columbus
286 W. Weisheimer Road, 43214
Chalmers P. Wylie ..... Worthington
754 Stonewood Court, 43085

16 — Robert E. Levitt ..... Hartville
13344 Congress Lake Ave. NE, 44632
Mary Jane Queen ..... Canton
2910 Dunbarton NW, 44708
Ralph Regula ..... Navarre
8787 Erie Avenue, SW Box 1, 44662

17 — Nettie B. Ashelman ..... Warren
681 Perkins, 44481
Richard W. Atkinson ..... Youngstown
265 Redondo, 44501
William C. Binning ..... Poland
2893 Algonquin Drive, 44514

18 — James R. Allison ..... East Palatine
569 Sugar Camp Drive, 44413
Jean M. Barren ..... Steubenville
1948 McCaulsen Manor, 43952
Robert W. Ney ..... Barnesville
502 N. Chestnut, 43713

19 — Edna M. Deffler ... Broadview Heights
3800 Russett Drive, 44147
Claudia Guzzo ..... North Olmsted
6153 Stafford Drive, 44070
Jonathan S. Hughes ..... Rocky River
19933 Westway, 44116

20 — Sophie Kogler ..... Brooklyn
4901 Kennedy Drive, 44144
Ethel M. Laviano ..... Cleveland
4090 Ridgeview Road, 44144
Ralph J. Perk ..... Cleveland
3421 E. 49th Street, 44127

Alternates

14 — James P. Berry ..... Akron
2950 W. Market, 44302
Frances L. Rex ..... Akron
706 W. Nimisila Road, 44319
Don Robart ..... Cuyahoga Falls
City Hall 2310 2nd Street, 44221

15 — Elizabeth A. Pappas ..... Columbus
2522 Nottingham Road, 43221
William B. Schuck ..... Columbus
1992 Drury Lane, 43235
Patty J. Washburn ..... Galloway
5705 Greendale Drive, 43119

16 — Dorothy J. Ginther ..... Wooster
359 Reynolds Court, 44691
Mildred W. Little ..... Massillon
721 16th NE, 44646
Tim Williams ..... Canton
3872 Westview, 44709

17 — Arnold Collins, Jr. ..... Gerard
914 Mosier Road, 44420
James O. Drake ..... North Jackson
2304 Gault Road, 4451
Clarence R. Smith, Jr. ..... Boardman
8270 Raub Avenue, 44512

18 — Emily Berry ..... Coshocton
870 Concord Place, 43812
David W. Johnson ..... Salem
570 Highland Avenue, 4460
Carabel Nicholson ..... Cambridge
P.O. Box 684, 43725

19 — Jane J. Griffiths ..... Chagrin Falls
47 Center Street, 44022
E. Bradley Jones ..... Pepper Pike
2775 Lander Road, 44124
Paul V. Voinovich ..... Gates Mills
1877 Cottesworth Lane, 44040

20 — Lois Mae Applegate ..... Lakewood
12029 Clifton Blvd., 44107
Irene M. Morrow ..... Cleveland
1279 West 70th Street, 44102
Jesus G. Rodriguez ..... Cleveland
3255 Scranton Road, 44109

OHIO (Continued)

Delegates

21 — Herbert T. Atkins.....Cleveland
4263 E. 170th Place, 44128
Virgil E. Brown.... Cleveland Heights
3106 Eastwick Drive, 44101
Valeria McPherson .....Cleveland
4164 E. 189th Street, 44122

Alternates

21 — Vicky M. Allen .... Cleveland Heights
2671 Noble Road, 44121
Bruce P. Foster .....Cleveland
16912 Stockbridge, 44128
Albert Z. Moore.....Cleveland
16516 Throckley, 44128

OKLAHOMA

(Thirty-six Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: Thomas J. Cole

AT LARGE

Delegates

C. Richard Ford.....Oklahoma City
6603 NW Grand Blvd., 73116
Richard Freeman ..... Tulsa
563 S. 87 E. Avenue, 74112
Ralph Harvey.....Oklahoma City
2300 Liberty Tower, 73102
Walter Hill ..... Turpin
Route 2, Box 110, 73950
Jim Inhofe ..... Tulsa
P.O. Box 2585, 74101
Jewel Matthews.....Oklahoma City
2319 NW 43rd, 73112
Mary Ellen Miller ..... Owasso
11902 E. 106N, 74055
Marshall Snipes.....Oklahoma City
3030 NW Expressway, 73112
David Walters ..... Tulsa
216 West 19th #E, 74119
Thomas J. Cole.....Moore
1120 Kings Court, 73160
Don Nickles..... Ponca City
808 Monument, 74601
Henry Bellmon.....Red Rock
Route 1, Box 26, 74651
Skip Healey ..... Davis
Flying L Ranch, 73030
R. Marc Nuttle..... Norman
1612 Brookhaven, 73072
Edward C. Lawson, Jr. ..... Tulsa
2100 Philtower Bldg., 74103

Alternates

Ann Holloway .....Ardmore
P.O. Box 704, 73402
Mary Berry..... Cherokee
Route 1, 1209 S. Penn, 73728
Jo Anne Wayne .....Oklahoma City
11910 Shady Trail Lane, 73120
Wayne Boothe .....Cordell
605 N. College, 73632
Steve Boeckman .....Dover
Route 2, Box 18, 73723
Linda Kay Gragg ..... Muskogee
4131 S. Robb Avenue, 74401
Kay Diane Davis .....Guthrie
Route 1, Box 289, 73044
Jim Reese.....Deer Creek
Box 44, 74636
W. D. Kendrick..... Pryor
P.O. Box 1186, 74326
Kaye M. Kirk.....Oklahoma City
5528 N. Barnes, 73112
William D. Clark..... Tulsa
3803 S. Delaware, 73105
Allen B. Wright..... Edmond
3116 Eagle Crest Road, 73013
Clinton Key .....Oklahoma City
3132 NW 42, 73112
Joe Heaton .....Oklahoma City
1320 Westchester Drive, 73120
Kathryn Adams ..... Tulsa
7487 E. 2nd Street, 74112

OKLAHOMA (Continued)

Delegates

Charles R. Ford, ... Tulsa
3421 E. 63rd Street, 74136
Grace Boulton .....Oklahoma City
1701 NE 63rd Street, 73111
Mickey Edwards .....Oklahoma City
2632 NW 58th, 73112

Alternates

Jerry L. Smith ..... Tulsa
1424 Terrace Drive, 74104
Matt Seward..... Yukon
10104 Dover Drive, 73099
Rodd Moesel .....Oklahoma City
9200 NW 10th, 73127

DISTRICT

Delegates

1 — Tony Lauinger ..... Tulsa
1923 E. 47th Street, 74105
Les Cypret ..... Sapulpa
4700 W. Colonial Drive, 74066
Faith Hubbard ..... Tulsa
5926 S. 73 E. Avenue, 74145

2 — Margie Alfonso ..... Tulsa
5922 S. Jamestown, 74135
Bill Shepherd, Jr..... Tulsa
9811 S. Granite, 74137
Bud Stewart, Jr..... Muskogee
1021 Elgin, 74401

3 — Mary Lou Lathrop .....Ardmore
1404 Sunny Lane, 73401
Wanda Cruson .....Kingston
7000 Dove Place, 73439
Barbara Hudkins Johnson .... Stillwater
1015 W. 7th, 74074

4 — Margaret S. Stephens..... Elmore City
Route 2, Box 5, 73035
Ed Jantzen .....Lawton
P.O. Box 6828, 73506
Ed Moore .....Oklahoma City
P.O. Box 19571, 73144

5 — Mike Hunter.....Oklahoma City
1020 NW 39th, 73118
Bunny Chambers .....Oklahoma City
5701 Melton Drive, 73132
Porter Davis ..... Edmond
13 Oakldale Farm Road, 73013

6 — Mary Rumph ..... Enid
1501 Ramona, 73703

Alternates

1 — Joan Johnson ..... Tulsa
10420 E. 91st, 74133
Linda Hamlett ..... Tulsa
337 S. 119th E. Avenue, 74128
Elsa Lewis ..... Tulsa
1510 E. 67th Court, 74136

2 — Dan Huey..... Claremore
Route 3, Box 1000, 74017
Bob Brown..... Claremore
Route 6, Box 97, 74017
Candy Rowsey..... Muskogee
21 Spring Creek Road, 74401

3 — Tom Kania.....Shawnee
1910 N. Bryan, 74801
Verna Mae Roberson..... Marietta
205 Washington, 73448
Beverly Morris.....Ripley
Route 1, 74062

4 — Phyllis Gault..... Norman
3130 Bent Oaks Circle, 73072
Steve LaForge .....Chickasha
414 Fieldcrest, 73018
George L. Cox .....Blanchard
Route 1, Box 630, 73018

5 — Quineta Wylie .....Oklahoma City
Route 1, Box 15, 73016
Pat Fancher .....Oklahoma City
7704 NW 5th, 73127
Steve Woodworth .....Bartlesville
4116 Brookline Drive, 74006

6 — Julia Mae McNeill ..... Thomas
P.O. Box 720, 73669

OKLAHOMA (Continued)

Delegates

Tommy Garrett .....Oklahoma City
2113 SW 61st Terrace, 73159
Marshall L. Austin.....Woodward
P.O. Box 1963, 73802

Alternates

Walter Scott Mason, III.....Cordell
P.O. Box 7, 73632
Linda Harrison.....Oklahoma City
2612 SW Murray Drive, 73119

OREGON

(Thirty-two Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: T.J. Bailey

AT LARGE

Delegates

Anthony Meeker .....Salem
159 State Capitol, 97310
T.J. Bailey.....Beaverton
5200 SW 141st #38, 97005
Alan Green.....Portland
1001 SW 5th, #1000, 97204
Marylin Shannon .....Salem
3603 Aldous Street South, 97302
Don R. Wyant, Jr.....Salem
3190 Lancaster Drive, SE, 97305
Mary E. Hickey .....Eugene
812 Beacon Drive, 97401
Bruce Starr.....Hillsboro
8330 S. River Road, 97123
Larry Farris .....Springfield
536 S. 41nd #D, 97478
Connie Fox, Jr. .....Hillsboro
Route 3, Box 377, 97123
James R. Irvine .....Portland
11611 SE Cresthill Road, 97266
Daniel Bell.....Portland
P.O. Box 3320, 97208
Frank Carpenter.....Hillsboro
2754 SE Brent, 97212
Lance C. Lane .....Portland
13528 NE Rose Parkway, 97230
Sandra J. Bailey.....Beaverton
5200 SW 141st #38, 97005
Carolyn Meeker.....Amity
P.O. Box 326, 97101
Elizabeth Fewel .....Portland
4214 SW Arthur Way, 97221
Wendall Tamburro.....Gresham
55 NE Village Squire #15, 97030

Alternates

Joan Green.....Portland
1001 SW 5th #1000, 97104
William J. Fronk .....Portland
851 SW 6th Avenue #1402, 97204
Karen Hinsdale .....Salem
3550 Sunridge Drive South, 97302
Sally Stadelman.....Troutdale
324 SE Kidling, 97060
Donald C. Walker .....Portland
2302 Lloyd Center, 97232-1398
Christine Niskanen.....Portland
4366 SW Hewett Blvd., 97221
Al Fitzpatrick.....Newport
1017 NW Hubert, 97365
David MacLeod.....Hillsboro
1776 NE Grant, 97124
Bev Henderson.....Lake Oswego
2102 SW Country Club Road, 97304
Sally Gram.....Lake Oswego
One Jefferson Parkway, #87, 97034
Mary Beth Irvine .....Portland
11611 SE Cresthill Road, 97266
Brenda Farris .....Springfield
536 South 41nd#D, 97478
Joanne VanNatta .....Rainier
24255 Van Natta Road, 97048
Cleve Larson .....Lake Oswego
15805 Oswego Shore Court, 97034
John C.Winquist .....Beaverton
7720 SW Belmont Drive, 97005
Dona Brown.....Roseburg
1410 SE Stephens, 97470
Tom J. Maginnis .....Newport
240 NE 56th St, 97365

OREGON (Continued)

DISTRICT

Delegates	*Alternates*
1 — Kay VanNatta ..... Rainier 24255 VanNatta Road, 97048	1 — Jon Kvistad ..... Tigard 13535 SW Fern Street, 97223
C.M. Bishop, Jr. ..... Portland P.O. Box 1691, 97207	John C. Winquist ..... Beaverton 7720 SW Belmont Drive, 97005
Paul M. Niskanen ..... Portland 4366 SW Hewett Blvd., 97221	Greg Tenney ..... Portland 7102 SW 28th, 97219
2 — June Hartley ..... Nyssa Rt. 2, Box 4784, 97913	2 — Robert E. Jensen ..... Hood River 2475 W. Eugene, 97031
Kathryn McCluskey ..... Pendleton 1710 SW Athens Way, 97801	Geoffrey Cutler ..... Medford 132 W. Main, 97501
Charles Marsolini ..... Medford 3860 Hillcrest Road, 97504	Ken Lindbloom ..... Medford 3002 Eldorado Drive, 97504
3 — Marlene H. Johnsen ..... Portland 7818 SE 34th, 97202	3 — Candace Kittle ..... Portland 414 SE 68th, 97230
John K. Gram ..... Lake Oswego One Jefferson Parkway, #87, 97035	Elizabeth Giles ..... Portland 19850 SE Stark, 97233
Jim Worthington ..... Portland 3232 SE 153rd, 97236	Michael Oekerman ..... Portland 3050 SE Alder Court, 97214
4 — Michael Cross ..... Elmira 88175 Faulhuber, 97437	4 — Myrtle Smigley ..... Veneta 25124 Broadway, 97487
Marie Bell ..... Eugene 1262 Calvin, 97401	Dona L. Brown ..... Roseburg 1410 SE Stephens, 97470
Alan J. Thayer, Jr. ..... Eugene 2421 Washington, 97405	Timothy F. Chase ..... Eugene 3 Chevy Chase Street
5 — Marge Woodall ..... Milwaukie 18223 SE Addie Street, 97267	5 — Ada T. Hector ..... Corvallils 202 NE Independence Way, 97330
Ken E. Beckerich ..... Oregon City 20105 S. Leland Road, 97045	Darrell Fuller ..... Salem 1067 Liberty Street, 97302
Helen Dalton ..... Wilsonville 26800 SW 45th Drive, 97070	Conrad Herold ..... Hubbard 11623 Feller Road, NE, 97032

PENNSYLVANIA

(Seventy-eight Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: John Heinz

AT LARGE

Delegates	*Alternates*
Anne B. Anstine ..... Mifflintown RD#1, 17059	LeGree Daniels ..... Washington, D.C. 400 Maryland Avenue, SW, 75202

PENNSYLVANIA (Continued)

Delegates

Earl M. Baker ..... Harrisburg
112 State Street, 17101
Timothy J. Carson ..... Philadelphia
3800 Center Square West, 10102
Kay Flinn ..... New Cumberland
733 Haldeman Avenue, 17070
John Heinz ..... Washington, D.C.
SR 277, 20510
Elsie Hillman ..... Pittsburg
Morewood Heights, 15213
Grace Jesberger ..... St. Marys
506 S. St. Marys Street, 15857
Robert Jubelirer ..... Harrisburg
292 Main Capitol Bldg., 17120
Andrew L. Lewis Jr. ..... Schwenksville
Route 113 & Skippack Pike, 19473
Joseph McDade ..... Washington, D.C.
2370 Rayburn House Office Bldg. 20515
Joan McNichol ..... Drexel Hill
500 Kenwood Road, 19026
Ron Reese ..... Philadelphia
907 McPherson Street, 19150
LeRoy Zimmerman ..... Harrisburg
16th Floor Strawberry Square, 17120
Patricia Saylor ..... Mechanicsburg
426B W. Simpson Street, 17055
Carmel Sirianni ..... Montrose
RD #1, Box 1A1, 18801
Arlen Specter ..... Washington, D.C.
SH 331, 20510
Donald Jamieson ..... Philadelphia
17th and Parkway, 19103
Carole B. Williams ..... Mountaintop
31 Forest Drive, 18707

Alternates

Robert Davis Gleason ..... Johnstown
Suite 350 Penn Traffic Bldg., 15901
Lynda Barness ..... Warrington
1352 Easton RoAd, 28976
Alma Jacobs ..... Bluebell
435 Holly Road, 19422
Abraham Frumkin ..... Pottsville
300 S. Center Street, 17901
Marian Bell ..... Pittsburg
Suite 366, Box 110, 15219
Shirley M. Dennis ..... Willow Grove
1656 Easton Road, 19090
Harry Haskell ..... West Chester
16 Wilmont Mews, 19380
Jeff Lord ..... Washington, D.C.
162 Duddington Place SE, 20003
Lawrence Coughlin ..... Washington, D.C.
2467 Rayburn House Office Bldg., 20515
Sarah Anton ..... Philadelphia
725 Chestnut Street, 19107
Joseph Carpenter ..... Malvern
48 Grubb Road, 19355
Kenneth Brandt ..... Bainbridge
RD #1 Village of Falmouth, 17502
James Pichard ..... Lancaster
1263 Wheatland Avenue, 17603
Roland Catarinella ..... Pittsburg
102 Nanette Drive, 15521
William Snyder ..... Doylestown
115 N. Broad Street, 18901
Charles Gerow ..... Harrisburg
240 N. Third Street, 17103
Froso Manakos ..... Bethlehem
1410 W. Market Street, 18018

DISTRICT

Delegates

1 — Vito Canuso, Jr. ..... Philadelphia
620 Kenilworth Street, 19147
Alvin J. Bello ..... Philadelphia
2126 Snyder Avenue, 19145
Michael Smylie ..... Philadelphia
911 N. Franklin Street, 19123

2 — Suzanne D. Cohen ..... Philadelphia
1420 Locust Street Apt. 8A, 19102

Alternates

1 — Guy Louis Ciarrocchi ..... Philadelphia
1914 Shunk Street, 19145
William H. Black ..... Philadelphia
1527 S. 24th Street, 19146
Richard H. Glanton ..... Philadelphia
227 Dleaney Street, 19106

2 — Harold L. Thomas ..... Philadelphia
3209 Summer Street, 19104

PENNSYLVANIA (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
Michael Browne.....Philadelphia 1600 Avenue of the Arts Bldg., 19107	Bernice T. Rosenfeld.....Philadephia 1901 Walnut Street, 19103
Jay C. Waldman.....Philadelphia 251 S. 22nd Street, 19103	Paul D. Guth.....Philadelphia 226 W. Rittenhouse Square, 19103
3—Robert A. Rovner.....Feasterville 175 Bustletown Pike, 19047	3—Edward T. Bender.....Philadelphia 1055 Welsh Road, 19115
Joseph J. Duda.....Philadelphia 12482 Sweetbriar Road, 19154	Nicholas A. Zoto.....Line Lexington Box 143, 18932
Joseph C. Toland.....Philadelphia 5927 N. 5th Street, 19120	Kevin M. Pasquay.....Philadelphia 3454 Livingston Street, 19134
Stanley E. Boc.....Philadelphia 12314 Medford Road, 19154	Lawrence A. Borda.....Philadelphia 7734 Fairfield Street, 19152
4—Tim Shaffer.....Butler 259 S. Main Street, 16001	4—Lynn Bennett.....Rossiter Box 312, 15772
Al Lindsay.....Sarver 186 Iron Bridge Road, 16055	Vance Wadas.....Indiana 230 N. 6th Street, 15701
Thomas Coyne.....Indiana 10 Valley Road, 15701	Nancy Loxley.....Beaver 355 Dravo Avenue, 15009
5—William H. Lamb.....Devon 4 Brettagnel Arbordeau, 19333	5—Marilyn V. Baker.....Paoli Box 1024, 19301
Helen E. Martin.....West Grove 329 Lamborntown Road, 19390	Norman T. Phelps, Jr.....Malvern The Phelps School, 19355
John A. Harding.....Malvern 3 Berrywood Road, 19355	Joseph E. Brion.....West Chester 922 S. Connelltown Road, 19382
6—Franklin L. Shollenberger.....Schukill Haven 310 Saint Peter Street, 17972	6—Raymond Everhart.....Fleetwood RD #3, Box 3494, 19522
Paul Sheers.....Coaldale 230 Fisher Avenue, 18218	Harry A. McGonigle.....Kutztown 131 Deisher Lane, 19530
James J. Gallen.....Shillington 302 Hendle Street, 19607	Leroy A. Reigel.....Wernersville 54 E. Washington Avenue, 19565
7—Nicholas F. Catania.....Woodlyn 1510 Jefferson Avenue, 19064	7—Dorothy B. Hill.....Drexel Hill Mansion & Marvine Road, 19026
Charles P. Sexton, Jr.....Springfield 421 North State Road, 19064	Dean William Roach.....Wayne 1 St. David's Road, 19087
Thomas J. Judge, Sr.....Glenolden 409 Stratford Road, 19036	Joanne M. Erb.....Aston 208 Scheivert Avenue, 19014
Joseph W. Dorsey.....Collingdale 400 MacDade Blvd., 19023	Charles D. Hummer Jr.....Swarthmore 20 Guernsey Road, 19081
8—Jim Greenwood.....Erwinne Box 80 River Road, 18920	8—Austin R. Morris....Huntingdon Valley 1277 Dogwood Lane, 19006
Dave Denoon.....Wycombe 3609 Creamery Road, 18980	Mary K. Smithson.....Newton 6 Penns Woods Drive, 18940

PENNSYLVANIA (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
Elaine P. Zettik ..... Levittown 116 Forsythia Drive East, 19056 Leonard J. Oniskey ..... Huntingdon 411 County Line Road, 19006	Frieda Hollihan ..... Doylestown 84 Sandy Wood Drive, 18901 Thomas W. Druce ..... Warminster 988 Cornell Drive, 18974
9 — Bud Shuster ..... Washington 2268 Rayburn House Office Bldg., 20515 Richard A. Geist ..... Altoona 1100 27th Avenue, 16601 Carl R. Flohr ..... Chambersburg 25 Sheffield Drive, 17201 Allan G. Hancock ..... Altoona Box 2096, 16603	9 — Stephen T. Dunkle ..... Allensville 186 W. Main Street, 17002 David Cleaver ..... Chambersburg 1035 Wayne Avenue, 17201 Karl W. Lang ..... Huntingdon 1526 Oneida Court, 16652 Charles H. Burch ..... Chambersburg 133 Colonial Drive, 17201
10 — Carl W. Smith, Jr. ..... Harveys Lake Rd. 2, Box 284, 28618 Peggy E. Madigan ..... Towanda Rd. 3, Box 113, 18848 Eugene J. Peters ..... Scranton 1415 Price Street, 18504 Eileen Robbins ..... Knoxville Rd. 1, Box 1885, 16928	10 — Frances G. Dewitt .... Factoryville 61 College Avenue, 18419 Mary Rose Quinn ..... Scranton 718 Strafford Avenue, 18505 Jack M. Masters ..... Hop Bottom Box 425 Greenwood Street, 18824 Charles Spano, Jr. ..... Scranton 539 Birch Street, 18505
11 — James Nelligan ..... Harveys Lake RD #1, Box 631, 18618 Blythe H. Evans ..... Plymouth 119 Girard Avenue, 18651 Kathy Potera ..... Kingston 54 North Gates Avenue, 18704	11 — Betty Ann Moyer ..... Danville 438 Mill Street, 17821 Paul DeFabo ..... Wilkes-Barre 28 Academy Street, Apt. 5, 18702 William F. Quinn ..... Pocono Lake Box 93, 18347
12 — David W. McKee ..... Johnstown 124 Main Street Apt. 2, 15901 Christopher K. Gleason .... Johnstown Box 8, Main Street, 15907 Brad Cober ..... Somerset P.O. Box 30, 15501	12 — Sara Rugh ..... Greensburg 537 Hamilton Avenue, 15601 William Simmons ..... Somerset 228 Rosina Avenue, 15501 Lee Kunkle ..... S. Greensburg 1515 Poplar Street, 15601
13 — James H. Shacklett III ... Lafayette Hill P.O. Box 158, 19444 Frank W. Jenkins ..... Oreland 1101 Country Club Drive, 19075 Susan Peikes Gantman .... Penn Valley 1615 Gerson Drive, 19072 Carl A. Posse ..... Gladwyne 1030 Sentry Lane, 19035	13 — Betty Schuyler Wood ..... Philadelphia 185 Hillcrest Avenue, 19118 Anne K. Schnabel ..... Lansdale 969 Allentown Road, 19446 Robert Shay ..... Rydal 1326 Panther Road, 19046 Peter S. Surgener ..... Horsham 5 Sugar Maple Lane, 19044
14 — Jane E. McMullen ..... Pittsburgh 533 Highview Road, 15234	14 — Joseph Waldholtz ..... Pittsburgh 6509 Darlington Road, 15217

PENNSYLVANIA (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
James C. Roddey . . . . . Pittsburgh 436 Blvd. of the Allies, 15219 Elmer A. McClung . . . . . Pittsburgh 619 Ivy Street, 15232	Mafalda Jones . . . . . Pittsburgh 5616 Elmer Street, 15232 Kenneth R. Behrend . . . . . Pittsburgh 5716 Walnut Street, 15232
15 — Donald Ritter . . . . . Allentown Box 695, 18105 David K. Bausch . . . . . Allentown 252 N. 7th Street, 18102 Sally Meminger . . . . . Emmaus 932 Lawrence Drive, 18049	15 — John F. McHugh . . . . . Allentown 1245 N. 19th Street, 18104 Mary Jo Bierman . . . . . Allentown 1321 Hamilton Street, 18102 Jane S. Baker . . . . . Allentown 4234 Ravenswood Road, 18103
16 — Robert S. Walker . . . . . E. Petersburg 6065 Parkridge Drive, 17520 Rosemarie Christianson . . . . . Lebanon 341 S. 12th Street, 17042 Charles H. Zerphey . . . . . Mt. Joy Box 172, RD #2, 17552 Michael H. Ranck . . . . . Lancaster Box 1524, 17603	16 — Patricia Houser . . . . . Lebanon 625 S. 14th Avenue, 17042 J. Calvin Downs. . . . . Lancaster 902 Penn Granmt Road, 17602 Jeffrey J. Kegley . . . . . Oxford 5 Timber Lane, 19363 Arthur D. Hershey . . . . . Harrisburg Box 140, 17120
17 — Jeffrey Piccola . . . . . Harrisburg 3817 Hillcrest Road, 17019 Edward W. Helfrick. . . . . Mt. Carmel 23 E. Second Street, 17851 Sue Helm . . . . . Harrisburg 3300 Spring Street, 17109	17 — Lee E. Knepp . . . . . McClure 17 N. Brown Street Box 76, 17841 Lawrence M. Furey . . . . . Harrisburg 6220 Spring Knoff Drive, 17111 Herbert Goldstein. . . . . Harrisburg Box 10363, 17105
18 — Mike Fisher . . . . . Pittsburgh 339 Alamo Drive, 15241 Lori Heiser . . . . . Pittsburgh 108 S. Hardleston Drive, 15237 John F. Casey. . . . . Sewickley 231 Thorn Street, 15243 Donald C. Bush . . . . . Pittsburgh 831 Valleyview Road, 15243	18 — Mary Carolyn Ludwig . . . . . Pittsburgh 114 White Road, 15238 Robert Byer . . . . . Pittsburgh Eckert & Seamans 600 Grant Street, 15219 Sandra Henzler. . . . . Pittsburgh 1990 Crafton Blvd., 15205 Betty Malone . . . . . Pittsburgh 329 Poe Drive, 15235
19 — William Goodling . . Washington, D.C. 2263 Rayburn House Office Bldg., 20515 William J. Althaus . . . . . York 321 Creston Road, 17403 Thomas G. Saylor, Jr. . . . . Camp Hill 112 S. 27th Street, 17011 Katharine B. Detwiler . . . . . Hellam Rd. 24 Libhart Mill Road, 17406	19 — Robert M. Mumma, II . . Bowmansdale Box 58, 17008 Elizabeth Ferguson . . . . . Red Lion 739 Atlantic Avenue, 17356 Virginia Logan. . . . . Camp Hill 1607 Summit Avenue, 17011 Frederick K. Bream . . . . . Gettysburg Box 1248, 17325

PENNSYLVANIA (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
20 — Barbara Hafer..... Elizabeth 400 Bayard Street, 15037	20 — Eileen Holste .....Lower Burrell 437 Glenview Drive, 15068
William R. Hunt ..... McKeesport 2412 James Street, 15132	Jean Hoelzel..... McKeesport 918 Romine Avenue, 15133
Joyce Lewis ..... Elizabeth 115 Cowan Drive, 15037	Charles Lewis ..... Elizabeth 115 Cowan Drive, 15037
21 — Thomas J. Ridge .....Erie P.O. Box 1744, 16506	21 — Robert W. Parker.....Fairview 6000 Naef Road, Box 466, 16415
Harry E. Bowser ..... North East 2200 N. Brickyard Road, 16428	Diane S. Parker .....Fairview 6000 Naef Road, Box 466, 16415
John A. Bozza .....Erie 3825 Sunset Blvd., 16504	Wilda Boyd .....Stoneboro RD #1, 16153
22 — Betsy West..... Washington 4068 Equity Drive, 15301	22 — Thomas J. Uram..... Washington 16 Wilmont Avenue, 15301
Harold V. Fergus, Jr..... Washington 27 S. College Street, 15301	Donald L. Radovich.....Aliquippa 3160 Bradbury Drive, 15001
Edward M. Paluso ..... Washington 100 W. Beau Street, 15301	Paul Yargats.....Aliquippa 105 N. Brodhead Drive, 15001
23 — William Clinger .....Warren P.O. Box 631, 16365	23 — Scott E. Hutchinson..... Oil City 201 Bissell Avenue, 16301
Maxine Zimmerman ..... Brookville RD #1, Box 464, 15825	Charles P. Harvey II ..... St. Mary's 1010 S. Michael Road, 15857
J. Doyle Corman .....Bellefonte 1230 Sylvan Circle, 16823	Dennis Morgan ..... Mayport RD#1, Box 189, 16240

PUERTO RICO

(Fourteen Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: Luis A. Ferre

AT LARGE

Delegates	*Alternates*
Jose S. Dapena Thompson.....Ponce P.O. Box 1709, 00737	Edwin Mundo Rios ..... Hato Rey Cond. El Prado Apt 203 Calle America Esq. Suiza, 00917
Miriam Ramirez de Ferrer ..... Mayaguez P.O. Box 3225, 00708	Hans H. Hertall San Juan.....Santurce 66 Washington, 00911
Freddy Valentin .....Guaynabo A-45 Humacao Street, Villa Avila, 00657	Carmen Torres Fogueros de Rojo .. Bayamon 530 Tintillo Road, Tintillo Hills, 00619
Edwin J. Guillot, Jr. .....Rio Grande Box 1645, 00745	Jorge L. Class Perez..... Caguas San Pablo E-11 Urb. Notre Dame, 00625
Alfonso Rivera Valdivieso..... Hato Rey Ponce De Leon 654, Edif. Texas, 00918	

PUERTO RICO (Continued)

Delegates

Bernardo Negron ..... Villalba
#29 Munoz Rivera, 00766
Juan A. Cruz Manzano ..... Manati
Alcaldia, 00701
Jaime Barreto ..... Ponce
CA-44 Valle Real, 00731
Luis A. Ferre ..... San Juan
P.O. Box 4487, 00936
Amancio Arias Cestero ..... Guaynabo
No. 5 a St. Villa Caparra, 00657
Oreste Ramo Diaz ..... Santurce
Cond. Condado Towers PH-S, 00907
Mario F. Gaztambide, Jr. ..... Rio Piedras
De Diego 104, San Francisco, 00927
Waldemar Quiles ..... Utuado
C-27, Urb. San Martin, 00761
Emilio Cerezo ..... Aguadilla
Box 854, 00605

Alternates

Jussef M. Galib Frangie ..... Guaynabo
GA-9 Cortijo Bajo, Garden Hill, 00657
Arturo Guzman Vargas ..... Saturce
9 Emajagua Apt. 2-A, Emajagua, 00913
Gilberto Moreno Rodriguez ..... Carolina
4 SN #14 Via 36, Via Fontana, 00630
Damaris Sifuentes Reyes ..... Carolina
1760 Afrodita, Venus Gardens, 00926
Miguel A. Gonzalez ..... Rio Piedras
1279 58th Street SE, La Riviera, 00921
Orlando Parga Tossas ..... Carolina
Blq. D-35, Los Angeles, 00630
Enrique Rosas Rosas ..... Santurce
Apt. 605-B Cond. Bayola
Ramon Flores Esteves ..... Guaynabo
Suchville 24, 00657
Miguel A. Miranda Conde ..... Hucares
W-3 No. 63 Graciani Street, 00926
Wallace Gonzalez Oliver ..... Guaynabo
D-10 Ramirez De Arellano
Garden Hills, 00657

RHODE ISLAND

(Twenty-one Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: Edward D. DiPrete

AT LARGE

(Group A)

Delegates

John A. Holmes, Jr. ..... Barrington
Five Surrey Road, 02806
Barbara J. Staples ..... Barrington
649 County Road, 02806
Paul A. Suttell ..... Little Compton
515 West Main Road, 02837
Burton Stallwood ..... Lincoln
Nine Vista Drive, 02865
Elinor J. Clapp ..... Providence
162 Brown Street, 02906
Glenn E. Nippert ..... Newport
71 Memorial Blvd., 02840
Dorothy J. Fleming ..... Little Compton
51 West Main Road, 02837

Alternates

Roger G. Guillemette ..... Tiverton
31 Colonial Avenue, 02878
Robert W. Kay ..... Lincoln
Five Holiday Drive, 02865
Priscilla M. Phillips ..... Providence
72 Prospect Street, 02906
Gerald R. Lynch ..... East Providence
16 Mayfair Drive, 02914
Valerie J. Southern ..... Jamestown
41 Clinton Avenue, 02835
Christopher Stenberg ..... Barrington
29 Hanson Road, 02806
Robert O. Wray, Jr. ..... Warren
27 Lincoln Avenue, 02885

RHODE ISLAND (Continued)
(Group B)

Delegates

Edward D. Diprete.....Cranston
555 Wilbur Avenue, 02920
Claudine C. Schneider.....Narragansett
56 Central Street, 02882
Thomas H. DiPrete .....Cranston
555 Wilbur Avenue, 02920
Dennis L. DiPrete .....Cranston
555 Wilbur Avenue, 02920
Michael A. Traficante .....North Kingstown
51 Woodview Drive, 02852
Scott Avedisian ..... Warwick
200 Atlantic Avenue, 02888
Leona A. Kelley.....Peacedale
Rodman Street, 02879
Robert D. Goldberg ..... Wakefield
150 Atlantic Avenue, 02879

Alternates

Leo A. Beliveau..... Warwick
Six Delaine Street, 029886
Joan Ruth Wiesner..... Harrisville
60 Sherman Farm Road, 02830
Harold D. Cutting, Jr. .....Cranston
465 Boston Neck Road, 02920
William King White..... Watch Hill
Ocean View Highway, 92891
Marie D. Radoccia..... N. Kingstown
94 Bethany Lane, 02852
Michael M. Doyle ..... East Greenwich
36 Laurel Hill Road, 02818
Michael Vallante .....Providence
220 Webster Avenue, 02909
Jane Gencarelli ..... Westerly
18 Timothy Drive, 02891

DISTRICT

Delegates

1 — Eileen G. Slocum.....Newport
459 Bellevue Avenue, 02840
Halsey C. Herreshoff..... Bristol
8 Constitution Street, 02809
William B. Anderson..... Barrington
119 Adams Point Road, 02806

2 — David W. Dumas..... East Greenwich
50 Spring Street, 02818
John F. Corrigan ..... East Greenwich
22 Tory Lane, 02818
J. William Corr ..... East Greenwich
34 Cypress Court, 02818

Alternates

1 — Daniel G. Paquette..... Middletown
230 Third Beach Road, 029840
Charlene A. Rose, ... Middletown
30 Willow Avenue, 02840
Emma G. Sullivan .....Pawtucket
79 Julian Street, 092860

2 — John A. Calcagni .....Cranston
85 Shirley Blvd., 02910
Francis A. Gencarelli.....Westerly
18 Timothy Drive, 02891
Thomas G. Brown .....Cranston
36 Fort Avenue, 02905

SOUTH CAROLINA
(Thirty-seven Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: Carroll A. Campbell, Jr.

AT LARGE

Delegates

Carroll A. Campbell, Jr. ..... Columbia
P.O. Box 11369, 29211

Alternates

Warren Giese..... Columbia
4627 Perry Court, 29206

SOUTH CAROLINA (Continued)

Delegates

Strom Thurmond ..... Aiken
P.O. Box 3217, 29801
Van D. Hipp, Jr. ..... Mount Pleasant
1865-C Montclair Drive, 29464
Tommy Hartnett ..... Charleston
P.O. Box 221, 29402
Henry McMaster ..... Columbia
1716 Greene Street, 29201
James B. Edwards ..... Mount Pleasant
100 Venning Street, 29464
Floyd Spence ..... Columbia
140 Stoneridge Drive, Suite 140, 29210
Martha Edens ..... Columbia
6311 Eastshore Road, 29206
Ed Young ..... Florence
Rt. 5, Box 51, 29501
John Courson ..... Columbia
4 Sims Alley, 29205
Annette Young ..... Charleston
148 Palmetto Bluff Court, 29418
Bob Taylor ..... Greenville
107 Karen Drive, 29607
John Bourne ..... N. Charleston
4813 Park Place West, 29411
T. Moffatt Burriss ..... Columbia
4204 Rockbridge Road, 29206
Lonnie Rowell ..... Summerville
P.O. Box 835, 29484
Beverly Gosnell ..... Charleston
4995 Lambs Road, 8D, 29418
Richard Greer ..... Greenville
P.O. Box 6648, 29602
Glenn McConnell ..... Charleston
27 Bainbridge Drive, 29406
Terry Haskins ..... Greenville
2 Iverson Street, 29615

Alternates

Johnnie Smith ..... Greenville
P.O. Box 1269, 29606
Weston Adams ..... Columbia
303 Saluda Avenue, 29205
Jan Johnson ..... Moore
202 Saluda Avenue, 29369
Buddy Witherspoon ..... Columbia
250 Lancer Drive, 29212
Irby Schultz ..... Columbia
120 Setting Sun Lane, 29212
Nancy Hawk ..... Charleston
P.O. Box 507, 29402
Earl Copeland ..... Hanahan
1246 Springhill Road, 29406
Ruth Glover ..... Charleston
1920 Maybank Highway, 29412
Lyman Whitehead ..... Columbia
113 Fifeshire, 29212
Joyce Parks ..... Greenville
Campus View Apts, A-505, 29614
Elmer Rumminger ..... Greenville
101 Jennifer Court, 29609
Bill Darby ..... Myrtle Beach
150 Green Lakes Drive, 29527
Ann Lucas ..... Beaufort
101 Stuart Towne Road, 29902
John Bradley ..... Charleston
1063 Northbridge Drive, 29407
Barry Wynn ..... Spartanburg
104 Plantation Drive, 29301
Possie Atkinson ..... Sumpter
P.O. Box 1665, 29151
Cheryl Cowart ..... Greenville
6 Elmhurst Road, 29611
Ken Goad ..... Aiken
310 York Street, SE, 29801

DISTRICT

Delegates

1 — Andrew J. Combs ..... Charleston
8730 Northpark Blvd., 29418
Kenneth Tupper Brownlee ..... Ridgeville
Rt. 1, Box 182, 29472
Don Charles Gibson ..... Mt. Pleasant
789 Creekside Drive, 29464

Alternates

1 — Manelle Graves ..... Hilton Head Island
44 Spanish Wells Road, 29928
Steve Radekopf ..... Charleston
1048 Yorktown Drive, 29412
George A.Z. Johnson ..... Charleston
12 Montague Street, 29401

SOUTH CAROLINA (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
2 — Jackie DuBose Black . . . . . Columbia 6855 Nursery Road, 29212	2 — Rodney Shealy . . . . . West Columbia 203 Moffatt Street, 29169
Brenda Hayes Council . . . . . Orangeburg 1554 NE Von Oshen, 29115	George Gus Shissias . . . . . Columbia 448 Spring Lake Road, 29206
Emily Canaday Phillips . . . . . Cope Route 1, Box 9, 29038	Tom Gottshall . . . . . Columbia 1824 Senate Street, 29201
3 — Erminie McKnight Nave . . . Greenwood 606 Brookland Drive, 29646	3 — J.J. Janzen . . . . . Clemson 211 Highland Drive, 29631
Robert Spence Perry . . . . . Aiken 11 Normandy Lane, 29801	Rufus Breaceale Keys, Jr. . . . . Belton 117 Blair Road, 29627
Michael Joseph Brisson . . North Augusta 901 Yardley Drive, 29841	Bob Nash . . . . . Central Rt. 1, Box 95, 29630
4 — Michael George Burton . . . . . Greenville 110 Bennett Street, 29601	4 — Barbara Strickler . . . . . Spartanburg 136 Russell Street, 29302
Carole Chambers Wells . . . . Spartanburg 104 Spring Valley Drive, 29301	Jim Bailes . . . . . Union Rt. 4, Box 685, 29379
Hazel Marie Truman . . . . . Greenville 218 Lowndes Avenue, 29607	Michael Eugene Dixon . . . . Spartanburg 406 S. Meadow Drive, 29301
5 — William Hanna Young . . . . . Whitmire P.O. Box 246, 29178	5 — John A. Mahon . . . . . Cheraw 310 Third Street, 29520
Cyril Timothy Setzer . . . . Blacksburg Rt. 2, Box 279-J, 29702	Shuler Martha Conner . . . . . Lancaster 1405 Clark Street, 29720
John Roberts . . . . . Mountville P.O. Box 144, 29370	Margaret Lillian Parker . . . . . Sumter 295 Good Neighbor, 29154
6 — Neal Dorsey Thigpen . . . . . Florence P.O. Box 5442, 29502	6 — Elizabeth Forrester . . . . . Georgetown P.O. Box 162, 29440
Elvin Drew Tirrell . . . . . Myrtle Beach 7616 Parkwood Drive, 29577	Shirley Tugwell Corbett . . . . . Corbett 838 S. Whitehall Circle, 29501
Charles Lloyd Appleby . . . . . Florence P.O. Box 3286, 29502	Licia Stone . . . . . Florence 2012 Brockington Circle, 29501

SOUTH DAKOTA

(Eighteen Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: George S. Mickelson

AT LARGE

Delegates	*Alternates*
Larry Pressler . . . . . Humboldt Rural Route, 57035	Bruce Dahl . . . . . Rapid City 3710 Holly Court, 57702

SOUTH DAKOTA (Continued)

Delegates

George S. Mickelson ..... Pierre
State Capitol Building, 57501
Karen Dvorak..... Sioux Falls
605 South Williams, 57104
Don Peterson ..... Yankton
406 James Place, 57078
Chester A. Groseclose, Jr..... Aberdeen
P.O. Box 1030, 57401
Jack G. Rentschler ..... Sioux Falls
5303 N. Cliff, 57104
Thomas C. Adam..... Pierre
215 Broadway, 57501
Carole Hillard ..... Rapid City
2809 Frontier Drive, 57702
Howard Owens ..... Spearfish
1255 Country Club Drive, 57783
Robert L. Cullum.....Custer
48 Montgomery Street, 57730
Bonnie Roesch..... Roscoe
HCR 2, Box 46A, 57471
James Simpson..... Rapid City
3102 Meadowbrook Drive, 57702
Sharon J. Haar ..... Wagner
613 East First, 57380
Gene Warkenthien ..... Willow Lake
Star Route, Box 9, 57278
Gordon Mydland ..... Lake Preston
RR2, 57249
Doris Kumm ..... Watertown
521 6th Street, SE, 57201
Glenn Roth..... Freeman
Box C, 57052
Vance Goldammer..... Sioux Falls
2432 South Main, 57105

Alternates

Veldon Blair..... Vale
RR 3, Box 23B, 57788
David Bogue ..... Beresford
RR3, Box 40, 57004
George M. Nohava .....Tyndall
Route 1, Box 41, 57066
Barbara Terca..... Presho
Box 446, 57568
J. Shanard Burke ..... Pierre
503 N. Grand, 57501
Milton Lakness ..... Hazel
Route 1, Box 36A, 57242
Dick Peterson.....Brookings
1703 Victory Street, 57006
Thomas R. Hills..... Spearfish
620 Harvard, 57783
Doreen Kayl..... Clear Lake
Box 447, 57226
Paul Guiser..... Martin
P.O. Box 517, 57551
Dennis Hultgren.....Akron
RR2, Box 147, 51001
Joan Johnson ..... Pierre
2024 E. Broadway, 57501
Elmer Diedtrich .....Mina
RR 2, Box 219, 57462
Walter Zabel ..... Selby
Box 348, 57472
Char Haar.....Madison
621 N. Washington, 57042
Bob Fuller ..... Vermillion
440 N. Plumb, 57069
Gordon Pederson ..... Wall
Box 312, 57790

TENNESSEE

(Forty-five Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: Don Sundquist

AT LARGE

Delegates

James H. Quillen .....Kingsport
157 Federal P.O. Bldg., 37662

Alternates

Ralph Cole .....Elizabethton
307 Ridgecrest Drive, 37643

TENNESSEE (Continued)

Delegates

Robert L. Ogle, Jr. ..... Sevierville
115 Georgian Lane, 37862
Don Sundquist ..... Memphis
Suite 112, 5909 Shelby Oaks Dr., 38134,
Honey Alexander ..... Nashville
2310 Golf Club Lane, 37215
Winfield Dunn ..... Nashville
40 Concord Park East, 37205
Carol Cook ..... Nashville
2817 West End Avenue, 37203
Grace Kroeger ..... Nashville
1617 17th Avenue South, 37212
Kitty Stark ..... Lookout Mountain
280 Fort Stephenson Terrace, 37350
Ben Atchley ..... Knoxville
6324 Bowstring Trail, 37919
Billy J. Stokes ..... Knoxville
1232 Whitower Drive, 37919
James M. Henry ..... Nashville
2817 West End Avenue, 37203
Maclin Davis ..... Nashville
One Commerce Place, 37239
Joan Ashe ..... Knoxville
3709 Kingston Pike, 37919
William L. Jenkins ..... Rogersville
Route 3, Box 2300, 37857
Jon A. Thomas ..... Nashville
112 Harpeth Trace Court, 37221
Robert J. Schroeder ..... Memphis
4339 Amber Lane, 38111
P.K. Brock ..... Lookout Mountain
1207 Fort Stephenson Oval, 37350
John Davies ..... Signal Mountain
1120 Applewood Circle, 37377

Alternates

Lois S. Duncan ..... Knoxville
5403 East Sunset, 37914
John T. Williams ..... Germantown
7237 Poplar Pike, 38138
Norman Hildreth ..... Oak Ridge
P.O. Box 3032
Jackson Square, 37831-3032
Richard B. Robinson ..... Memphis
1028 Avalon, North, 38107-2963
Walter Knestrick ..... Nashville
6230 Gardendale Drive, 37215
Charles A. Howell, III ..... Nashville
1017 Clifton Lane, 37204
Linda Rendtorff ..... Memphis
519 South Edgewood #204, 38104
Mamon Wright ..... Memphis
1379 South Parkway East, 38106
Oscar L. Mason ..... Memphis
4616 Shell Lane Place, 38109
Ellida Fri ..... Memphis
465 Cherry Road, 38117
John Chiles ..... Nashville
922 Westview Avenue, 37205
Charles E. Peavyhouse ..... Hixson
7600 Clearwater Road, E, 37343
Randle Richardson ..... Nashville
405 Huntington Ridge, 37211
Stephanie Chivers ..... Kingston Springs
520 Fall Creek Court, 37082
Larry Haynes ..... Murfreesboro
1603 Riverview Drive, 37130
M. Charleston Dalton ..... Chattanooga
4242 Kenton Drive, 37412
Jeff Whitesides ..... Franklin
717 Fair, 37064

DISTRICT

Delegates

1 — Lana J. Bowman ..... Jonesborough
P.O. Box 623, 37659
Ben M. Brown ..... Kingsport
1226 Linville Street, 37660
James M. McCroskey .... Johnson City
P.O. Box 529, 37601

2 — Frank Barnett ..... Knoxville
7433 Huntland Drive, 37919

Alternates

1 — Terry Vaughan ..... Rogersville
Route 2, Box 290, 37857
Paul Riley ..... Kingsport
P.O. Box 135, 37662
Louise C. Chamberlain ..... Greeneville
612 Franklin Street, 37743

2 — Peggy Lambert ..... Maryville
506 Belle Meade Drive, 37801

TENNESSEE (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
Bill Baxter ..... Knoxville 3901 Sam Cooper Road, 37918	Arthur G. Seymour, Jr. ..... Knoxville 1805 Ridgecrest Drive, 37918
Robert David Ashley ..... Knoxville 12305 Yarnell Road, 37932	Loy L. Smith ..... Strawberry Plains 634 Carter School Road, 37831
3 — Oscar H. Brock ..... Lookout Mountain 128 Mitchell Drive, 37350	3 — Betty Andrews ..... Chattanooga 4607 Lake Hills Circle, 37416
Arnold E. Botts ..... Cleveland 163 First Street NE, 37311	David Turner ..... Chattanooga 2300 Bailey Avenue, 37404
Lamar Baker ..... Chattanooga 76 South Crest Road, 37404	Haywood E. White, III .. Elizabethtown P.O. Box 1375, 28337
4 — Les Hill ..... Crossville Route 13, Box 418, 38555	4 — L. Glenn Yoakum ..... Tazewell P.O. Box 159, 37879
Travis L. Jones..... Lawrenceville 412 Douglas Drive, 38464	Claudine Martin ..... Winchester 204 South High Street, 37398
Shirley Duer..... Crossville Route 9, Box 53, 38555	Haskel Ayers ..... Lafollette 2233 Jacksboro Pike
5 — Steve Gill ..... Nashville 615 West Meade Drive, 37205	5 — Jim Cannon ..... Hermitage P.O. Box 506, 37076
Robert J. Bible..... Hermitage 178 Lake Chateau Drive, 37076	Rosa Thalmann ..... Brentwood 5504 Thalmann Drive, 37027
Johanna Abrahams..... Nashville 1900 Richard Jones, Q-1, 37215	Fred D. Bryan ..... Nashville 838 Brentview Drive, 37220
6 — Noble Cody ..... Cookeville 1522 Barnes Drive, 38501	6 — William R. Vogel..... Murfreesboro 702 Cherokee Court, 37130
Betty Walker ..... Woodbury 119 West High Street, 37190	Ellen Rice..... Hendersonville 105 Jackson Lane, 37075
Joe R. Arnold..... Franklin 414 Watercress Drive, 37064	Steve Allbrooks ..... Franklin Route 5, Wilson Pike, 37064
7 — Carolyn H. Gates..... Germantown 7430 Minesoa Road, 38128	7 — Patricia W. Casebier ..... Memphis 6010 Fox Ridge Drive, 38115
Mary Jean Butters ..... Wildersville Route 1, Box 143, 38388	Elizabeth M. Walker ..... Cordova 2355 Penbrook Place, 38018
Karen Dunavant..... Germantown 1859 Elmhurst Drive, 38138	Wayne Oldham ..... Clarksville 513 Adams Court, 37040
8 — Walter G. Butler ..... Huntington 501 W. Main, 38344	8 — Betty Jane Smith ..... Huntington West Tennessee Home Health Buena Vista Road, 38344
Polly Carter ..... Jackson 114 Stonehaven Drive, 38301	William C. Cloar ..... Dyersburg 1656 Westlake Avenue, 38024
Teresa Harris ..... Jackson 318 Roland Avenue, 38301	Dora C. Stone ..... Union City 816 E. Reelfoot Avenue, 38261

TENNESSEE (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
9 — Lewis Donelson ..... Memphis 134 East Cherry Drive, 38117	9 — David P. Reinmund ..... Memphis 1418 Yorkshire Cove, 38119
Frank Madlinger ..... Memphis 1628 Peabody, 38104	Samuel H. Mays, Jr. ..... Memphis 2284 Edgewood Cove, 38104
Ed Williams ..... Memphis 148 Perkins Extended, 38117	Karen Williams ..... Memphis 63 N. Alicia Drive, 38112

TEXAS

(One hundred eleven Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: William P. Clements, Jr.

AT LARGE

Delegates	*Alternates*
William P. Clements, Jr. .....Austin 823 Congress Avenue, #1012, 78701	Sam Barshop ..... San Antonio 212 LaRue Ann Court, 78213
Phil Gramm ..... Washington, D.C. 370 Russell Office Bldg., 20510	Kay Bailey Hutchison .....Dallas 3900 First City Center, 75201
Bill Archer ..... Washington, DC 1135 Longworth House Office Bldg. 20515	Barbara Patton ..... Houston 11003 Landon Lane, 77024
Steve Bartlett ..... Washington, DC 1709 Longworth House Office Bldg. 20515	Michael A. Mendoza ..... Washington, DC P.O. Box 27553, Central Station, 20038
Joe Barton ..... Washington, DC 1225 Longworth House Office Bldg. 20515	Beau Boulter.....Amarillo 205 E. 5th #109, 79101
Larry Combest ..... Washington, DC 1529 Longworth House Office Bldg. 20515	William Quackenbush .....Amarillo 2315 Harmony, 79106
Tom DeLay ..... Washington, DC 1030 Longworth House Office Bldg. 20515	Doris Williams..... Lake Jackson 209 Teakwood, 77566
Jack Fields ..... Humble P.O. Box 2406, 77347	Nancy Crouch ..... Houston 6131 Piping Rock Lane, 77057
Lamar Smith ..... Washington, DC 509 Cannon House Office Bldg., 20515	Jocelyn L. Straus ..... San Antonio 555 Argyle, 78209
Mac Sweeney..... Washington, DC 1712 Longworth House Office Bldg. 20515	Wayne Thorburn .....Austin 8816 Mountain Path Circle, 78759
James A. Baker, III ... Washington, DC 2415 Foxhall Road, 20007	Peter O'Donnell, Jr.....Dallas 4929 Leneca Drive, 75209
Kent Hance .....Austin P.O. Box 12412, 78711	Ed Emmett.....Round Rock 90 Woodland Lane, 78664
Tom Craddick..... Midland 3108 Stanolind, 79705	Paul Rush.....San Antonio 120 Saint Dennis, 78209
Jack Kains .....Austin P.O. Box 12697, 78711	Marta Greytok .....Taylor Lake Village 1023 Baronridge, 77586
John Tower .....Dallas 3811 Turtle Creek Blvd. #710, 75219	Ruth Fox .....Austin 6010 Cape Coral, 78746

TEXAS (Continued)

Delegates

Tom Loeffler ..... San Antonio
175 E. Houston, 1220 First Republic Bank Tower, 78205
Roy R. Barrera, Jr. ..... San Antonio
424 E. Nueva, 78205
Ernest Angelo, Jr. ..... Midland
410 North Main 79701
Penny Butler ..... Houston
819 Briar Ridge, 77057
Fred Meyer ..... Dallas
3200 Sanm Jacinto Tower, 75201
George Strake, Jr. ..... Houston
712 Main Street, Suite 3300, 77002
George W. Bush, Jr. ..... Washington, DC
733 15th Street NW #800, 20005
Carole Fleming ..... Sugar Land
1406 Sugar Creek Blvd., 77478
Bobby Holt ..... Midland
303 W. Wall Street, #2200, 79701
Wales Madden, Jr. ..... Amarillo
712 West 9th Street, 79101
Sally McKenzie ..... Dallas
4517 Beverly Drive, 75205
Rob Mosbacher, Jr. ..... Houston
712 Main Street #2200, 77002
Jim Oberwetter ..... Dallas
7029 Meadow Lake Avenue, 75214
Karl Rove ..... Austin
616 Crystal Creek, 78746
Tony Salinas ..... Hibbronville
P.O. Box 759, 78361

Alternates

Flo Atherton ..... San Antonio
315 Westover Road, 78209
George Bayoud, Jr. ..... Austin
P.O. Box 12428, 78711
Ann Quirk ..... San Antonio
8235 Greenbriar, 78209
Hal DeMoss ..... Washington, DC
2823 N Street NW 20007
Holly Decherd ..... Austin
4204 Tallowood, 78731
Eddie Chiles ..... Fort Worth
1300 Shady Oaks Lane, 76107
Ken Hurrington ..... Dallas
7414 E. Grand, Apt. 927, 75214
Beth Mahaffey ..... Dallas
15615 Preston Road #1007, 75248
Rita Clements ..... Austin
823 Congress Avenue #1012, 78701
Nguyen Van Ngai ..... Houston
9722 Leawood, 77099
Jeanne Johnson ..... Dallas
6211 W. Northwest Hwy #G815, 75225
Robert Mosbacher, Sr. ..... Houston
712 Main Street, 22nd Floor, 77002
Charles Wyly ..... Dallas
5906 DeLoache, 75225
Dot Adler ..... Richardson
614A Tejas Trail, 75081
Cynthia A. Garza ..... Austin
3605 Steck Avenue #1007, 78759

DISTRICT

Delegates

1 — Horace McQueen ..... Henderson
P.O. Box 1988, 75653
Beth Furrh ..... Elysian Fields
P.O. Box 237, 75642
Donald Bennett ..... Athens
P.O. Box 1917, 75751

2 — Betty Joe Tucker ..... Sour Lake
Rt. 9, Box 86, 77659
Steve Lilly ..... Nacogdoches
Rt. 10, Box 7440, 75961
Larry Christopher ..... Crockett
P.O. Box 1448, 75835

Alternates

Jay Wommack ..... Texarkana
3516 Skyline #A, 75503
Jim Garza ..... Mt. Pleasant
P.O. Box 1323, 75455
Michael Ellis ..... Daingerfield
109 Lila Lane, 75638

2 — Patti Tate ..... Conroe
Rt. 4, Box 155, 77302
J. Matt Dillion ..... Woodville
P.O. Box 296, 75979
Nixon Wheat ..... Liberty
P.O. Box 10050, 77575

TEXAS (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
3 — John Leedom ..... Dallas 11012 Westmere Circle, 75230 Betty Doke ..... Dallas 6910 Dartbrook, 75240 Alma Carter ..... Plano 1712 15th Place, 75074	3 — Tom James ..... Dallas 8330 Meadow Road #226, 75231 Charles O'Reilly ..... Richardson 1101 Seminole Drive, 75080 Barbara Pinsker ..... Dallas 10484 Silverock, 75218
4 — Ron Wade ..... Longview 229 Cambridge, 75601 Michael E. Jones ..... Tyler 2769 S. Clinton, 75701 William Osborn ..... Longview 1320 Colgate Drive, 75601	4 — Gene Hightower ..... Van P.O. Box 574, 75790 Dorothy Banfield ..... Whitesboro P.O. Box 40, 76273 Beverly Thomas ..... Greenville 6411 Stonewall, 75401
5 — Lon R. Williams, Sr. ..... Dallas 4111 N. Central Expressway #203, 75204 Lynne Tweedell ..... Dallas 9911 Coldwater Circle, 75228 Ross E. Brannian ..... Dallas P.O. Box 45011, 75245	5 — Calvin B. Carter ..... Dallas 5332 Grovewood, Dallas 75210 Joel Cotten ..... Dallas 3229 Lockmoor Lane, 75220 Bergen Hall ..... Dallas 11114 Cotillion, 75228
6 — Richard A. Smith ..... Bryan 1100 Broadmoor, 77802 Jack P. Leigh ..... Waxahachie 209 LaVista Drive, 75165 Faye Diamond ..... Cleburne 609 Country Club Drive, 76031	6 — Florace G. Kling ..... College Station 309 Pershing, 77840 Margaret W. Forehand ..... Ft. Worth 4605 Lassen Court, 76132 Harry Outlaw ..... Hearne Rt. 1, Box 654, 77859
7 — Donald Jansen ..... Houston 806 Magdalene, 77024 Don Henderson ..... Houston 3014 Cedar Woods Place, 77068 Dee Coats ..... Houston 365 Piney Pt., 77024	7 — C.M. Schauerte ..... Houston 404 Wilcrest Drive, 77042 Claudette Martin ..... Houston 1019 Drava Lane, 77090 Carl M. Pietrzak ..... Houston 5903 Old Lodge Drive, 77066
8 — Pete C. Alfaro ..... Baytown 5020 Glen Haven, 77521 John Lindsay ..... Houston 100 Preston #911, 77002 John Haessly ..... Spring 6115 Hickory Crest, 77389	8 — Alberto S. Gonzalez ..... Houston 10555 Northwest Freeway #820, 77092 Jeanette Guttormson ..... Kingwood 4710 Breezy Point Drive, 77345 Wanda Hudson ..... Kingwood 2811 Valley Way, 77339
9 — Ben Raimer ..... Galveston 1712 Church Street, 77550 Lisa Duperier ..... Beaumont 6085 Afton, 77706	9 — Carolyn Smith ..... Houston 11126 Sageview, 77089 Janet Farmer ..... Galveston 1305 Harbor View Drive, 77550

TEXAS (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
Victor Rogers.....Beaumont P.O. Box 1310, 77704	Letha F. Barber .....Galveston 2625 Gerol Drive, 77551
10 — Maurice Angly, Jr.....Austin 1629 West Lake Drive, 78746 Mary Teeple.....Austin 4002 Balcones Drive, 78731 Richard Box.....Austin 711 West 38th Suite D-2, 78705	10 — Zack Dawes .....Austin 12121 Carmel Park, 78727 David Herndon.....Austin 2903 Tarry Trail, 78703 Becky Orr.....Austin 1301 Capitol of TX Hwy #A132, 78746
11 — M.A. Taylor..... Waco 2824 North 42nd, 76710 Hugh Shine .....Temple P.O. Box 2207, 76503 Allan Horton ..... Waco 609 Topeka Drive, 76712	11 — Otha Taylor .....Temple 3 Limewood Lane, 76501 Barnie Henderson ..... Cameron Route 3, Box 360A-1, 76520 Helen Quiram..... Waco 5613 Hawthorne, 76710
12 — Rita Palm .....Ft. Worth 6363 Lanscale Road, 76116 William B. Lockard.....Ft. Worth 6305 Greencastle Court, 76180 Elizabeth Diano .....Ft. Worth 6351 Montego Court, 76116	12 — Alfred B. Nelms, Sr. .....Ft. Worth 2240 Ridgeview Street, 76119 Estelle Teague ..... Hurst 712 Bedford Court West, 76053 Kit Sears.....Fort Worth 5606 Oak View Drive, 76112
13 — Dick Waterfield ..... Canadian 105 N. 5th, 79014 Susan Tripplehorn ..... Pampa Rte. 2, Box 76, 79065 Jacque Allen..... Wichita Falls 2206 Clarinda, 76308	13 — Jane Juett .....Amarillo 2400 W. 26th, 79109 Carolyn Nicholas ..... Wichita Falls 2207 Cooke Avenue, 76308 Roy Bulls .....Spearman 725 Gibner Drive, 79081
14 — Dan Ouellette..... Beeville 16 Windsor Drive, 78102 Barbara Schoolcraft ..... Seguin Rt. 3, Box 720, 78155 Anne Ashy..... Victoria 5501B Country Club Drive, 77904	14 — Richard Stadelmann..... Brenham Rt. 5, Box 57, 77833 John Damon..... West Columbia P.O. Box 545, 77486 Bob Durst.....Georgetown 1813 Main Street, 78626
15 — Othal Brand .....McAllen 1400 Esperanza, 78501 Tom Wingate.....McAllen 315 Nolana, 78504 H. Pulse Martinez .....San Antonio P.O. Box 21, 78291	15 — Sam Reed..... Mercedes P.O. Box 51, 78570 Beth Brady..... Edinburg 2805 Lakeshore Drive, 78539 Ewald Koepp, Jr..... LaVernia P.O. Box 399, 78121
16 — Patricia D. Bruce .....El Paso 4333 Donnybrook Place, 79902	16 — David W. Kuhn .....Grand Falls P.O. Box 70, 79742

TEXAS (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
Don Henderson . . . . . El Paso 1401 Montana, 79902	Bernice Peralta . . . . . El Paso 1811 Villa Santos Circle, 79935
Tony Mercurio . . . . . El Paso 16 Silver Crest Drive, 79902	Marcia Waugh . . . . . El Paso 1435 Rim Road, 79902
17 — Anne Bergman . . . . . Weatherford 609 W. Josephine, 76086	17 — Lynn Oates . . . . . Decatur P.O. Box 634, 76234
Claire Johnson . . . . . Abilene 2402 S. Willis, 79605	Marilyn Patterson . . . . . Abilene 1657 Morrow Lane, 79601
Dunman Perry, Jr. . . . . Mineral Wells 804 NW 7th Avenue, 76067	Kyle McCain . . . . . Gainesville 1506 E. California, 76240
18 — Jim Bowie . . . . . Houston 706 E. Whitney, 77006	18 — Mary Newsome . . . . . Houston 1130 Cottage Oak, 77091
Al Vera . . . . . Houston 14818 Weil Place, 77060	Rudy Vara . . . . . Houston 1146 Majestic, 77020
Stephen Brown . . . . . Houston 614 Avondale, 77006	Alison Smith . . . . . Houston 2210 Sul Ross, 77098
19 — Johnnye Davis . . . . . Odessa 2541 Palo Verde, 79762	19 — Ruth Schiermeyer . . . . . Lubbock 3005 25th Street, 79410
Bob Blake . . . . . Lubbock P.O. Box 2584, 79408	Carolyn Powers . . . . . Odessa 4408 Conley, 79762
John Kirchhoff . . . . . Plainview 620 West 7th, 79072	Jane Anne Stinnett . . . . . Lubbock 1310 6th Drive, 79408
20 — Dorothy Doehne . . . . . San Antonio 110 Anne Lewis, 78216	20 — James Jungmann . . . . . San Antonio 331 Savannah, 78213
Diane Rath . . . . . San Antonio 138 Sharon Drive, 78216	Mary Wathen-White . . . . . San Antonio 7461 Callaghan Road #307, 78229
Cipriano Guerra, Sr. . . . . San Antonio 123 Sunrise, 78228	Adam Reyes . . . . . San Antonio 218 Mary Louise Drive, 78201
21 — Lou Brown . . . . . Midland 1400 Murray Street, 79701	21 — June Deason . . . . . San Antonio 4127 Stathmore, 78217
Cindy Brockwell . . . . . Boerne Rt. 5, Box 5171, 78006	Alene Treadwell . . . . . Ft. McKavett Rt. 1, Box 51, 76841
Larry Hatfield . . . . . San Angelo 4511 Hatchery Road, 76903	Diane Thompson . . . . . Boerne Rt. 3, Box 3121
22 — Buster Brown . . . . . Lake Jackson 105 Redbud, 77566	22 — Jorene Aycock . . . . . Lake Jackson 122 Dogwood, 77566
Claudine Spillios . . . . . Missouri City 3322 El Dorado, 77459	Ernie Reynolds . . . . . Missouri City 3307 Plum Brook Lane, 77459
Marjorie Arsht . . . . . Bellaire P.O. Box 818, 77401	Beverly Kaufman . . . . . Houston 6820 Redding Road, 77036
23 — Theo Wickersham . . . . . Universal City 201 Scott Drive, 78148	23 — George Rawlings . . . . . San Antonio 7303 Winterwood, 78229

TEXAS (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
Carlos Zuniga..... Laredo 1801 O'Kane, 78043	Carol Eddlemann..... San Antonio 618 Richfield Drive, 78239
Helen Marie Jones..... Eagle Pass Route 2, Box 178, 78852	Elsa Guajardo..... Laredo 1402 Lane, 78040
24 — Bill Melton..... Dallas 2636 Bonnywood, 75233	24 — Kenneth Ewing ..... Irving 2524 Crestview Circle, 75062
James W. Hamlin, Jr. .... Duncanville 1111 Redman Lane, 75137	Tom Morton..... Coppell 449 Dillard Lane, 75019
Kenneth Mayfield ..... Cedar Hill 1541 Kari Ann Drive, 75104	Caroline Fields..... Irving 3226 Oceanview, 75062
25 — Gayle West..... Pasadena 4030 Foxmeadow, 77504	25 — Betsy Lake ..... Houston 16502 Brook Forest Drive, 77059
Margaret Baird..... Houston 15519 Diana, 77062	Beverly Montera ..... Houston 15815 Crestbrook, 77059
Dorothy Sanders ..... Houston 5311 Jason Street, 77096	Cecil Ghormeley ..... Pasadena 2902 Burke Road, 77502
26 — Mary C. Denny ..... Aubrey Rt. 2, Box 271, 76227	26 — Rosa Lopez Terry..... Carrollton 2312 Valleywood, 75006
Roy English ..... Mansfield 1739 Matlock, 76063	Terry Grisham ..... Arlington 615 Lost Springs Court, 76012
Grey Pierson ..... Arlington 101 E. Randol Mill Road #105, 76011	David Arno ..... Denton 2004 Georgetown
27 — Frank Boggus..... Harlingen 315 E. Washington, 78550	27 — Bob Shepard..... Harlingen P.O. Box 1930, 78551
David Diaz..... Corpus Christi 5410 Flynn Parkway, 78411	Leona Knight..... Corpus Christi 1202 Southbay Drive, 78412
John Topp ..... Harlingen 5627 Verde Circle, 78552	R.C. Allen ..... Corpus Christi 4825 Everhart, Suite 3, 78411

UTAH

(Twenty-six Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: H. Craig Moody

AT LARGE

Delegates	*Alternates*
Charles W. Akerlow ..... Salt Lake City 2643 Maywood Drive, 84102	William A. Arseneau..... Orem 318 South Palisade Drive, 84057
Colleen M. Bangerter ..... Salt Lake City 603 East South Temple, 84102	William E. Bradshaw..... Ogden 3276 Tyler Avenue, 84403

UTAH (Continued)

Delegates

Norman H. Bangerter ..... Salt Lake City
603 East South Temple, 84102
Carol Clark..... Salt Lake City
2147 Broadmoor Street, 84109
Brian Hatch ..... Salt Lake City
2011 Bryan Avenue, 84108
Orrin G. Hatch..... Midvale
7159 South 150 East, 84047
Jon Huntsman, Jr. ..... Salt Lake City
4624 Mount Springs Court, 84117
Alex Hurtado..... Ogden
1461 Kingston Drive, 84403
Randall A. Mackey ..... Salt Lake City
1474 Harvard Avenue, 84105
Wilbern McDougal ..... West Jordan
2785 W. 900 South, 84984
H. Craig Moody..... Salt Lake City
1782 W. Faunsdale Drive, 84092
Jack Roberts..... Salt Lake City
1257 3rd Avenue, 84103
Richard Snelgrove ..... Salt Lake City
1960 Laird Drive, 84108
Douglas Sonntag ..... Salt Lake City
560 E. South Temple, 84102
Gordon D. Walker..... Salt Lake City
3495 South 3610 East, 84109
Doris H. Wilson..... Bountiful
224 Ridgewood Way, 84010
Terrel H. Bell..... Salt Lake City
88 Edgecomb Drive, 84103

Alternates

Gary A. Cook ..... Brigham City
622 E. 100 North, 84302
Edward S. Crawford .... Salt Lake City
1809 Yalescrest Avenue, 84108
Steve Ellsworth ..... Salt Lake City
900 Donner Way #201, 84108
D. Wilson Hales..... Ogden
1460 36th Street, 84403
Lisa Hurtado ..... Salt Lake City
1475 Kensington Avenue, 84105
Eric Jergenson ..... Salt Lake City
2600 Maywood Drive, 84109
Michael Martin ..... Salt Lake City
2623 Aldon Street, 84106
Georgia Hare ..... Fillmore
Box 997, 84631
Nancy Pearl Nesmith..... Murray
5440 S. Lighthouse Road, 84123
Glade Nielsen..... Roy
2067 W. 4750 South, 84067
Devon W. Olsen ..... Salt Lake City
1949 Laird Drive, 84108
H.E. 'Bud' Scruggs..... Bountiful
1226 North 950 East, 84010
Dean R. Stephens..... Salt Lake City
4945 Sommet Drive, 84117
Cathy Arentz ..... Salt Lake City
1000 Orchard Drive, 84106
Margaret Anderson .....Farmington
1443 Cheever, 84025

DISTRICT

Delegates

1 — DeLonne Anderson ..... Farmington
1443 Cheever, 84025
Charles Bullen ..... Logan
1624 Sunset Drive, 84321
David D. Fowers ..... Bountiful
1296 East Beverly Way, 84106

2 — Zenda Hull..... Salt Lake City
1112 Vista View, 84108
Frances Hatch Merrill ... Salt Lake City
4280 South 838 East, 84107
Bonnie Stephens ..... Salt Lake City
4945 Sommet Drive, 84117

Alternates

1 — Michael L. Jones ..... Salt Lake City
376 East 400 South #200, 84111
Jeffrey Droubray ..... Brigham City
207 East 600 North, 84302
Paul Skeen..... Ogden
6161 South 2300 E., 84403

2 — Gregory L. Hopkins... Salt Lake City
230 E. 300 S. #1202, 84111
Amanda Pahnke..... Salt Lake City
2863 Oquirrh Drive, 84108
Holly Rowe ..... Salt Lake City
41 East 200 North #5, 84103

UTAH (Continued)

Delegates

3 — James Campbell ..... Orem
385 East 1140 North, 84057
Steve Densley Jr. ..... Provo
1522 North 1550 E., 84604
Carol Drake ..... Henefer
525 North Main, 84033

Alternates

3 — Bruce R. Hough ..... South Jordan
1080 Rivercrest Circle, 84065
Lavinia Ludlow Kanig .... Spanish Fork
81 West 100 South, 84660
Ron Tiffany ..... American Fork
6569 W. 9600 North, 84003

VERMONT

(Seventeen)

Chairman of Delegation: John M. Lindley, III

AT LARGE

Delegates

Stewart Smith ..... Rutland
62 Litchfield Drive, 05701
Wayne Roberts ..... S. Burlington
83 Laurel Hill Road, 05403
David Gates ..... Franklin
RD 1, 95457
Marguerite Armstrong ..... S. Burlington
7 Deborah Drive, 05403
Robert Kinsey ..... Craftsbury Common
Crafsbury Common, 95827
John Lindley, III ..... Montpelier
159 State Street, 05602
Vincent Illuzzi ..... Barton
38 Water Street, 05860
Mary Wing ..... Rutland
36 Hillside Drive, 05701
Peter Smith ..... Montpelier
RR 3 - Box 3345, 05602
Richard Snelling ..... Shelburne
Harbor Road, 05482
John Easton ..... Stowe
P.O. Box 308, 05672
Madeline Harwood ..... Manchester Center
P.O. Box 904, 05255
Gwendolyn Bronson ..... Shelburne
Box 535, 05482
William Doyle ..... Montpelier
RD 1 Murray Road, 05602
Henry Manchester ..... Johnson
Box 304, 05656

Alternates

Clifford Harwood ..... Manchester Center
P.O. Box 904, 05255
Leonard Wing ..... Rutland
36 Hillside Drive, 05701
Jo Ann Simendinger ..... Burlington
25 North Prospect Street, 05401
Walter Simendinger ..... Burlington
25 North Prospect Street, 05401
John Wu ..... Ludlow
48 Andover Street, 05149
Priscilla Smith ..... Rutland
62 Litchfield Avenue, 05701
Bernice Murray ..... Montpelier
14 Colonial Drive, 05602
Robert Graf ..... Pawlett
Southwind Farm P.O. 144, 05761
Elizabeth de Schweinitz ..... Peru
Peru, 05152
Lewis de Schweinitz ..... Peru
Peru, 05152
Mary Ellen Grupp ..... Colchester
21 Waybury Road, 05446
Raymond Lalumiere ..... Brandon
RD 2, 05733
Alan Fisher ..... S. Londonderry
P.O. Box 362, 05155
Jack Poirer ..... Shelburne
19 Hillside Terrace, 05482
Dave MacLaughlin ..... Burlington
179 Elmwood Avenue, 05405

VERMONT (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
Dennis Delaney ..... Charlotte Mt. Philo Road, 05445	Roland R. Vautour..... Jeffersonville RR #1, 05464
Herbert O'Brien ..... Stowe P.O. Box 314, 05652	Christopher J. Niquette ..... Jonesville Box 325, 05466

VIRGINIA

(Fifty Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: Thomas J. Bliley

AT LARGE

Delegates	*Alternates*
Marvin R. Bush ..... Alexandria 525 St. Asaph Street, 22314	Chris Hartkop..... Sterling 206 Trail Court, 22170
Richard Chapman ..... Gate City 149 Mocasin Avenue, 24251	Kathy Hayden ..... Roanoke 851 Peyton Street, 24019
J. Marshall Coleman ..... McLean 1303 Ballantree Farm Drive, 22101	William H. Hurd ..... Richmond 2803 McRea Road, 23235
James Parmelee ..... Williamsburg P.O. Box 327, 23187	Hugh Key..... Roanoke 5355 Black Bear Lane, 24014
James E. Rich ..... Middleburg Box 1334, 22117	Anne B. Kincaid ..... Charlottesville 194 Walnut Lane, 22901
Timothy Robertson ..... Virginia Beach 425 Goodspeed Road, 23451	Boyd Marcus ..... Richmond 12724 Glenkirk
William H. Stanhagen ..... Falls Church 6358 Waterway Drive, 22044	Neil F. Markva..... Springfield 5901 Sherborn Lane, 22152
Jay W. Timmons ..... Falls Church 3347 Lakeside View Drive, 22041	Mary Ellen McInnis..... McLean 6700 Wemberly Way, 22101
Flo Traywick ..... Lynchburg 3101 Rivermont, 24503	Laurie Tryfiatus ..... Burke 5938 Cove Landing Road #203
Jerry Curry ..... Virginia Beach 3328 Upper Palace Green, 23452	Edward Bauer ..... Charlottesville Route 2, Box 192
Edwina P. Dalton..... Richmond 8902 Gingerway Court, 23229	Morton C. Blackwell ..... Arlington 3128 North 17th Street, 22201
Maurice Dawkins..... Arlington 4141 N. Henderson Road, 22230	Majorie M. Brown..... McLean 1800 Old Meadow Road #108, 22101
Mark Earley ..... Chesapeake 500 Kempo Lane, 23325	John T. Burch ..... Washington, DC 1000 Thomas Jefferson Street #600
Laura D. Fortune ..... Evington Route 2, Box 324	Joe Canada..... Virginia Beach 1721 Lovetts Pond Lane, 23454
Charles Garber..... Richmond 8211 Fredonia Road, 23227	Dean Coursen..... Aldie Box 109-A, 22001

VIRGINIA (Continued)

Delegates

Mary Vaughan Gibson..... Midlothian
13831 Hailsham Circle, 23113
Donald W. Huffman ..... Roanoke
3002 Burnleigh Road SW, 24014
David I. Moclair ..... James Store
General Delivery, 23080
Paul S. Trible ..... Washington, DC
517 Hart Senate Office Bldg. 20510
John W. Warner..... Washington, DC
421 Russell Senate Office Bldg, 10510

Alternates

Lilah J. Crowe ..... Salem
2837 Crown Circle, 24153
Eugene Delgaudio ..... Falls Church
3245 Rio Drive, 22044
Edward Harper..... Lynchburg
2205 Link Road, 24503
Glen T. Urquhart ..... McLean
1505 Planning Research Drive, #320
Gary W. Wood ..... Richmond
11201 Fox Meadow Drive, 23233

DISTRICT

Delegates

1 — Sandra Combs ..... Grafton
103 Jernigan Lane, 23692
Herbert Bateman ..... Newport News
223 Shoe Lane, 23601
Ann Williams..... Newport News
813 Riverside Drive, 23606

2 — William I. McKendree..... Norfolk
904 Hanover Avenue, 23508
Gordon Perry Robertson ..... Norfolk
500 World Trade Center, 23510
David M. Hummel..... Virginia Beach
5248 Prestwick Street, 23464

3 — Mary Lee Cantor ..... Richmond
500 Parham Road, 23229
Thomas J. Bliley, Jr..... Richmond
408 Henri Road, 23226
Rozier Thorton..... Chester
3008 Osborne Road, 23831

4 — Frank Hall ..... Smithfield
142 Lumar Road, 23430
David Wynne..... Chesapeake
860 Greenbrier Circle, #404, 23320
Horace Page..... Portsmouth
311 West Road, 23707

5 — Clarence H. Coulson ..... Cana
Route 1, Box 334, 24317
Monika K. Cranston ..... Huddleston
726 Cedar Key Lane, 24104
Gregory A. Brown..... Ringgold
Route 1, Box 1291, 24586

Alternates

1 — Ward Anderson ..... Grafton
P.O. Box 1486, 23692
Robert Clifford..... Williamsburg
109 Shellbank Drive, 23185
Jere Mills ..... Tabb
306 Calthrop Neck Road, 23602

2 — Olga C. Quick ..... Virginia Beach
1412 Lake James Drive, 23464
Ann E. Quick..... Virginia Beach
1412 Lake James Drive, 23464
Rosalie B. McKeel..... Virginia Beach
732 Oleander Court, 23464

3 — John B. LeRoy..... Richmond
11409 Blendon Lane, 23233
Kirk T. Schroder ..... Richmond
4901 Monument Avenue, 23230
Sally M. Gregg ..... Midlothian
2431 Kings Lynn Road, 23113

4 — Lyle Wermers ..... Chesapeake
101 N. Sparrow Road, 23325
Ted Blanks..... Hopewell
2574 Fountain Ridge Road, 23860
Armistead Jones..... Smithfield
309 Red Point Drive, 23430

5 — Alphonso L. Grant..... Lynchburg
1105 Craigmont Drive, 24501
Patricia S. Owen ..... Fork Union
P.O. Box 187
J. Randolph Smith ..... Martinsville
817 Mulberry Road, 24112

VIRGINIA (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
6—Robert W. Goodlatte .....Roanoke 3725 Dogwood Lane SW, 24015	6—Pauline C. Johnson .....Roanoke 6511 Woodbrook Drive, 24018
Charles E. Judd .....Lynchburg 3623 Willow Lawn Drive, 24503	Timothy R. Phillips .....Roanoke 6525 Greenway Drive Apt H-96, 24019
George C. Lennox .....Waynesboro 1249 Nova Drive, 22980	Pearl K. Klotz .....Staunton 616 Woodmont Road, 24401
7—Donald P. Reid..... Ashland 303 Riverside Drive, 23005	7—Richard A. Viguerie..... Washington P.O. Box 210, 22747
S. Loretta Maddux.....Winchester 943 Kinzel Drive, 22601	William W. Kincaid..... Charlottesville 195 Walnut Lane, 22901
Franklin E. Bailey .....Fredericksburg 109 Pecan Lane, 22405	Linda Hutton Durcan ..... Falmouth 219 Sleepy Hollow Trail, 22405
8—Stanford E. Parris..... Alexandria 7121 Marine Drive, 22307	8—Kevin Gentry ..... Annandale 7800 Ethan Allan Lane #12, 22003
John Autry ..... Alexandria 125 Quay Street, 22314	Timothy Harrigan ..... Alexandria 2712 James Drive, 22303
James Thorsen ..... Alexandria 7808 West Boulevard Drive, 22308	D. Patrick Mullins ..... Annandale 8612 Forrest Street, 22003
9—Jim Beamer ..... Christiansburg 90 Cherry Lane, 24073	9—Julie Hurley ..... Bluefield Route 2, Box 455B, 24605
Jack Hurley ..... Bluefield Route 2, Box 455B, 24605	Mark Woodall .....Blacksburg 400 Green Street, Apt 22A, 24060
Shirley Rogers .....Appalachia Box 511, 24216	Jill Breeding.....Lebanon Box 152, 24266
10—Charles J. Weir .....Falls Church 809 Villa Ridge Road, 22046	10—Ivan E. Cook ..... Fairfax 3533 Morningside Drive, 22031
Barbara G. Kilberg ..... McLean 6703 Wemberly Way, 22101	Donald D. Evans ..... Annandale 4006 Thornton Street, 22003
Rafael L. Franchi..... Annandale 3527 King Arthur Road, 22003	Helen R. Mobley ..... Arlington 2328 N. Wakefield Street, 22207

VIRGIN ISLANDS

(Four Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: Edgar Ross

AT LARGE

Delegates	*Alternates*
Edgar Ross.....St. Croix P.O. Box 1548, USVI, 00840-1548	Leslie Chenet.....St. Croix P.O. Box 7053, USVI, 00820-7053

VIRGIN ISLANDS (Continued)

Delegates

Julio Brady ..... St. Croix
P.O. Box 3031, USVI, 00820-3031
Leslie Millin ..... St. Thomas
P.O. Box 563, USVI, 00801-0563
Krim Ballentine ..... St. Thomas
P.O. Box 5396, USVI, 00801-5396

Alternates

Herb Schoenbohm ..... St. Croix
P.O. Box 2570, USVI, 00820-2570
Michael Bornn ..... St. Thomas
P.O. Box 1548, USVI, 00801-1548
Elissa Runyon ..... St. Thomas
P.O. Box 3733, USVI, 00801-3733

WASHINGTON

(Forty-one Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: Bruce Hawkins

AT LARGE

Delegates

Robert Anderson ..... Seattle
4515 31st Avenue W, 98199
Ellen Craswell ..... Bremerton
8066 Chico Way NW, 98312
Matt Dentino ..... Seattle
1818 NE 45th, 98105
Jennifer Dunn ..... Bellevue
37 Tatoosh Key, 98006
Ruth Gibbs ..... Renton
1544 Union NE, 98056
Bruce Hawkins ..... Bothell
10821 NE 147th Lane, #P-203, 98011
Donald McDonald ..... Bothell
15565 62nd Avenue NE, 98011
Hubert Mills ..... Cheney
489 N 3rd Street, 99004
Della Newman ..... Seattle
100 Ward Street, #605, 98109
Les Newton ..... Seattle
12037 12th Avenue NE, 98125
Jay Peterson ..... Seattle
8224 E "D" Street, 98404
Ljubica "Bitsa" Rini ..... Mercer Island
7820 SE 71st, 98040
James Robinson ..... Otis Orchards
N. 7721 Campbell Road, 99027
James Summers ..... Bellevue
336 Overlake Drive East, 98004
Kathleen Thompson ..... Everett
11617 37th Drive East, 98208

Alternates

Edward Howard ..... Auburn
1706 33rd SE, 98002
Kris Dexter ..... Moses Lake
1430 Hillcrest, 98837
Vera Carter ..... Seattle
520 NE 112th, 98125
Richard Sanders ..... Seattle
328 Fairview Avenue N, 99109
Fritz Berggren ..... Seattle
1818 NE 45th, 98105
James Mischel ..... Des Moines
22921 30th Avenue S, #108, 98198
John Carswell ..... Woodinville
P.O. Box 1523, 98072
Lloyd Gardner ..... Auburn
30210 56th Avenue South, 98001
Michael McKay ..... Seattle
47th Floor, Columbia Center, 98104
Ronald Johnson ..... Redmond
15905 NE 106th Court, 98052
Stanley Napora, Jr. ..... Port Orchard
4500 Weyers Lane SW, 98366
William Hurme ..... Seattle
15840 36th Avenue NE, 98155
Bertie Enslow ..... Sumner
15919 Main Street East, 98390
Karolyn Kinley ..... Spokane
S 2112 Manito Blvd., 99203
Evelyn McGreevy ..... Woodland
P.O. Box 1289, 98674

WASHINGTON (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
Nellie Tippery ..... Mercer Island 7280 N. Mercer Way, 98040	Charlaine Barker ..... Federal Way P.O. Box 6193, 98063
Michael Undseth ..... Snohomish 11612 95th Avenue SE, 98290	Richard Maultsby ..... Seattle 19013 Bagley Avenue North, 98133

DISTRICT

Delegates	*Alternates*
1 — Kirby Wilbur ..... Kirkland 13411 78th Place NE, 98034	1 — Gary Schaeffer ..... Bothell 4709 237th Place SE, 98021
James Medley ..... Seattle 1216 Pine Street #309, 98101	O. Dennis Finch ..... Mountlake Terrace 22404 66th Avenue W, 98043
William Cropley ..... Seattle 621 NE 155th, 98155	Thomas Moreland ..... Poulsbo P.O. Box 1700, 98370
2 — Valera Stevens ..... Arlington P.O. Box 3236, 98223	2 — Stephen Ludeman ..... Bellingham 651 E. Lake Samish Drive, 98226
Richard Raport ..... Mt. Vernon 2177 Bulson Road, 98273	Richard Fleck ..... Stanwood 1715 County Line Road, 98292
Henry Scholten ..... Lynden 7157 Guide Meridian, 98264	Gary Graber ..... Arlington 21301 SR 500 NE, 98223
3 — Lonnie Gerbracht ..... Vancouver 13113 NE 36th Circle, 98682	3 — Dave Welch ..... Olympia 4844-A Wiggins Road SE, 98501
Paul Middleton ..... Lacey 5113 Brentwood Drive SE, 98503	Larry Chezem ..... Vancouver 1214 NE 107th Street, 98695
Al Coburn ..... Morton Box 700, 98356	Francis Heitzmann ..... Olympia 4333 Glen Terra Drive SE, 98503
4 — Lawrence Cleek ..... Wenatchee 111 Brown Street, 98801	4 — Steven Kohl ..... Moses Lake 141 Star Drive, 98837
Marcella Smith ..... Richland 1427 Rimrock, 99352	Patricia Cleek ..... Wenatchee 1111 Brown Strret, 98801
Wade Lachman ..... Soap Lake P.O. Box 1254, 98851	Kenneth Parsley ..... Yakima 15 Hall Avenue, 98902
5 — Kenneth Morse ..... Pullman SW 711 Mies, 99163	5 — Ellen Schindler ..... Otis Orchards 6315 N. Campbell Road, 99027
Marlyn Derby ..... Spokane 1115 Christmas Tree Lane, 99203	Carolyn Grove ..... Mead Rt. 1, Box 258, 99021
Russell Van Camp ..... Spokane W. 1115 Glass Avenue East, 99205	Elinor Anderson ..... Spokane 10714 30th, 99206
6 — Robert Tate ..... Puyallup 7022 River Road, 98371	6 — Randall Tate ..... Puyallup 7022 River Road, 98371
Raymond Seick ..... Tacoma 7012 86th Street SW, 98499	Vivian Tate ..... Puyallup 7022 River Road, 98371

WASHINGTON (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
Eunice Robeck ..... Tacoma 1311 S. Mason, 98405	William Brantley ..... Gig Harbor 5543 State Hwy 16 NW, 98335
7 — Donna Dunlap ..... Seattle 6215 47th Avenue South, 98118	7 — Randy Wagner ..... Seattle 6016 1st NW, 98107
Bruce Patterson ..... Seattle 3046 Alkai Avenue SW #2, 98116	Henry Kirkland ..... Seattle 2640 49th SW, 98116
Patricia Henderson ..... Seattle 3436 63rd Avenue SW, 98116	Herman Garretson, Jr. ..... Seattle 3329 E. Madison Street, 98112
8 — Ernest Reinhard, Jr. ..... Kent 26617 198th Avenue SE, 98042	8 — Gail Livingston, Sr. ..... Maple Valley 25305 SE 200th Street, 98038
Richard Cox ..... Federal Way 419 S. 305th Street, 98003	Kenneth Smith ..... Auburn 2025 "W" Street NW, 98001
Jim McCune ..... Seattle 20420 12th Place S., 98148	Jennifer Van Hoy ..... Puyallup 15602 94th Avenue Court East, 98373

WEST VIRGINIA

(Twenty-eight Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: Arch A. Moore, Jr.

AT LARGE

Delegates	*Alternates*
Benjamin L. Bailey ..... Charleston 6 Observatory Drive, 25314	John M. Wells ..... Charleston 888 Chester Road, 25302
Sam G. Bonasso ..... Morgantown 1000 Stewartstown Road, 26505	Randy Ruppert ..... Charleston 1635 Woodvale Drive, 25314
William T. Bright ..... Summersville 11 Starbuck Street, 26651	Patty Bright ..... Summersville 11 Starbuck Street, 26651
Daniel C. Brown ..... Buckhannon P.O. Box 563, 26201	Jay Wolfe ..... Clarksburg 324 Rosemont Avenue, 26301
Albert C. Esposito ..... Huntington 171 Woodland Drive, 25701	Larry Swann ..... Salem Route 1, Box 345, 782-2654
David A. Faber ..... Charleston 813 Cedar Road, 25314	Paul W. Hart ..... Charleston 16 Downing Street, 25301
Priscilla M. Haden ..... Vienna 100 58th Street, 26105	Amy Haden Sorrells ..... Lewisburg Route 1, Box 343, 24901
Irvin W. Humphreys ..... Huntington 1546 16th Street, 25701	Larry Faircloth ..... Inwood P.O. Box 477, 25428
John Steven LeRose ..... Summersville 326 Brady Street, 26651	Janice LeRose ..... Summersville 326 Brady Street, 26651
Larry E. Morton ..... Charleston P.O. Box 1324, 25325	Audrey C. Toler ..... South Charleston 1602 King Street, 25303

WEST VIRGINIA (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
William Jay Nesbitt ..... Cross Lanes 5303 Edgebrook Drive, 25313	Linda M. Nesbitt ..... Cross Lanes 5303 Edgebrook Drive, 25314
Andrew Payne ..... Charleston 1414 Louden Heights Road, 25314	Anna Maxine Booth..... Huntington 906 13th Avenue, 25701
Helen Stanley..... Huntington 609 13th Avenue, 25701	Kent S. Hall Sr..... Charleston 853 Edgewood Drive, 25302
Arch A. Moore, Jr. ..... Moundsville P.O. Box 250, 26041	Charlotte Lane ..... Charlotte 913 Chestnut, 25314
Sandy Rogers..... Vienna P.O. Box 5348, 26105	R. Michael Shaw ..... Pt. Pleasant 918 Mossman Circle, 25550

DISTRICT

Delegates	*Alternates*
1 — J. Frank Deem ..... Vienna 5518 Second Avenue, 26105	1 — John D. Lough..... Clarksburg P.O. Box 2450, 26302
Robert D. McWhorter ..... Bridgeport 1110 Briercliff Road, 26330	Eric Frankovitch ..... Weirton 116 Roselawn Drive, 26062
Donna J. Boley .....St. Mary Route 2, Box 72, 26170	Janes Altmeyer..... Wheeling 19 Elmwood Place, 26003
2 — Rod S. Phillips.....Elkins Route 2, Box 457, 26241	2 — Eddie Tyre .....Elkins 325 Findley Street, 26241
Aubrey A. Wilson .....Buckhannon 80 South Kanawha Street, 26201	John Reger, Sr. ..... Buckhannon 104 South Florida Street, 26201
Jerri F. Heiskell ..... Morgantown 32 Lakeview Drive, 26505	Phyllis Cole ..... Petersburg Route 3, Box 133, 26847
3 — Brad Crouser ..... Charleston 1431 Ravinia Road, 25314	3 — Nelson Robinson, Jr..... Charleston 209 52nd Street, 25304
Alma Young King ..... Charleston 31 Downing Street, 25301	Blake King..... Charleston 31 Downing Street, 25301
Danny Jones ..... Charleston P.O. Box 446, 25326	Ted Elden ..... Charleston 2 Ramu Road, 25314
4 — Bettye Esposito .....Huntington 171 Woodland Drive, 25701	4 — George Andrick .....Huntington 18 Berkeley Place, 25705
Marianne Brewster..... Bluefield 2926 Oak Grove Avenue, 24701	David Tyson.....Huntington P.O. Box 1096, 24715
Ted Barr.....Huntington 56 James Court, 25705	Bob Baker .....Huntington 1331 Neel Street, 25705

WISCONSIN

(Forty-seven Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: Tommy G. Thompson

AT LARGE

Delegates

Tommy G. Thompson ..... Madison
State Capitol, Room 115 East, 35702
John MacIver ..... Milwaukee
250 E. Wisconsin Avenue, 53202
F. James Sensenbrenner, Jr. .Washington, DC
2444 Rayburn House Office Bldg., 20515
Tom Petri ..... Washington, DC
2443 Rayburn House Office Bldg., 20515
Fred Luber ..... Milwaukee
777 North Prospect Avenue, 53202
Jonathon Swain ..... Mequon
10858 N. Lakeshore Drive, 53092
Tim Byrne ..... Madison
P.O. Box 9448, 53715
Lee Sherman Dreyfus ..... Waukesha
3159 Madison Street, 53186
J.M. Davis ..... Waukesha
916 Maitland Drive, 53186
Robert W. Kasten, Jr. ..... Washington, DC
110 Hart Senate Office Bldg., 20510
Marlene Cummings ..... Madison
2790 Lyman Lane, 53711
Mary Buestrin ..... Mequon
13259 N. Lakewood Drive, 50302
Steve Gunderson..... Washington, DC
227 Cannon House Office Bldg., 20510
Toby Roth ..... Washington, DC
2352 Rayburn House Office Bldg., 20515
James Klauser ..... Madison
349 Lakewood Blvd., 53704
Michael W. Grebe ..... Milwaukee
777 E. Wisconsin Avenue, 53202
Helen Bie ..... Green Bay
135 East Whitney, 54301
John Tries..... Milwaukee
3125 S. 57th, 53219
June Suhling..... Madison
1429E Wheeler Court, 53704
Patricia Goodrich ..... Madison
79B Gulf Pkwy., 53704

Alternates

John Bibby..... Whitefish Bay
5507 N. Kent Avenue, 53217
Hazel Sumnicht ..... Appleton
26 Keller Park Drive, 54915
Lorraine Blaubach ..... Thiensville
P.O. Box 134, 53092
Pat Racine ..... Green Lake
Route 1, Box 85, 54941
John Burke..... Milwaukee
7613 N. Links Way, 53217
Angela Fitzgibbons ..... Green Bay
1644 S. Irwin Avenue, 54301
Diane Harmelink ..... Madison
P.O. Box 7863, 53707
Darylann Whitemarsh ..... Oshkosh
1101 Moreland, Apt. 2, 54901-6161
Randall Knox..... Jefferson
Route 1, Box 160A, 53549
Marlys Griffith..... Eau Claire
101 Summit Avenue, 54701
William Norem..... Elkhorn
Route 4, Box 37, 53121
Charles Davis..... Brookfield
1776 Church View, 53005
Jacqueline Schellinger ..... Elm Grove
14450 Club Drive, 53122
John Van Hollen ..... Hayward
P.O. Box 787, 53843
Randolph Eddy ..... Mequon
316 W. Trillium Road, 53092
William Johnson ..... Hayward
Route 8, Box 8149, 54843
Sherry Schultz ..... Teresa
Route 1, Box 193, 53091
Robert Barrow ..... Milwaukee
9086 N. Bayside Drive, 53217
Sue Winninghof..... Oshkosh
1336 Bismark Street, 54901
Madeline Stauffacher..... Browntown
W8304 Nursery Road, 53522

WISCONSIN (Continued)

DISTRICT

Delegates	*Alternates*
1 — Joyce Smith ..... Racine 1129 Virginia Street, 53405	1 — Jon Allen ..... Kenosha 406 78th Street, 53140
Joan Waite ..... Clinton P.O. Box 52, 53525	Don Rawlins ..... Twin Lakes 34920 128th Street, 53181
Tim Weeden ..... Beloit 3024 Bootmaker Drive, 53511	John Knutesen ..... Racine 2828 Manor Avenue, 53406
2 — Diane Thompson ..... Wisconsin Dells 214 Windy Hill Road, 53965	2 — Ruth Johnson ..... Madison 802 BlueRidge Pkwy., 53705
Gerald Whitburn ..... Middleton 6314 Sleepy Hollow Circle, 53562	Mary Mohs ..... Madison 512 Wisconsin Ave., 53703
Ann Haney ..... Madison 5537 Commanche Way, 53704	Jean Rogers ..... Madison 32 Trillium Court, 53719
3 — Winifred Close ..... Eau Claire 1217 E. Fillmore, 54701	3 — Susan Whitaker ..... Eau Claire P.O. Box 1605, 54702
Richard Kreul ..... Fennimore 1955 12th Street, 53089	Jerome Gundersen ..... La Crosse 1836 South Avenue, 54601
Janet Schipper ..... Viroqua 1107 Dunlap Avenue, 54665	Bonnie Gift ..... Fennimore 940 13th Street, 53089
4 — Joe Brown ..... West Allis 12103 W. Ohio Street, 53227	4 — Ruth Melnick ..... Milwaukee 6160 S. 6th Street, #9, 53221
Mark Block ..... New Berlin 18125 W. Plateau Lane, 53146	Dorothy MacDonald ..... Waukesha 4061 Guthrie Road, 53186
Don Taylor ..... Waukesha S23 W27100 Shananagi Lane, 53186	Donald Richmond ..... Waukesha 2133 Rambling Rose Road, 53186
5 — Helen Barnhill ..... Milwaukee 1830 W. Kneeland, 53202	5 — Kay Drews ..... Brown Deer 8121 N. 54th Street, 53223
Gail Miller Wray ..... Milwaukee 4147 N. Maryland, 53211	Jean Novshek ..... Milwaukee 2977 Farwell, 53211
Kathleen Shaiken ..... Wauwatose 8933 W. Hawthorne, 53226	Steve Zambo ..... Wauwatose 8224 Gridley Avenie, 53213
6 — Barbara Pollei ..... Malone P.O. Box 115, 53049	6 — William Kloiber ..... Appleton 905 Kensington Drive, 54915
Michael Ellis ..... Neenah 2021 E. Mears Road, 54956	Jennifer Hurtgen ..... Sparta Route 5, Box 270C, 54656
Wes Schneider ..... Oshkosh 2958 Oakwood Lane, 54904	Oliver Smith ..... Menasha P.O. Box 11, 54952
7 — Virginia Heinemann ..... Wausau 911 McIndoe Street, 54401	7 — Lynda Culley ..... Superior 603 East 8th Street, 54880
Jack Potter ..... Wisconsin Rapids P.O. Box 639, 54494	Daniel Meyer ..... Wisconsin Rapids P.O. Box 8050, 54494
Madeleine Morichetti ..... Hurley 115 1st Avenue North, 54534	Paul Buckley ..... Superior 1817 N. 16th Street, 54880

WISCONSIN (Continued)

Delegates

8 — Sandra Mills ..... Appleton
1800 N. Edgewood Avenue, 54914
Robert Cowles ..... Green Bay
1586 Amy Street, 54302
Frank Schnabl ..... Kewaunee
722 Center Street, 54216

9 — Mary Ann Loucks ..... Mequon
5547 W. Parkview Drive, 53092
Ody Fish ..... Pewaukee
323 Main Street, 53072
Donald K. Stitt ..... Port Washington
3682 Norport Drive, 53074

Alternates

8 — Dianne Herner ..... Appleton
208 E. Glendale Avenue, 54911
Neil Krueger ..... Cedarbury
W60 N614 Jefferson Street, 54012
Grace Schmidley ..... Green Bay
2507 Beaumont Avenue, 54301

9 — Peter Eggert ..... Whitefish Bay
5117 W. Cumberland Blvd., 53217
Donald Moecker ..... Waukesha
923 Friedman Drive, Suite A, 53186
Mary Kay Hansen ..... Milwaukee
8241 W. River Road, 53217

WYOMING

(Eighteen Delegates)

Chairman of Delegation: Mark I. Hughes

AT LARGE

Delegates

Dick Cheney ..... Washington, DC
104 Cannon Office Bldg., 10515
Mark Hughes ..... Sundance
P.O. Box 456, 82729
Becky Costantino ..... Rock Springs
2043 Carson, 82901
Jan Larimer ..... Casper
136 Sherwood Circle, 82609
Shirley Hoese ..... Carlile
Hoese Cattle Co., 82713
LouGene McKinney ..... Laramie
2023 Thornburgh, 82070
Jack Turnell ..... Meeteetse
Box 357, 82433
Ralph 'Ed' Wood ..... Pinedale
Box 130, 82941
Linda Norman ..... Cheyenne
1428 Trent Court, 82009
Dick Hiser ..... Saratoga
P.O. Box 733, 82331
Nettie Dodge ..... Wheatland
1256 Sybille Creek Road, 82201
Judy Richards ..... Lovell
975 Shoshone Avenue, 82431

Alternates

George Simonton ..... Cody
1092 Sheridan Avenue, 82414
Jim Anderson ..... Gillette
1204 Shipwheel Lane, 82716
Lorraine Quarberg ..... Thermopolis
P.O. Box 423, 82443
Pat Meenan ..... Casper
3070 East Fourth, 82609
Judy Jennings ..... Cheyenne
716 Taft Avenue, 82001
George Clarke ..... Lusk
544 Barrett Blvd., 82225
Judy Hursh ..... Riverton
105 South 6th, 82501
Jackie Montgomery ..... Jackson
P.O. Box 1863, 83001
Phillip Nicholas ..... Laramie
P.O. Box 1147, 82070
Linda Taliaferro ..... Farson
Box 187, 82932
Russ Zimmer ..... Torrington
P.O. Box 236, 82240
John Patton ..... Sheridan
398 Cresant Drive, 82801

WYOMING (Continued)

Delegates	*Alternates*
Mary Rose Freeman.....Lusk 530 Stage Road, 82225	Tommy Wilson .....Douglas P.O. Drawer 630, 82633
Mike Healy .....Worland 918 Grace, 82401	Louis Walrath .....Thermopolis 1145 Arapahoe, 82443
Judy Catchpole.....Casper 4067 East 14th, 82609	John Barrasso.....Casper 1450 East A, 82601

DISTRICT

Delegates	*Alternates*
1 — Greg Goddard .....Buffalo Route 1, Box 201C, 82834	1 — Jes Jessen .....Rozet Box 90, 82727
Boyd Eddins.....Smoot Flying E. Ranch, 83126	Diane Mills .....Evanston P.O. Box 768, 82930
Jeff Watson .....Newcastle 307 Stockade Avenue, 82701	Nels Smith .....Cheyenne 618 Manor Lane, 82009

REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON RULES

THE TEMPORARY CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — The Chair now recognizes one of the great leaders in the Republican Party and the House of Representatives, former Chief of Staff to President Ford, the brilliant and visionary Dick Cheney of Wyoming for the purpose of presenting the report of the Committee on Rules. Dick. (Applause.)

RICHARD CHENEY. — Thank you, Madam Chairman. Madam Chairman, I offer the following resolution and ask for its immediate consideration.

"Resolve, that the rules as printed and distributed be adopted as the rules of this Convention, the rules for the election, and the governing of this National Committee, and the rules under which Delegates and Alternate Delegates shall be allocated to respective states, American Samoa, the District of Columbia, Guam, Puerto Rico, and the Virgin Islands in the next election, and how their elections shall be conducted and how contests shall be considered."

Madam Chairman and Delegates to this Convention, the report of the Committee on Rules and Order of Business has been printed, and the printer's report has been distributed to the delegates. The standing Committee on Rules proposed a number of changes in the party rules. Most of these changes, some in modified form, were adopted by the full Republican National Committee at its meeting on August 10, 1988.

It is worth noting what the Standing Committee and the full Republican National Committee did not do. After considerable study and debate they did not recommend any change to existing Rule 32(A), the rule by which the National

Republican Party deliberately and specifically requires all state Republican parties to adhere to state law in the selection of Delegates and Alternates to national Conventions. While under the Supreme Court's decision in the Tashjian case, state party rules may supercede state laws in certain circumstances, your Convention Rules Committee agreed that the national party's rules should assert their supremacy by continuing to require adherence to state parties, notwithstanding that decision. Your Convention Rules Committee rejected an effort to alter Rule 32(A).

Also worthy of note is new Rule Number 41 which will require the state parties to adopt their Delegate selection rules by September l of the pre-convention year, and to file them with the National Committee. The Party rules contain no sanctions or enforcement process with respect to this rule, and the Committee on Rules in adopting this rule intends that there be none. In the main, the Convention Rules Committee accepted the recommendations of the Standing Committee on Rules, and the full Republican National Committee.

However, your committee added an amendment to Rule Number 4 to allow incumbent Republican Governors, Senators, and Congressmen access to the convention floor beginning in 1992. We provided that at the 1988 Convention, if there is no contest for the Vice Presidential nomination, the Vice Presidential nominee may be nominated by acclamation.

Mr. Chairman, I move the adoption of the rules.

THE TEMPORARY CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — The Chair has been provided with evidence that a majority of the delegates from the State of Illinois support the motion which the Chair will shortly entertain, and that such motion has the required second pursuant to Rule 12.

The Chair recognizes the Delegate from Illinois, Lynn Martin. (Applause.)

LYNN MARTIN. — Thank you, Madam Chairman. The Delegate from Illinois moves the previous question.

THE TEMPORARY CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — The question is on ordering the previous question. All those in favor say "aye."

(A chorus of ayes)

Any opposed?

(No response.)

THE TEMPORARY CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — The ayes have it, and the previous question is ordered. The question now occurs on adoption of the resolution. All those in favor say "aye."

(A chorus of ayes.)

Any opposed?

(No response.)

THE TEMPORARY CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — The ayes have it, and the resolution is agreed to. The Chair recognizes the Delegate from Illinois, Lynn Martin. (Applause.)

LYNN MARTIN. — Just a moment, Madam Chairman.

THE TEMPORARY CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — The Chair recognizes the delegate for a Motion to Reconsider the question.

LYNN MARTIN. — Madam Chairman, the Delegate from Illinois makes the Motion to Reconsider. I move to reconsider the previous question.

THE TEMPORARY CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — The Chair recognizes the Delegate from South Carolina.

DELEGATE FROM SOUTH CAROLINA. — Madam Chairman, I move to table that motion.

THE TEMPORARY CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — The question is on the motion. All those in favor say "aye."

(A chorus of ayes.)

Any opposed?

THE TEMPORARY CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — The ayes have it, and the Motion to Reconsider is laid on the table.

THE RULES OF THE REPUBLICAN PARTY

Adopted by the
REPUBLICAN NATIONAL CONVENTION

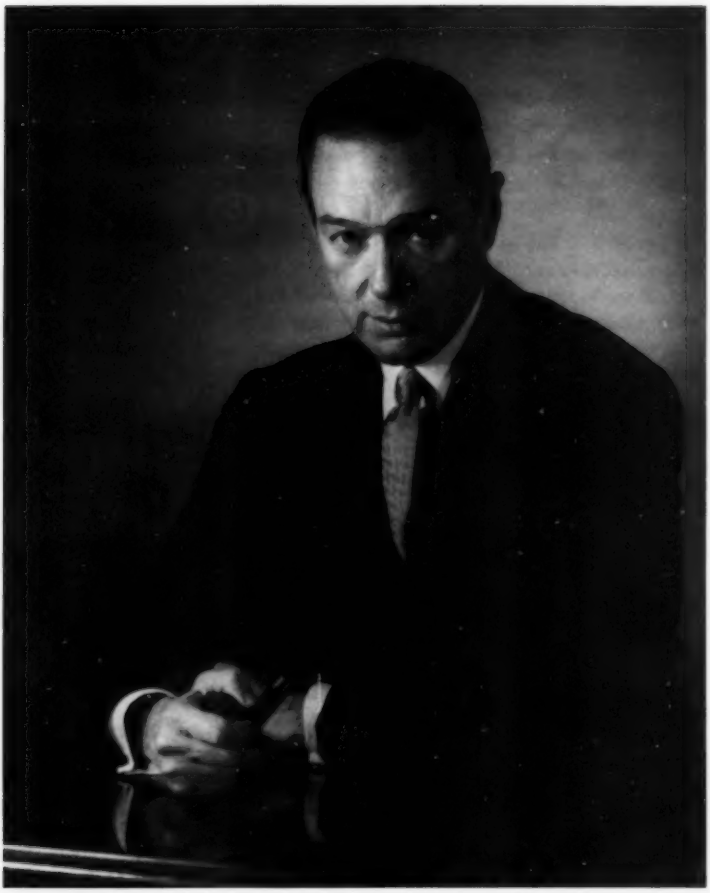
Held at New Orleans, Louisiana
August 16, 1988

PREAMBLE

BE IT RESOLVED, That the Republican Party is the party of the open door. Ours is the party of equality of opportunity for all and favoritism for none.

It is the intent and purpose of these rules to encourage the broadest possible participation of all voters in Republican Party activities at all levels and to assure that the Republican Party is open, accessible to all, and answerable ultimately to the people in the true American tradition.

It is the further purpose of these rules to ensure that the Republican Party stands for the principle that, as we are the party open to all, we are also the party of opportunity for all: opportunity for everyone of every race, religion, color, national origin, age, and sex.



ROGER ALLAN MOORE OF MASSACHUSETTS
General Counsel of the Republican National Committee

These rules provide for full participation with equal opportunity for men and women, for minorities and heritage groups, and for all Americans regardless of age or social or economic status.

These rules mandate that the Republican Party shall be a nationwide party, purposeful and strong in all sections of the country, North, South, East, and West.

These rules maintain the Republican Party as an instrument for the political realization of that concept of individual liberty on which our constitutional government is founded.

BE IT FURTHER RESOLVED, That the following be and they hereby are adopted as The Rules of the Republican Party, comprised of the rules of business of this national convention, the rules for the election and government of the Republican National Committee until the next national convention, the rules under which delegates and alternate delegates shall be allotted to the respective states in the next national convention, and the rules under which such delegates and alternate delegates shall be elected and under which contests shall be considered.

PROCEEDINGS OF THE CONVENTION

RULE NO. 1

Order of Business

The convention shall proceed in the order of business prepared and printed by the Republican National Committee.

RULE NO. 2

Committee Reports

The report of the Committee on Credentials shall be disposed of before the report of the Committee on Rules and Order of Business is acted upon, the report of the Committee on Rules and Order of Business shall be disposed of before the report of the Committee on Resolutions is acted upon, and the report of the Committee on Resolutions shall be disposed of before the convention proceeds to the nomination of candidates for President of the United States and Vice President of the United States.

RULE NO. 3

Definition of "States"

Whenever used in these rules, "state" or "states" shall be taken to include American Samoa, the District of Columbia, Guam, Puerto Rico, and the Virgin Islands, except in Rule No. 31 and unless the context in which the word "state" or "states" is used clearly makes such inclusion inappropriate.

RULE NO. 4

Admission to Convention Hall

(a) No person except members of the several delegations, officers of the convention, members of the Republican National Committee, and, beginning at the 1992 Republican National Convention, incumbent Republican governors, incumbent Republican United States Senators, and incumbent Republican members of the United States House of Representatives, shall be admitted to the section of the convention hall restricted to delegates.

(b) Press and staff shall be admitted to the section(s) of the hall authorized for them.

(c) The chairman of the Republican National Committee shall ensure that guest passes to the convention are distributed in equitable fashion. Each delegate and alternate delegate to the convention shall receive at least one guest pass to each session of the convention.

RULE NO. 5

Voting

(a) Each delegate to the convention shall be entitled to one (1) vote, which may be cast by an alternate delegate in the absence of the delegate.

(b) In the absence of any delegate at large or any delegate from any Congressional district, the roll of alternate delegates for the state or district shall be called in the order in which the names are placed upon the roll of the convention, unless the law governing the state or district electing the absent delegate, the state or district convention, or the Republican state committee or governing committee shall otherwise provide, or the delegation shall otherwise direct at the time of certification, in which event the alternate delegates from the state or district shall vote in the order established pursuant to the foregoing, as set forth in the delegation's certification. The form of certificate provided by the Republican National Committee shall provide a means by which an order for voting by alternate delegates may therein be specified.

RULE NO. 6

Rules of Order

The Rules of the House of Representatives of the United States shall be the rules of the convention, except that "Robert's Rules of Order" shall be the rules for committees and subcommittees of the convention, insofar as they are applicable and not inconsistent with the rules herein set forth; provided, however, that the

convention may adopt its own rules concerning the reading of committee reports and resolutions.

RULE NO. 7

Length of Debate

No delegate shall speak more than once or longer than five (5) minutes upon the same question, unless by leave of the convention, except in the presentation of the name of a candidate for nomination for President of the United States or Vice President of the United States.

RULE NO. 8

Suspension of Rules

A motion to suspend the rules shall always be in order but only when made by authority of a majority of the delegates from any state and seconded by a majority of the delegates from each of five (5) or more other states, severally.

RULE NO. 9

Platform Resolutions

All proposed resolutions relating to the platform shall be submitted in writing to the Committee on Resolutions without reading and without debate.

RULE NO. 10

Minority Reports; Amendments

No resolution or amendment pertaining to the report of the Committee on Resolutions or the Committee on Rules and Order of Business shall be reported out or made a part of any report of such committee or otherwise read or debated before the convention, unless the same shall have been submitted to the chairman, vice chairman, or secretary of such committee or to the secretary of the convention in writing not later than one hour after the time at which such committee votes on its report to the convention and shall have been accompanied by a petition evidencing the affirmative written support of a minimum of twenty-five percent (25%) of the membership of such committee.

RULE NO. 11

Motion to Table

It shall be in order to lay on the table a proposed amendment to a pending measure and such motion, if adopted, shall not carry with it or prejudice such original measure.

RULE NO. 12

Previous Question

When the previous question shall be demanded by a majority of the delegates from any state, and the demand is likewise seconded by a majority of delegates from each of two (2) or more other states, severally, and the call is sustained by a majority of the delegates to the convention, the question shall then be proceeded with and disposed of according to the Rules of the House of Representatives of the United States in similar cases.

RULE NO. 13

Roll Call

(a) Upon all subjects before the convention requiring a roll call, the states shall be called in alphabetical order.

(b) In the balloting, the vote of each state shall be announced by the chairman of such state's delegation; and in case the vote of any state shall be divided, the chairman shall announce the number of votes for each candidate, or for or against any proposition; but if exception is taken by any delegate from that state to the correctness of such announcement by the chairman of that delegation, the chairman of the convention shall direct the roll of members of such delegation to be called, and the result shall be recorded in accordance with the vote of the several delegates in such delegation.

(c) In balloting, if any delegation shall pass when its name is called, then at the conclusion of the roll call all delegations which passed shall be called in the order hereinbefore established and no delegation shall be allowed to change its vote until all delegations which passed shall have been given a second opportunity to vote.

RULE NO. 14

Unit Rule

No delegate or alternate delegate shall be bound by any attempt of any state or Congressional district to impose the unit rule.

RULE NO. 15

Record Vote

If a majority of the delegates of any six (6) states severally shall demand a roll call vote, the same shall be taken of the states in the order hereinbefore established.

RULE NO. 16

Nominations

(a) In making the nominations for President of the United States and Vice President of the United States and voting thereon, the roll of the states shall be called, separately in each case; provided, however that at the 1988 Republican National Convention, if there is only one candidate for nomination for Vice President of the United States who has demonstrated the support required by paragraph (b) of this rule, a motion to nominate for such office by acclamation shall be in order and no calling of the roll with respect to such office shall be required.

(b) Each candidate for nomination for President of the United States and Vice President of the United States shall demonstrate the support of a majority of the delegates from each of five (5) or more states, severally, prior to the presentation of the name of that candidate for nomination.

(c) The total time of the nominating speech and seconding speeches for any candidate for nomination for President of the United States or Vice President of the United States shall not exceed fifteen (15) minutes.

(d) When it appears at the close of a roll call that any candidate for nomination for President of the United States or Vice President of the United States has received a majority of the votes entitled to be cast in the convention, the chairman of the convention shall declare that the candidate has been nominated.

(e) If no candidate shall have received such majority, the chairman of the convention shall direct the roll of the states be called again and shall repeat the calling of the roll until a candidate shall have received a majority of the votes entitled to be cast in the convention.

RULE NO. 17

Convention Committees

(a) The delegates elected to the convention from each state, immediately after they are elected, shall elect from the delegation their members of the Committees on Resolutions, Credentials, Rules and Order of Business, and Permanent Organization of the convention, consisting of one (1) man and one (1) woman for each committee, and shall file notice of such selection with the secretary of the Republican National Committee; provided, however, that no delegate may serve on more than one (1) committee of the convention; except that the delegates from each of American Samoa, Guam, and the Virgin Islands shall select as hereinabove provided one (1) member of each such committee. Alternate delegates may not serve as members of the convention committees.

(b) Committees and subcommittees may set time limits for speaking on any question by a simple majority vote; provided, however, that not less than twenty

(20) minutes, equally divided between proponents and opponents on any question, shall be allowed in any case on any debatable motion, order, or appeal.

(c) Upon request of one-fifth (1/5) of the members of a committee or subcommittee of the convention, a vote shall be recorded in the manner provided by these rules, and no votes in the committees or subcommittees of the convention shall be taken by secret ballot.

RULE NO. 18

Temporary Rules

Rules No. 1 through No. 17 shall be the temporary rules of the next national convention and its committees and subcommittees.

THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE

RULE NO. 19

Organization of the Republican National Committee

The Republican National Committee shall have the general management of the Republican Party, subject to direction from the national convention. The members of the Republican National Committee shall consist of one (1) national committeeman and one (1) national committeewoman from, and the chairman of the state Republican Party of, each state.

RULE NO. 20

Method of Election

(a) Where the rules adopted by a state Republican Party provide a method of election of the national committeeman and the national committeewoman, they shall be elected pursuant to such method.

(b) Where the rules adopted by a state Republican Party do not provide a method of election of the national committeeman and the national committeewoman, and where state laws do provide such a method of election, they shall be elected pursuant to such method provided by state laws.

(c) Where neither the rules adopted by a state Republican Party nor state laws provide a method of election of the national committeeman and the national committeewoman, the national convention delegation from such state shall elect them.

(d) At each convention, the roll shall be called and the delegation from each state shall report through its chairman the names of the elected national committee

members whose election shall be ratified by the convention if otherwise in accordance with these rules.

RULE NO. 21

Term of Office

(a) National committeemen and national committeewomen shall serve from the adjournment of the national convention until the adjournment of the following national convention, and until their successors shall have been elected and qualified.

(b) The duly elected and acting chairman of each state Republican Party shall be a member of the Republican National Committee during his or her tenure in office.

RULE NO. 22

Vacancies

(a) Election of members to fill vacancies in the Republican National Committee shall be ratified by the Republican National Committee upon their election by the state Republican Party in and for the state in which the vacancy occurs.

(b) The Republican National Committee shall have the power to declare vacant the seat of any member who refuses to support the Republican nominee for President of the United States or Vice President of the United States.

(c) In the event of the death, resignation, disqualification, or disability of any officer of the Republican National Committee, as enumerated in Rule No. 23, such vacancy shall be filled by the same body and in the same manner as provided therein for the election of such officer or officers in the first instance.

RULE NO. 23

Officers of the Republican National Committee

(a) The officers of the Republican National Committee shall consist of:

(1) A chairman and a co-chairman of the opposite sex who shall be elected by the members of the Republican National Committee. Except as otherwise ordered by a majority of the members of the Republican National Committee present and voting on the matter, the chairman and the co-chairman shall be full-time, paid employees of the Republican National Committee. The chairman shall be the chief executive officer of the Republican National Committee. The chairman or co-chairman may be removed from office only by a two-thirds (2/3) vote of the entire Republican National Committee.

(2) Eight (8) vice chairmen, comprising one (1) man and one (1) woman from each of the following four (4) regions:

The Western States Association: Alaska, American Samoa, Arizona, California, Colorado, Guam, Hawaii, Idaho, Montana, Nevada, New Mexico, Oregon, Utah, Washington, and Wyoming;

The Midwestern States Association: Illinois, Indiana, Iowa, Kansas, Michigan, Minnesota, Missouri, Nebraska, North Dakota, Ohio, South Dakota, West Virginia, and Wisconsin;

The Northeastern States Association: Connecticut, Delaware, the District of Columbia, Maine, Maryland, Massachusetts, New Hampshire, New Jersey, New York, Pennsylvania, Puerto Rico, Rhode Island, Vermont, and the Virgin Islands; and

The Southern States Association: Alabama, Arkansas, Florida, Georgia, Kentucky, Louisiana, Mississippi, North Carolina, Oklahoma, South Carolina, Tennessee, Texas, and Virginia.

(3) A secretary, a treasurer, and such other officers as the Republican National Committee shall deem necessary, all to be elected by the Republican National Committee.

(b) The chairman, co-chairman, and all other officers except the vice chairmen shall be elected in January of each odd-numbered year. All officers except the vice chairmen shall be nominated from the floor, and candidates must have at least two (2) votes in three (3) states in order to have their names put in nomination. There shall be no nominating committee.

(c) The eight (8) vice chairmen shall be elected at regional caucuses by the Republican National Committee members of the four (4) regions and shall be residents of and Republican National Committee members from their respective regions. The election shall take place at the first meeting of the Republican National Committee after the national convention. The election of vice chairmen shall not require confirmation by the Republican National Committee.

(d) The chairman shall appoint a general counsel for the Republican National Committee and a chairman of the Republican Finance Committee, both of whom shall be confirmed by the Republican National Committee.

RULE NO. 24

Chairman's Executive Council; Executive Committee

(a) There shall be a Chairman's Executive Council of the Republican National Committee to consist of eleven (11) members of the Republican National Committee, three (3) to be appointed by the chairman and eight (8) additional members to consist of one (1) man and one (1) woman elected by and from each of the four (4)

regional caucuses. In addition, the following shall serve as ex-officio members of the Chaiman's Executive Council: the chairman, the co-chairman, the vice chairmen, the secretary, the treasurer, the general counsel, the chairman of the Republican Finance Committee, the chairman of the Republican State Chairmen's Advisory Committee, the chairman of the Budget Committee, and the president of the National Federation of Republican Women.

(b) The Chairman's Executive Council may exercise all the executive and administrative functions required of the Republican National Committee between meetings of the Republican National Committee, with the exception of the following:

(1) election of officers of the Republican National Committee;

(2) ratification of the election of members of the Republican National Committee;

(3) issuance of the call and designation of the time and place for holding the national convention; and

(4) filling a vacancy in the office of Republican candidate for President of the United States, or Republican candidate for Vice President of the United States.

(c) The Chairman's Executive Council shall meet on the call of the chairman and such meetings shall be held at least twice in each year. In addition, upon written petition of at least twenty-five percent (25%) of the members of the Chairman's Executive Council, the chairman, within ten (10) days of his receipt of said petition, shall call a meeting of the Chairman's Executive Council to be held in a city to be designated by the chairman. The date of such meeting shall fall between ten (10) and twenty (20) days from the date of the call. The minutes of all Chairman's Executive Council meetings shall be distributed as promptly as practicable to all members of the Republican National Committee.

(d) There shall be an Executive Committee, which shall be composed of the members of the Chairman's Executive Council, the chairman of the Young Republican National Federation, the chairman of the College Republican National Committee, the chairman of the National Republican Heritage Groups Council, the chairman of the National Black Republican Council, the chairman of the Republican National Hispanic Assembly, the president of the National Conference of Republican Mayors, the Republican leader of the United States Senate, the Republican leader of the United States House of Representatives, the chairman of the Republican Governors Association, the president of the National Conference of Republican County Officials, the president of the National Republican Legislators Association, the president of the National Association of Urban Republican County Chairmen, the chairman of the Republican Labor Council, the chairman of Republicans Abroad, and a representative of Jewish-Americans appointed by the chairman of the Republican National Committee. Additional groups and organizations

may be granted representation on the Executive Committee by the Republican National Committee. Groups and organizations represented on the Executive Committee may be referred to as "Auxiliaries of the Republican National Committee." The Executive Committee shall consult with and offer advice to the chairman of the Republican National Committee with respect to the executive and administrative functions of the Republican National Committee.

(e) The Executive Committee shall meet on the call of the chairman of the Republican National Committee. In addition, upon written petition of at least twenty-five percent (25%) of the members of the Executive Committee, the chairman, within ten (10) days of receipt of said petition, shall call a meeting of the Executive Committee to be held in a city to be designated by the chairman. The date of such meeting shall fall between ten (10) and twenty (20) days from the date of the call.

(f) There shall be a Republican Labor Council which shall be composed of working men and women, all supportive of the Republican Presidential nominee, balanced between union and non-union members, appointed by the chairman of the Republican National Committee with the approval of the Republican National Committee. This Council shall elect its chairman from among its members.

RULE NO. 25

Rules of Order

(a) "Robert's Rules of Order" shall govern in all meetings of the Republican National Committee and its committees insofar as they are applicable and not inconsistent with these rules.

(b) All meetings of the Republican National Committee and all of its committees shall be open meetings, except as provided for by "Robert's Rules of Order."

(c) A member of the Republican National Committee may give a written and witnessed proxy to a legal and qualified voter of the same state, which shall be effective for one meeting and which shall be filed with the secretary of the Republican National Committee.

(d) No votes (except elections to office when properly ordered pursuant to the provisions of "Robert's Rules of Order") shall be taken by secret ballot in any open meeting of the Republican National Committee or of any committee thereof.

RULE NO. 26

Meetings of the Republican National Committee

(a) The Republican National Committee shall meet at least twice in each year. A tentative agenda for each meeting shall be mailed to the membership at least ten

(10) days prior to such meeting. The minutes, including all resolutions and motions, shall be mailed to all members of the Republican National Committee within thirty (30) days after the close of the meeting.

(b) The first meeting of the Republican National Committee shall take place within five (5) days after the adjournment of the national convention. Such meeting and all other meetings of the Republican National Committee shall take place upon call of the chairman or, in case of a vacancy in the chairmanship, upon call of the co-chairman or, in case of a vacancy in the chairmanship and the co-chairmanship, upon call of the vice chairman senior in time of service as a member of the Republican National Committee; provided, however, that such call shall be issued at least ten (10) days in advance of the date of the proposed meeting, except that if one of the purposes of a meeting of the Republican National Committee is to fill a vacancy in the office of Republican candidate for President of the United States or Republican candidate for Vice President of the United States, then only five (5) days' notice of the purpose, date, and place of said meeting shall be required. Upon written petition of sixteen (16) or more members of the Republican National Committee, representing no fewer than sixteen (16) states, filed jointly or severally with the chairman, requesting a meeting of the Republican National Committee, it shall be the duty of the chairman, within ten (10) days from receipt of said petition, to issue a call for a meeting of the Republican National Committee, to be held in a city to be designated by the chairman, the date of such called meeting to be not later than twenty (20) days or earlier than ten (10) days from the date of the call.

RULE NO. 27

Filling Vacancies in Nominations

(a) The Republican National Committee is hereby authorized and empowered to fill any and all vacancies which may occur by reason of death, declination, or otherwise in the office of Republican candidate for President of the United States or Republican candidate for Vice President of the United States, as nominated by the national convention, or the Republican National Committee may reconvene the national convention for the purpose of filling any such vacancies.

(b) In voting under this rule, the Republican National Committee members representing any state shall be entitled to cast the same number of votes as said state was entitled to cast in the national convention.

(c) In the event that the members of the Republican National Committee from any state shall not be in agreement in the casting of votes hereunder, the votes of such state shall be divided equally, including fractional votes, among the members of the Republican National Committee present or voting by proxy.

(d) No candidate shall be chosen to fill any such vacancy except upon receiving a majority of the votes entitled to be cast in the election.

RULE NO. 28

Committees of the Republican National Committee

(a) There shall be the following committees:

(1) There shall be a Standing Committee on Rules of the Republican National Committee, composed of one (1) member of the Republican National Committee from each state, to review and propose recommendations with respect to The Rules of the Republican Party. The members of the Republican National Committee from each state shall caucus and by majority vote choose from their number within eight (8) months following the national convention appointees to serve on this committee. If the members of the Republican National Committee from any state do not within this period submit to the chairman of the Republican National Committee their choice to serve on the Standing Committee on Rules, the chairman of the Republican National Committee shall select, from among the members of the Republican National Committee from each such state, one (1) member to serve on the Standing Committee on Rules. The chairman of the Standing Committee on Rules shall be elected by the committee from among its members.

(2) There shall be a Committee on Arrangements to plan for and manage the next national convention. The chairman and the co-chairman of the Republican National Committee shall be members of the Committee on Arrangements and the chairman of the Republican National Committee shall appoint to the Committee on Arrangements at least one (1) member of the Republican National Committee from each state. The chairmen of the Committee on Arrangements and of its subcommittees shall be appointed by and serve at the pleasure of the chairman of the Republican National Committee from among the members of the Committee on Arrangements and, together with such other officers as shall be elected by the Committee on Arrangements, shall be members of the executive committee of the Committee on Arrangements. The chairman of the Standing Committee on Rules and the chairman of the Committee on Contests shall also be members of the Committee on Arrangements.

(3) There shall be a Committee on the Call, composed of a chairman and at least seven (7) members of the Republican National Committee who shall be appointed by the chairman of the Republican National Committee. This committee shall assist the Republican National Committee in connection with issuance of the call for the next national convention pursuant to Rule No. 30. This committee shall be appointed after the selection of the Committees on Rules and Arrangements.

(4) There shall be a Committee on Contests, which shall be composed of two (2) members of the Republican National Committee from each of the four (4) regions described in Rule No. 23, elected by members of the Republican National Committee from each such region, and a chairman appointed by the chairman of the Republican National Committee from among the members or officers of the

Republican National Committee. This committee shall perform the duties relating to the resolutions of contests prescribed in Rule No. 39. This committee shall be elected after the selection of the Committees on Rules and Arrangements.

(5) There shall be a Committee on the Site of the Republican National Convention, which shall be composed of two (2) members of the Republican National Committee from each of the four (4) regions described in Rule No. 23, elected by the members of the Republican National Committee from each such region, and a chairman appointed by the chairman of the Republican National Committee from among the members or officers of the Republican National Committee. This committee shall be responsible for investigating potential sites for the next national convention, and for recommending a site to the Republican National Committee for selection. This committee shall be selected no later than two (2) years following the Presidential election.

(6) Each member of the Republican National Committee shall be a member of at least one (1) of the above-mentioned committees. The general counsel of the Republican National Committee shall be counsel to each of such committees. The minutes of these committees shall be distributed as promptly as practicable to all members of the Republican National Committee. Any of these committees may meet and act by telephone conference upon twenty-four (24) hours' notice.

(b) The chairman of the Republican National Committee, with the approval of the Republican National Committee, may appoint such other committees and assistants as he or she may deem necessary, and whenever such committees are appointed, they shall consist of a chairman and an equal number of men and women.

RULE NO. 29

Finance and Budget

(a) The Republican National Committee shall create a Republican Finance Committee and any subcommittees thereof which it deems desirable, to which it may delegate the responsibility of developing and implementing a broad-based fundraising plan. The chairman of the Republican Finance Committee shall be appointed pursuant to the provisions of Rule No. 23(d).

(b) The Republican National Committee shall create a Budget Committee and any subcommittees thereof which it deems desirable, to which it may delegate the responsibility of developing a budget and reviewing income and expenditures of the Republican National Committee. The Budget Committee shall be composed of seven (7) members of the Republican National Committee, three (3) of whom shall be appointed by the chairman of the Republican National Committee and one (1) of whom shall be elected by each of the four (4) regional caucuses at the first meeting of the Republican National Committee after the national convention. In addition,

the following shall serve as ex-officio members of the Budget Committee: the chairman, co-chairman, and treasurer of the Republican National Committee, and the chairman of the Republican Finance Committee. The chairman of the Republican National Committee shall make every effort in his appointments to ensure that an equal number of men and women serve on the Budget Committee. The chairman of the Republican National Committee shall appoint the chairman of the Budget Committee from among the members thereof.

(c) The annual budget shall be approved at the first meeting of the Republican National Committee held in each year. The proposed budget, in reasonable detail, shall be mailed to all members of the Republican National Committee at least ten (10) days prior to such meeting.

(d) The Republican National Committee shall not, without prior approval of all members of the Republican National Committee from the state involved, contribute money or in-kind aid to any candidate for public or party office except the nominee of the Republican Party or a candidate who is unopposed in the Republican primary after the filing deadline for that office.

CONVENING OF THE NEXT NATIONAL CONVENTION

RULE NO. 30

Call of Next Convention

The Republican National Committee shall issue the call for the next national convention to nominate candidates for President of the United States and Vice President of the United States prior to January 1 of the year in which the national convention is to be held. The Republican National Committee shall issue and promulgate the call in a manner consistent with these rules, which call shall include the text of the rules relating to the convening and the proceedings of the national convention.

RULE NO. 31

Membership in Convention

The membership of the next national convention shall consist of:

(a) Delegates.

(1) Six (6) delegates at large from each of the fifty (50) states.

(2) Three (3) district delegates for each Representative in the United States House of Representatives from each state.

(3) Four (4) delegates at large from American Samoa, fourteen (14) delegates at large from the District of Columbia, four (4) delegates at large from Guam, fourteen (14) delegates at large from Puerto Rico, and four (4) delegates at large from the Virgin Islands; provided, however, that if Puerto Rico shall become a

state prior to the next national convention, the number of delegates from Puerto Rico shall be calculated in accordance with the same formula used for the other states.

(4) From each state having cast its electoral votes, or a majority thereof, for the Republican nominee for President of the United States in the last preceding election: four and one-half (4-1/2) delegates at large plus a number of delegates at large equal to sixty percent (60%) of the number of electoral votes of that state; provided, however, that if Puerto Rico shall become a state prior to the next national convention, it shall be presumed that it would have cast its electoral votes, or a majority thereof, for the Republican nominee in the last preceding election. (In the computation of the number of delegates at large, any sum of the four and one-half (4-1/2) plus the sixty percent (60%) representing a fraction shall be increased to the next whole number.) In addition, one (1) delegate at large shall be awarded to a state for any and each of the following public officials elected by such state in the year of the last preceding Presidential election or at any subsequent election held prior to January 1 of the year in which the next national convention is held:

(i) Each Republican United States Senator; provided that no such additional delegate at large award to any state shall exceed two (2);

(ii) A Republican governor; provided that no such additional delegate at large award to any state shall exceed one (1);

(iii) Membership in the Republican Party of at least one-half (1/2) of the Representatives representing a state in the United States House of Representatives; provided that no such additional delegate at large award to any state shall exceed one (1); and

(iv) Membership in the Republican Party of a majority of the members of any chamber of a state legislature, if such chamber has been organized, and is presided over (if the presiding officer is elected by the chamber) by Republicans; or, if the membership in the Republican Party of the members of any chamber of a state legislature increases by twenty-five percent (25%) or more, so long as twenty-five percent (25%) equals at least two (2) legislators; provided that no such additional delegate at large award to any state shall exceed one (1).

(5) In addition, from the District of Columbia, if the District of Columbia shall have cast its electoral votes, or a majority thereof, for the Republican nominee for President of the United States in the last preceding Presidential election: four and one-half (4-1/2) delegates at large plus a number of delegates at large equal to thirty percent (30%) of the fourteen (14) delegates at large allotted to the District of Columbia. (In the computation of the number of delegates at large, any sum of the four and one-half (4-1/2) plus the thirty percent (30%) representing a fraction shall be increased to the next whole number.)

(6) Any state which would receive fewer delegates under all provisions of this rule than it received to the 1972 Republican National Convention shall have its number of delegates increased to the same number of delegates it received to the 1972 Republican National Convention.

(b) Alternate Delegates.

One (1) alternate delegate for each delegate to the national convention.

RULE NO. 32

Election of Delegates and Alternate Delegates

(a) Order of Precedence.

Delegates at large and their alternate delegates and delegates from Congressional districts and their alternate delegates to the national convention shall be elected in the following manner:

(1) In accordance with any applicable laws of a state, insofar as the same are not inconsistent with these rules; or

(2) To the extent not provided for in the applicable laws of a state, in accordance with any applicable Republican Party rules of a state, insofar as the same are not inconsistent with these rules; or

(3) By a combination of the methods set forth in paragraphs (a)(1) or (a)(2) of this rule; or

(4) To the extent not provided by state law or party rules, as set forth in paragraph (c) of this rule.

(b) General.

In all elections of delegates or alternate delegates to the national convention, the following rules shall apply:

(1) In any jurisdiction in which Republican representation upon the board of judges or inspectors of elections for primary elections is denied by law, delegates and alternate delegates shall be elected as provided in paragraph (a)(2) or (a)(4) of this rule.

(2) In selecting delegates and alternate delegates to the national convention, no state law shall be observed which hinders, abridges, or denies to any citizen of the United States, eligible under the Constitution of the United States to hold the office of President of the United States or Vice President of the United States, the right or privilege of being a candidate under such state law for the nomination for President of the United States or Vice President of the United States or which authorizes the election of a number of delegates or alternate delegates from any state to the national convention different from that fixed in these rules.

(3) Alternate delegates shall be elected to the national convention for each unit of representation equal in number to the number of delegates elected therein and shall be chosen in the same manner and at the same time as the delegates, and under the same rules; provided, however, that if the law of any state shall prescribe another method of choosing alternate delegates they may be chosen in accordance with the provisions of the law of the state in which the election occurs.

(4) Delegates and alternate delegates at large to the national convention, when serving as delegates and alternate delegates, shall be residents of and duly qualified voters in their respective states. All delegates and alternate delegates allocated as delegates and alternate delegates at large shall be elected at large in the several states; provided, however, that such allocation and method of election may be varied in any state to the extent, and only to the extent, necessary to avoid conflict with state law applicable to the selection of national convention delegates if such varying allocation and method of election were those pursuant to which delegates at large and alternate delegates at large were elected to the 1988 Republican National Convention from that state.

(5) Delegates and alternate delegates to the national convention representing Congressional districts shall be residents of and qualified voters in said districts respectively when elected and when serving as delegates and alternate delegates. There shall be three (3) delegates and three (3) alternate delegates allocated to represent each Congressional district of the several states, who shall be elected by each such Congressional district; provided, however, that such number of delegates and alternate delegates allocated to represent, and elected by, any Congressional district of a state may be reduced or increased to the extent, and only to the extent, necessary to avoid conflict with state law applicable to the selection of national convention delegates if such varying allocation was that pursuant to which district delegates and alternate district delegates were elected to the 1988 Republican National Convention from the state.

(6) No delegate or alternate delegate to the national convention shall be required to pay an assessment or fee in excess of that provided by the law of the state in which his or her election occurs as a condition of serving as a delegate or alternate delegate to the national convention.

(7) There shall be no automatic delegates to the national convention who serve by virtue of party position or elective office.

(8) Delegates and alternate delegates to the national convention may be elected only in one of the following manners:

(i) by primary election;

(ii) by the Republican state committee, where specifically provided by state law;

(iii) by state and Congressional district conventions;

(iv) by any method consistent with these rules by which delegates and alternate delegates were selected to the 1984 Republican National Convention in that state.

(9) No state law shall be observed which permits any person to participate in a primary delegate and alternate delegate selection process that also permits that person at the same primary to participate in the choosing of nominees of any other party for other elective office. Delegates and alternate delegates shall in that event be elected by Congressional district or state conventions pursuant to paragraph (c) of this rule.

(c) Conventions.

Wherever state law permits or the Republican party rules of a state require the election of delegates and alternate delegates by convention or there is no applicable state law or Republican Party rule, delegates and alternate delegates to the national convention shall be elected by Congressional district or state conventions pursuant to the following rules:

(1) Congressional district or state conventions shall be called by the Republican state committee.

(2) Delegates to Congressional district conventions may be elected in precinct caucuses, mass meetings, mass conventions, or county conventions in which only eligible voters in such precinct, county, or district as the case may be shall vote.

(3) Notices of the call for any such caucus, meeting, or convention shall be published in a newspaper or newspapers of general circulation in the county, district, or state as the case may be, not less than fifteen (15) days prior to the date of such caucus, meeting, or convention.

(4) Only legal and qualified voters who are deemed to be Republicans pursuant to state law or by party rules of a state shall participate in any Republican caucus, mass meeting, or mass convention held for the purpose of selecting delegates to county, district, or state conventions and only such legal and qualified voters shall be elected as delegates to county, district, and state conventions; provided, however, that in addition to the qualifications provided herein, the governing Republican committee of each state shall have the authority to prescribe additional qualifications not inconsistent with law. Such additional qualifications shall be adopted and published in at least one (1) daily newspaper having a general circulation throughout the state, such publication to be at least ninety (90) days before such qualifications become effective.

(5) No delegates shall be deemed eligible to participate in any Congressional district or state convention the purpose of which is to elect delegates to the national convention who are elected prior to the date of the issuance of the call of such national convention.

(6) Congressional district conventions shall be composed of delegates who are legal and qualified voters therein, and delegates to state conventions shall be qualified voters in the respective districts which they represent in said state conventions. Such delegates shall be apportioned by the state Republican Party among counties, parishes, and cities of the state or district having regard to the Republican vote or the population therein.

(7) There shall be no proxies at any district or state convention (which shall not include meetings of a Republican state committee) held for the purpose of selecting delegates to the national convention. If alternate delegates to such selection convention are selected, the alternate delegate and no other shall vote in the absence of the delegate.

RULE NO. 33

Election of Excess Delegates and Alternate Delegates

(a) No state shall elect a greater number of persons to act as delegates and alternate delegates than the actual number of delegates and alternate delegates respectively to which it is entitled under the call for the national convention, and no unit of representation may elect any delegate or delegates, or their alternate delegates, with permission to cast a fractional vote.

(b) Where more than the authorized number of delegates from any state is certified and forwarded to the secretary of the Republican National Committee in the manner provided in Rule No. 35, a contest shall be deemed to exist and the secretary shall notify the several claimants so reported and shall submit all such credentials and claims to the whole Republican National Committee for decision as to which claimants reported shall be placed upon the temporary roll of the national convention.

RULE NO. 34

Participation

(a) The Republican National Committee shall assist the states in their efforts to inform all citizens as to how they may participate in delegate-selection procedures. The states, in cooperation with the Republican National Committee, shall prepare instructive material on delegate-selection methods and make it available for distribution.

(b) Participation in a Republican primary, caucus, or any meeting or convention held for the purpose of selecting delegates and alternate delegates to a county, district, state, or national convention shall in no way be abridged for reasons of sex, race, religion, color, age, or national origin. The Republican National Committee and the Republican state committee or governing committee of each state shall take positive action to achieve the broadest possible participation

by men and women, young people, minority and heritage groups, senior citizens, and all other citizens in the delegate-selection process.

(c) Unless otherwise provided by the laws of the state in which the election occurs, in those states where delegates and alternate delegates are elected through the convention system or a combination of convention and primary systems, the precinct, ward, township, or county meetings shall be open meetings, and all citizens who are qualified shall be urged to participate.

(d) Each state shall endeavor to have equal representation of men and women in its delegation to the Republican National Convention.

(e) The provisions of these rules are not intended to be the basis of any kind of quota system.

RULE NO. 35

Certification of Election

(a) All delegates and alternate delegates shall be elected not later than thirty-five (35) days before the date of the meeting of the national convention, unless otherwise provided by the laws of the state in which the election occurs.

(b) Election of delegates and alternate delegates shall be certified:

(1) In every case where they are elected by convention, by the chairman and secretary of such convention or by the chairman and secretary of the Republican state committee, and forwarded to the secretary of the Republican National Committee;

(2) In every case where they are elected by primary, by the canvassing board or officer created or designated by the law of the state in which the election occurs, to canvass the returns and issue certificates of election to delegates or alternate delegates to national conventions of political parties, and all certificates shall be forwarded by said duly elected delegates and alternate delegates in the manner herein provided; and

(3) In every case where they are elected by the Republican state committee, by the chairman and secretary of the Republican state committee, and forwarded to the secretary of the Republican National Committee.

(c) No later than thirty (30) days before the time set for the meeting of the national convention, the credentials of each delegate and alternate delegate shall be filed with the secretary of the Republican National Committee for use by the secretary in making up the temporary roll of the national convention, except in the case of delegates or alternate delegates elected at a time or times in accordance with the laws of the state in which the election occurs rendering impossible the filing of credentials within the time above specified.

RULE NO. 36

Contests: Resolution by States

All contests arising in any state electing district delegates by district conventions shall be decided by its state convention, or if the state convention shall not meet prior to the national convention, then by its state committee; and only contests affecting delegates elected at large shall be presented to the Republican National Committee; provided, however, if the contest regarding a district delegate arises out of the irregular or unlawful action of the state committee or state convention, the Republican National Committee may take jurisdiction thereof and hear and determine the same under the procedures provided in Rules No. 38 and No. 39.

RULE NO. 37

Temporary Roll

(a) The names of the delegates and alternate delegates presenting certificates of election from the officials designated in Rule No. 35 shall be placed upon the temporary roll of the national convention by the Republican National Committee.

(b) No person on the temporary roll of the national convention and whose right to be seated as a delegate or alternate delegate is being contested shall be entitled to vote in the national convention or in any committee thereof until by vote of the national convention the contest as to such person has been finally decided and such person has been permanently seated, except that any such person may be accorded the right to so vote, except in matters involving the credentials of that person, by an affirmative vote of a majority of the members of the Republican National Committee or the Committee on Credentials.

RULE NO. 38

Contest Filing

(a) Notices of contests shall state the grounds of the contest and shall be filed, no later than thirty (30) days before the time set for the meeting of the national convention, with the secretary of the Republican National Committee, except in the case of delegates or alternate delegates elected at a time or times in accordance with applicable state law rendering impossible the filing of the notice of contest within the time above specified.

(b) Notices of contests may be filed only by a resident of the state whose delegation is challenged who was eligible to participate at any level in the delegate selection process of that state.

(c) Only contests that are timely filed under these rules shall be considered.

(d) For purposes of the rules relating to contests and credentials, the term

"party" shall mean a person or persons who shall have filed a notice of contest pursuant to this Rule No. 38, and the person or persons whose right to be seated as a delegate or alternate delegate is the subject of such notice of contest.

RULE NO. 39

Contest Procedure

(a) The Committee on Contests shall have the power to adopt procedural rules, not inconsistent with these rules, which shall govern the expeditious prosecution of contests before the Committee on Contests.

(b) No later than twenty-two (22) days before the convening of the national convention (or, in the case of delegates or alternate delegates elected at a time or times in accordance with applicable state law rendering impossible compliance with this requirement, within five (5) days after such election), each of the parties shall file with the secretary of the Republican National Committee at least three (3) printed or typewritten copies of the brief in support of the party's claim to sit as delegates or alternate delegates to the national convention together with such affidavits or other evidence as desired. The secretary of the Republican National Committee, upon receiving the brief of a party, shall furnish the opposing party a copy of said brief.

Each brief shall begin with a summary of not more than one thousand (1,000) words setting forth succinctly a synopsis of the brief and a specific statement of the points relied upon.

(c) The Committee on Contests shall promptly hear the matter, decide what issues are involved, either of law or fact, or both, decide upon its recommendation for resolution of such issues, and submit such issues and its recommendations for resolution to the Republican National Committee. The issues so submitted by the Committee on Contests shall be the sole issues passed upon and determined by the Republican National Committee unless the Republican National Committee shall, by a majority vote, extend or change the same.

If the Committee on Contests for any reason shall fail to state the issues either of law or fact, the Republican National Committee shall decide upon what issues the contest shall be tried, and the hearing shall be limited to such issues unless the Republican National Committee, by a majority vote, shall decide otherwise.

(d) The Committee on Contests shall make up a report of each contest filed, showing the grounds of contest; the statute and rule, if any, under which the contest is waged; and the contentions of each party thereto. The report shall conclude with a statement of the points of issue in the contest, both of fact and law, and a statement of the recommendation of the Committee on Contests as to resolution of such points of issue, and shall be signed by the chairman. When the Committee on Contests has prepared such report stating the issues of law and fact, a copy of the

statement of such issues shall be forthwith submitted to a person in the convention city, whom the parties must appoint at the time of filing the contest to receive such statement, and a copy shall forthwith be served by the chairman of the Committee on Contests upon the parties by registered mail.

(e) The parties shall have eight (8) days to file written objections to the Committee on Contests' statement of the issues of fact or law, or both, unless the Republican National Committee is called to act upon the contest sooner, in which case such objections shall be made before the meeting of the whole committee. If the parties reside in American Samoa, Guam, Alaska, Hawaii, Puerto Rico, or the Virgin Islands, they shall be entitled to ten (10) days to file written objections.

The objections shall contain any additional statement of issues of either law or fact, or both, claimed by the party submitting the same to be involved in and necessary to be decided in the contest.

(f) When the Republican National Committee is called to pass upon any contest that may arise, the members of the Committee on Credentials shall also be notified of the time and place of such meeting and shall have the right to attend all hearings of all contests but without the right to participate in the discussion or the vote.

RULE NO. 40

Convention Committee on Credentials

(a) When the convention shall have assembled, the secretary of the Republican National Committee shall deliver to the Committee on Credentials all credentials and other papers forwarded under Rule No. 35(c).

(b) An appeal may be taken to the Committee on Credentials from any ruling of the Republican National Committee on any contest, by and only by a party to such contest in the proceedings conducted pursuant to Rules No. 38 and No. 39, provided, however, that notice of such appeal must be filed with the secretary of the Republican National Committee within twenty-four (24) hours after the decision, that such notice shall specify the grounds upon which the appeal is taken, and that only the grounds so specified shall be heard by the Committee on Credentials upon such appeal. No evidence other than that taken before the Republican National Committee shall be taken up by the Committee on Credentials unless it shall, by a majority vote of all of its members, so direct.

(c) No issue involving the status of one or more delegates or alternate delegates or any contest relating thereto may originate before the Committee on Credentials of the national convention. All contests must first be presented to the Committee on Contests of the Republican National Committee or to the whole Republican National Committee.

RULE NO. 41

Delegate Selection Information

On or before September 1 of the year before the year in which the national convention is to be held, each Republican state committee shall adopt rules, procedures, policies, and instructive materials (prepared pursuant to Rule No. 34(a)) governing the selection of delegates and alternate delegates to the national convention to convene during the following year, and shall certify and file with the secretary of the Republican National Committee true copies of the same and of all statutes governing the selection of such delegates and alternate delegates. Any subsequent amendments to or changes in such statutes, rules, procedures, policies, and materials shall be filed with the secretary of the Republican National Committee within twenty-one (21) days after the date of the amendment or change.

REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON PERMANENT ORGANIZATION

THE TEMPORARY CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — The Chair now presents Herbert H. Eddington, a Delegate from Louisiana, and a member of the Host Committee which made this great convention possible. I recognize the Chairman of the Committee on Permanent Organization for the purpose of presenting a resolution. Dr. Eddington. (Applause.)

HERBERT H. EDDINGTON. — Thank you, Louisiana. I want to take this moment to make a statement to the convention. Our former Chairman, Mr. Don Bollinger, had a tragedy just during this convention. I would like for you at this time to take a moment of silence on behalf of his wife, who passed away last evening. Mr. Don Bollinger of Louisiana, our former Chairman, lost his wife, and would you extend a moment of silence for her, please?

(Whereupon a moment of silence was observed.)

Madam Chairman, Delegates, Alternates, ladies and gentlemen of the convention. I have the distinct honor to present the report of the Committee on Permanent Organization. Your committee was organized with Dr. Herbert Eddington of Louisiana presiding as the chairman of the committee, Mr. Frank Visco of California as secretary, Mr. Michael Hess of West Virginia served as executive director, Mr. Bobby Birchfield of Virginia served as parliamentarian.

Your committee unanimously recommends the Permanent Chairman of this convention be Congressman Robert H. Michel of Illinois. We also recommend the Deputy Permanent Chairman to be Congresswoman Olympia Snowe of Maine. We further recommend that the temporary secretary, and temporary officers whose names have been entered into the record of this convention be made the permanent officers of the convention.

Madam Chairman, I move for the adoption of this report.

THE TEMPORARY CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Thank you. Without objection, the previous question is ordered. The question occurs on the resolution offered by the Delegate from Louisiana. All those in favor of the resolution signify by saying "aye."

(A chorus of ayes.)

Those opposed, no.

(No response.)

THE TEMPORARY CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — The ayes have it and the resolution is agreed to. And without objection the motion is laid on the table.

INTRODUCTION OF THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION

THE TEMPORARY CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Delegates and Alternates, and guests of this convention, the time has come to present to you your Permanent Chairman for the purpose of consideration of the report from the Resolutions Committee.

I've known this courageous and skilled Republican leader in the House of Representatives for almost 20 years. I have always admired his performance in the House, where he leads that gallant band of outnumbered Republicans on behalf of the country, the President, and our Party. For a quarter of a century he has been coming to Republican National Conventions. I have the personal privilege and high honor to present to you the next Speaker of the House of Representatives, my good friend, the Honorable Bob Michel. (Applause.)

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION (The Honorable Robert H. Michel). — Good morning, everyone. Thank you, fellow Delegates, and thank you, Elizabeth, for that gracious introduction and for keeping the convention moving right along on schedule. I find myself this morning in the enviable position of being introduced by one great woman leader of the Party and then introducing another. I do appreciate that honor. Later this evening I will be getting a chance to address the convention on a subject dear to my heart, the need for more Republicans in the House of Representatives.

REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON RESOLUTIONS

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — But right now I just want to say I can't think of a better time to assume the Chair than just before the presentation of the platform to the delegates. I guess I have been coming to Republican conventions now since 1952. And each time you hear the cynics in

the media, and even in political circles, say the platform isn't important. Well, don't you believe it.

Republicans owe it to ourselves and the American people to publicly reaffirm our principles every four years and apply them to new problems. History will record that in 1988 the difference between the two parties could be seen in the way each approached its platform.

In the Republican platform, we took a stand. And in the Democratic platform, they took a dive.

So now let me introduce a great Republican leader who has guided this long, difficult platform process with fairness, comity, and openness.

Kay Orr started her political career 25 years ago as a grass-roots volunteer. So she knows politics from the precinct on up, and when she was elected State Treasurer of Nebraska in 1982, she was the first woman in the history of that state ever elected to a statewide constitutional office.

In 1986 she made history again when she was elected Governor, the first woman Governor of Nebraska, and the first Republican woman governor in our nation's history.

Kay Orr typifies the great spirit of our Party. Traditional values combined with optimism about the future. Ladies and gentlemen of the 1988 Republican Platform, I present to you the Chairman of our Platform Committee, Governor Kay Orr of Nebraska. (Applause.)

KAY ORR. — Good morning. Thank you, Nebraska. Thank you, fellow Delegates. And thank you, Mr. Chairman. It's so nice to be introduced to this convention by the Republican leader of the House of Representatives, who makes us so very proud in our Party. And justifiable pride is exactly what this presentation of the platform is all about.

We are very proud of this platform and of all the hard work and long hours that went into making it, proud of the committee members, and the great staff who helped put it together. And we are especially proud that it accurately and openly reflects our Party's values and our views. Republicans came to New Orleans to communicate with the American people, not hide from them, as the Democrats have done.

And this platform, as you will soon see, is our primary way of letting America know where we stand and how we feel. At the very heart of our platform is the belief that out of this great and wonderful diversity of America — American experience — there is a common thread that holds us together.

Family values, patriotism, belief in God — these form the bedrock foundation of American freedom and progress — and they are an integral part of our platform. In the spirit of those great values, our platform addresses the issues of today as well

as the hopes of tomorrow. This document is something more than a list of policies. It is a rallying cry for all of those who share our values. It is a statement of principle, but it is also a statement of purpose. It is meant to chart a more certain course for our future and for that of our children. And let me add, as a proud grandmother, my interest in the future of young Americans is something more than academic.

Our platform reminds us — it reminds us of the economic success America has had under the Reagan-Bush leadership. But it also reminds us that it is the people — the people who create prosperity, through their work, and their talents, and their dreams.

And the best government policy is the one that allows the American people to put freedom to work. After all, it's worked for 200 years. It can work for 200 more years, at least! Well, what we have done is to define the proper role of government in our lives — limited government role.

And here in our platform you will find the principles and policies that ensure that the smallest of communities in rural America will survive, and that our agricultural interests, here and abroad, will be protected.

Our platform guarantees that our basic human rights will be protected, from the sand hills of my home state of Nebraska to the skylines of the greatest metropolitan centers, it will survive.

Opportunity, incentives, job creation — these are the driving force of the Reagan-Bush economic revolution. Expansion — expansion is one of the longest periods in our history of sustained economic growth. And those ideas are at the center of our policies, policies to continue building jobs. Jobs that give a new worker self-esteem. Jobs that keep families together. Jobs that allow Americans to purchase a home. Jobs that make Americans productive, productive members of their communities.

The 106 women and men who devoted such long hours to producing this document have spelled out in very specific detail what our Party believes, and what it will do, working for and with the American people.

Americans deserve to know the truth when it comes to a Party's stance on the issues. The Democrats — they tried to hide their liberal views from the voters. They did so because they know that the truth hurts. Fellow platform Delegates, ladies and gentlemen of the convention, my fellow Republicans, this platform is something more than a document — it is an investment in the future for our children and our grandchildren.

And we Republicans can be very proud of the platform of our Party. And now it is my great privilege to introduce to you one of the chairmen of our subcommittees.

I would like to bring to the podium at this time a very distinguished lady. The first of our committees on resolution, on the economy, budget, and jobs. This report is being delivered to you by a distinguished citizen of the great State of Maryland, a state legislator since 1978, and chosen Legislator of the Year in 1987. She is an outstanding Republican woman. I would like to introduce to all of you at this time, Ellen Sauerbrey. (Applause.)

REMARKS BY THE HONORABLE ELLEN SAUERBREY STATE LEGISLATOR FROM THE STATE OF MARYLAND

Thank you, Kay Orr, for letting me be a part of this historic document. I am very pleased to present the economic plank — or better yet — the opportunity plank of the Republican platform.

Eight years ago, Republicans committed to policies that would restore freedom, hope, and opportunity to millions of Americans who had been robbed by Jimmy Carter policies of soaring inflation, high taxes, and rampant joblessness. Our idea was simple, some said revolutionary: Get the burden of government off the backs of people, and encourage individuals to go as fast and as far as their talents and their energy will take them.

We reduced the heavy hand of government by cutting taxes and regulations. The result was millions of new businesses, creating millions of high-paying new jobs. These paychecks, along with lower interest rates and low inflation, have allowed millions of our citizens to escape rental housing and become first-time homebuyers. The resurgence of income and economic growth proved, my friends, that freedom works! (Applause and cheers.)

Four years ago, President Reagan and Vice President Bush promised continued prosperity, and they delivered again. We've had 68 months of unbroken economic growth — the longest period of peace-time growth in 200 years.

Government did not work this miracle. The people of America did. Today we enjoy an America more prosperous than at any time in our nation's history, but that's not good enough. We will not be satisfied until every American citizen has secured the blessings of liberty. (Applause.)

Those blessings are the opportunity to make a decent living, to provide for our families, and to help a new generation reach farther and higher and build more than we have. Our message of growth and opportunity makes George Bush the natural champion of all Americans, no matter what their sex, or race, or ethnic background. For all Americans the best jobs program is lower taxes, and the best housing program is a good job and low interest rates. We make a clear promise not to raise taxes, period! (Applause and cheers.)

We will reduce the capital gains tax to 15 percent to spark a new avalanche of entrepreneurial activity, new businesses, and more jobs. We call for a flexible

spending freeze, a balanced-budget amendment to our Constitution, and a line-item veto to control wasteful government spending that saps the energies of our economy. We believe in the ability of Americans to out-produce and out-sell anyone. In world trade, our motto is, we will compete, not retreat!

We insist on free and expanded trade, and we will establish bilateral agreements with nations that will permit free and unfettered access to their markets. This economic plank is a specific workable plan to guarantee freedom, opportunity, growth, and prosperity.

Free men and women working to make life better for their families — we Republicans believe this is the most powerful engine of human progress! (Applause.)

KAY ORR. — Outstanding! Few topics have gained such national media and public attention in recent years than the fight for quality education, and the fight against drug abuse.

Our next speaker served as Chairman of the subcommittee on education, drugs, and the workforce, and she comes to us from the State Legislature of Wisconsin, where she has served since her election in 1974. As a member of the Assembly's Higher and Vocational Education Subcommittee, and of the Labor Committee, she gained extensive and wide-ranging experience in subject areas in her platform area that she covered. It is a great pleasure for me to introduce to you the Chairman of the Platform subcommittee on education, drugs, and the work force, Pat Goodrich.

REMARKS BY THE HONORABLE PATRICIA GOODRICH STATE LEGISLATOR FROM THE STATE OF WISCONSIN

Thank you, Governor Orr, for that very kind introduction. And I also want to thank you for your superb leadership of our platform deliberations.

Our subcommittee tackled a wide variety of subjects: education, arts and the humanities, science and technology, space, crime and drugs, opportunity and assistance, and urban revitalization. We covered everything from the streets to the stars. Our deliberations also reflected the Republican Party's belief in openness and freedom. If you seek a common denominator of all of our diverse subjects, it is education.

This reflects the commitment to education that is at the heart of George Bush's vision of America. When you teach our young children about values that will keep them drug-free, that is education. When you provide leadership for progress in science and technology, that is education. When you encourage support of the arts and the humanities, that is, too, education. When you show people the major ways to escape poverty and dependency are education and job training, that is education. And when you call for the establishment of the death penalty for major drug traffickers, that certainly is a form of education for those individuals about their limited future.

But in the way most of us use education, it especially concerns our children and their future. Republican leadership has launched a new era in American education. After eight years of the Reagan-Bush leadership, the American people have brought education back — back to parents, back to basics, and back on the track of excellence. Choice, accountability, values, competition, evaluation — those words have been restored to the national dialogue about our children's future, and those words inspire what we have said in our platform about education.

While our concern is on a strong America, we have a concern for the less strong, those who for various reasons cannot succeed on their own. We pledge to address both poverty and dependency through the maintenance of income-assistance programs, through education and work.

We believe that economic growth is our most important urban program. In the platform development we have been through a long, complex, painstaking process, but it was worth it. I spoke of the many ways we educate. We also educate by freely and openly debating — as Republicans do — rather than sneaking around the issues as the Democrats did in their platform.

It is hard to take a stand on controversial issues. But we Republicans would rather take a stand than take a walk. (Applause.) We know when Americans across the country take the time to read this platform they will learn Republicans have something to say, and we said it, a claim only Republicans can make. Again, my thanks to Kay Orr, thanks to our wonderful platform members, thanks to the staff, and especially, thank you to all of you for keeping our Party so dynamic and creative, the Party to lead America and keep America strong! (Applause.)

KAY ORR. — Just wonderful! Our platform subcommittees were graced by the presence of two of Louisiana's most distinguished citizens. One of them is Marilyn Thayer. Marilyn is state president, Louisiana Federation of Republican Women, and a member of the Host Committee of this convention. She is the past President of the Women's Auxiliary of Volunteers of America for two terms and helped established the first nursery for handicapped and unadoptable babies and the first group home for mentally handicapped women. She comes superbly equipped to be the Chairman of our subcommittee on families and communities. Fellow Republicans, let me introduce to you one of our gracious Louisiana hosts, and a leader in family and community affairs, Marilyn Thayer. (Applause.)

REMARKS BY MARILYN THAYER
PRESIDENT, LOUISIANA FEDERATION
OF REPUBLICAN WOMEN

Fellow Delegates, fellow Americans, I have just three minutes to give a 20-minute speech. So listen up, America! This Republican Platform is our cove-

nant with our country. And my section of it is a love-letter to the American family. (Applause.)

It makes the Reagan-Bush revolution a family affair. It demands a pro-family tax code, a pro-family child care, and an all-out defense of our homes and neighborhoods from government intrusion and the looney left. (Applause.)

This platform stands on our Judeo-Christian tradition of faith in God, respect for every person, and compassion for those in need. It spells the doom of corruption in government, and pornography. And this platform pledges equal rights for all. For women everywhere, including those in Congress, where the Democrat bosses won't apply civil rights laws to their own staffs! (Applause.)

Equal rights for minorities, ethnic, racial, and religious. We call for a new birth of religious liberty and condemn the ACLU. (Applause and cheers.) Right, for which Michael Dukakis is a card-carrying member, for its court attacks on the Catholic Church and other religious institutions.

We repeat our sacred pledge of 1984: No bigots are welcome in the GOP. (Applause and cheers.) After that convention in Atlanta, we can tell 'em all where to go. (Applause.)

This platform has an agenda to fight homelessness, including state reform of divorce laws to protect wives and kids when the home breaks up. (Applause.)

Our platform stands for the sanctity of life. (Applause.) Life in old age and medical dependency. Life with disability. Life with AIDS. And life in the womb. (Applause.)

We're going to protect our smallest and most helpless boys and girls. But we're not just against abortion. We're for adoption reform. We're for more tax relief for families. We're for an all-out crusade against infant mortality and birth defects. And proudly, we're for our successful world-wide campaign to save children from hunger and disease. We're for helping all families to care for children, including those where Mom stays at home to take care of the kids. Mothers at home aren't going to ride in the back of the bus any more. (Applause and cheers.) Republicans know that every Mom is a first-class Mom, and we're going to help them all. (Applause.)

We're for the Pledge of Allegiance — in every classroom, every day, in every state. (Applause.) God bless the good people of Massachusetts and send them a patriot Governor soon. (Applause.)

Our platform is against some things, too. Dumb ideas like government control of your health care. Like comparable worth that lets bureaucrats guess how much a woman's work is worth. Or like a Democrat scheme to dip into the Social Security trust fund to pay for their new spending programs.

America, we solemnly promise you, at this bicentennial of our Constitution, the Republican Party will restore that Constitution and make the courts abide by it. (Applause and cheers.) But to do that, to fulfill all of this platform for family, faith, and freedom, the Republican Party needs all of you. Every American who won't let Dukakis and Bentsen drag us back to the 1970s.

Americans don't live in the past. We build the future. This platform is a blueprint to do that. It won't be easy. Great things are never easy. But our kids and our country are worth it. Thank you. (Applause.)

KAY ORR. — It's been a great honor and a pleasure for me to introduce these distinguished people, party leaders all, but I must confess that introducing our next speaker is also a great personal joy for me. He's a dear friend, a great Republican from my home state of Nebraska. A former party chairman of our state, he's a lifelong farmer from Fairbury whose service to our state and to the agricultural community is recognized by all Nebraskans. It is a great pleasure to introduce our Chairman of the agricultural and rural community development subcommittee, Ralph Knobel. (Applause.)

REMARKS BY RALPH KNOBEL
FORMER CHAIRMAN OF THE NEBRASKA REPUBLICAN PARTY

Thank you, Governor Orr, and good morning. It was indeed an honor for me, as a farmer, to chair the platform subcommittee on rural community development and the family farm. I was assisted by my two able Co-Chairmen — Congresswoman Jan Meyers of Kansas and Senator Thad Cochran of Mississippi, as well as the other members of the subcommittee.

Our subcommittee wrote a rural platform that George Bush and all Republicans can win on. But even more important, I believe is that this is a platform that my fellow farmers and all rural Americans can live on.

The first line of our platform reads, "Republicans see a robust future for American agriculture," which I believe sets the tone for our entire document.

The difference between the Republican Party's and the Democrat Party's plans regarding the future of agriculture and rural America is dramatically different. We Republicans want free and fair trade and expanded markets, while the Democrats promote legislated prices and protectionism. The Democrats' plan will inevitably lead to trade wars, surpluses, and a significantly reduced agriculture industry. Democrat protectionism paints a big red bull's-eye on the backs of American farmers and ranchers if any foreign country wants to retaliate, and they surely will.

Republicans want less government in our daily lives of farmers and ranchers, while the Democrats seek mandatory supply controls to create a man-made

drought, and dictate our every decision that we farmers and ranchers make. The Democrats continue to consider the use of food as a weapon to achieve foreign policy objectives.

We Republicans learned long ago that agriculture embargoes never accomplish anything except to destroy our markets and reduce the incomes of our farmers and ranchers. Both President Reagan and Vice President Bush have repeatedly made the firm commitment to never embargo grain and agriculture products again. The Democrats say nothing.

The Republican Party has a plan for the future. We will continue the policies set forth in the successful and popular 1985 Farm Bill and immediately begin to plan policies for the 1990 Farm Bill that will chart a steady and prosperous course toward the next century.

We will continue to work for free and fair trade. We will not retreat from fair competition. We will strengthen our capabilities to produce food and fiber in ways to protect our environment and are safe for consumers.

We are specific about international food assistance, grain and agriculture product quality, use of public lands and waters, taxes for agriculture, and the development of new uses for agriculture products. We recognize the special needs of rural towns and villages and pledge to help rural citizens save their way of life.

We are committed to provide jobs in rural America, but we also realize rural development is much more than jobs. It's the improvement of the quality of life. It's good schools and hospitals and streets and roads, and electrical power and other services. I believe we've recognized the needs of rural America and dealt effectively with them.

Rural Americans, farmers, and ranchers have a clear choice in November. Do they want to retreat and retrench just as things are starting to look brighter? I know that my family farm and the family farms of my neighbors cannot be sustained over the long haul under the Democrat plans. The true friend of the family farmers is the Republicans. (Applause.)

We believe in the free enterprise system — not centralized planning. We believe the job of politicians in Washington is to make sure the playing field is level — not to shave off half of the field. As just one farmer, I believe a robust future does indeed lie ahead for rural America, if we have the courage to reject the Democrat happy talk and the fortitude to stick with policies that are proven winners. I thank you very much. (Applause.)

KAY ORR. — Our next speaker is Chairman of the subcommittee on energy and environment. Margaret Hance is immediate past mayor of Phoenix, Arizona, a position she held from 1976 to 1984. She was the first woman to serve in that position and one of the first two women to be elected mayor of a major American

city. Mayor Hance has gained national recognition for her expertise in the areas of urban development, transportation, municipal finance, and economic development.

In 1984, Mayor Hance served with Senator Paul Laxalt as National Co-Chair of the Reagan-Bush campaign. Fellow Republicans, from the City of Phoenix and the great State of Arizona, Margaret Hance. (Applause.)

REMARKS BY THE HONORABLE MARGARET HANCE FORMER MAYOR OF PHOENIX, ARIZONA

We Republicans are the Party with a vision for the future based on growth and opportunity, and this ideal is exemplified in this platform by the energy, environment, and transportation section. Energy and transportation policies are more than topics in our platform. They are engines that drive the American economy. And George Bush will provide leadership to keep those engines moving.

Caring for the environment means more than managing our resources. It means protecting our heritage. And George Bush will continue to protect it, so that we can pass it on to a new generation. Under the leadership of George Bush, Republicans will continue to provide Americans with sound policies for our energy, transportation, and environmental needs.

We have a platform filled with specifics, not generalities. And here are some of the highlights. We believe our energy resources must be developed to build jobs at home rather than on some distant shore. We recognize the special problems experienced during the past three years in our oil-producing states. And we will take action to reverse the decline in domestic production and to put our oil industry back to work. These actions include: repeal of the punitive windfall-profit tax; tax incentives to save marginal wells and to encourage new exploration and enhanced oil recovery; and encouraging environmentally sound exploration and development on federal lands and waters.

We support clean-coal technologies that will increase use of our vast coal resources. We support the continuing development of safe, cost-effective nuclear power. We encourage the development of new fuels and innovative technologies to increase efficiency and promote energy conservation. Republicans have always been in the lead to protect, restore, and enhance our environment. And George Bush will continue that great Republican tradition.

So, we will continue to fight. We have begun to protect our wetlands, coastlines, and the productive capacity of our farms. We are proud to have led the fight to create the first international treaty on global climate protection. A top priority will continue to be protecting and enhancing our national parks and wildlife areas. And we take a strong stance against those who use our oceans as their dumping grounds. We are proud that our regulatory transportation reforms have

resulted in a more efficient, affordable, and safer transportation system. We will continue upgrading the highway system, improving the national airspace system plan, and reducing the bureaucratic nightmare of regulation.

Finally, we will continue to press for a safe, drug- and alcohol-free transportation network by calling for comprehensive efforts to reduce drug use, including drug-testing in all safety-related functions.

We have a record to be proud of and a record to build on. George Bush will provide the leadership to put these Republican principles to work for America! Thank you. (Applause.)

KAY ORR. — You have already met Marilyn Thayer. Now let me introduce our other distinguished Louisiana citizen serving as a subcommittee chairman. He was first elected to the U.S. House of Representatives in a special election in 1977, the first Republican to represent Louisiana's 1st Congressional District in 102 years. He has since been re-elected to five successive two-year terms, never receiving less than 86 percent of the votes cast. He is a member of the powerful House Appropriations Committee, assigned to the Defense Appropriations Subcommittee. He is also a member of the House Permanent Select Committee on Intelligence. With this superb record of accomplishment, he comes to us as a natural choice for the chairman of our subcommittee on defense. Ladies and gentlemen of the 1988 Republican Convention, Congressman Bob Livingston of Louisiana. (Applause.)

REMARKS BY THE HONORABLE ROBERT LIVINGSTON MEMBER OF THE UNITED STATES CONGRESS FROM THE STATE OF LOUISIANA

Thank you, Louisiana. Thank you, ladies and gentlemen, Delegates, Alternates, guests all. I am glad to address you once again. It is exciting to be here. Are you all having a great time in my city? (Applause and cheers.)

Fantastic. Well, I want to pay a special thanks to the wonderful people who have served on my subcommittee, the subcommittee and the full platform committee for adopting the platform plank on defense.

Mr. Chairman, we Republicans are very, very united and clear on our stand on defense. Peace through strength is a proven policy!

Because we've rebuilt America's strength in the '80s, we have reaped incredible successes across the world in recent years. Because of American strength and will, the Red Army is retreating from Afghanistan. Democracy is on the march from Asia to Latin America. And Mikhail Gorbachev came back to the bargaining table to agree to the first reduction in nuclear weapons in post-war history.

America is keeping peace through strength in our world, and our Party makes that case in this platform. But not so our opponents. We ask the American people to compare our plank with the positions that the Democratic Party has to offer. And then consider what a great gamble they make with our future. That gamble is best summarized by the former Secretary of Defense, and then later Secretary of Energy under the Carter-Mondale administration, Jim Schlesinger.

I ask all of you, and anybody listening, to get a copy of the August lst edition of "Time" magazine. It's page 22. Take a look at it. So concerned is Jim Schlesinger with the Democratic nominee, that he questions whether Michael Dukakis is, incredibly, anti-defense.

Mr.Chairman, this platform lays out that contrast between their positions and ours. And it offers a clear, coherent strategy for a strong America. We will deploy SDI rapidly and certainly, for we believe that the world needs to concentrate on a defense for the world's people, and not on their destruction.

While the Democrats have continued to undermine all of America's efforts to deploy SDI, we believe, and our platform says: SDI represents America's most important defense program. (Applause.)

While the Democrat Party, and their nominee, will jeopardize our security, and undermine the advances that we've made by letting our nuclear deterrent erode, we make clear, Mr. Chairman, that America must always negotiate from strength, that no agreement is preferable to a bad agreement, and that we will insist on strict compliance with any treaty.

We call for new space initiatives to assure American preeminence in space and to provide the means to enforce a free and safe and stable space environment for industry and science. Our NATO alliance is stronger today than ever before, and we pledge to maintain the peace in Europe by deterring Soviet aggression. We support a 600-ship Navy, making it clear that operations such as the peace mission in the Persian Gulf would be absolutely impossible without an effective blue-water Navy. The Democrat nominee, despite his claims for support of a conventional deterrence, would actually cancel two entire aircraft carriers urgently needed for such conventional deterrence.

Mr Chairman, Republicans are the party of the future, and we spell out the key role that research and technology must play in a strong national defense. We are pledged to continue the important job of improving our defense procurement process. Republicans innovated and improved the all-volunteer force, and we have the finest fighting force in American history. Unlike our Democrat colleagues, we will not jeopardize the lives of these fine young men and women by denying them the support they need to keep our peace.

We are clear, we are specific about our plans, Mr. Chairman, and we have stated our case for peace through strength. There is no more clear distinction

between the parties and the candidates on this crucial and critical issue. Republicans are determined to leave America stronger than we inherited it; we are determined to leave the world freer than it is today; and we know how to do it, because we have been doing it for the last eight years. (Applause and cheers.)

All anyone has to do to learn how we're going to do it in the future is to read our platform and listen to our candidate, the next President of the United States, George Bush. (Applause and cheers.)

KAY ORR. — To deliver the report on the subcommittee on foreign policy, we are fortunate to have a distinguished Texan who has served as a four-term Congressman and as Co-Chairman of the Bush for President Campaign in Texas. Tom Loeffler's tireless efforts have helped to build a strong two-party system in the Lone Star State. As Republican Chief Deputy Whip during his congressional service, he played a key role in passing the Reagan revolution into law in 1981 and 1982. Please welcome the Honorable Tom Loeffler. (Applause.)

REMARKS BY THE HONORABLE TOM LOEFFLER FORMER MEMBER OF THE UNITED STATES CONGRESS FROM THE STATE OF TEXAS

Thank you, Governor. Ladies and gentlemen, fellow Republicans, it is a distinct honor to address you this morning and to report to you on the platform plank concerning foreign policy. Our document is premised on one idea, the idea that America must lead in the world.

Our party, our nominee George Bush, look forward to the challenges of leadership. The other party, and its nominee, Michael Dukakis, base their foreign policy on one principle — a tall pole and a white flag.

Republicans view the world as it is, not as we wish it to be. Ours is a Party of realism and strength. Michael Dukakis' foreign policy statement is a set of vague notions about complex subjects. No party, no nation, and no candidate can endure without the essential character of greatness, and ladies and gentlemen, that's leadership. The right to lead cannot be bestowed. It must not be fraudulently claimed. It must be earned.

Our report is specific and substantive in policy recommendations. In it one hears implicit themes — democracy, freedom, realism, and the value of strength.

You will note that in every case, the Republican response to serious foreign policy questions is always different from the response Michael Dukakis will give. We will promote democracy around the world. We believe freedom is a cherished gift we will never relinquish, and we will reach out our hand to those who truly ask for our help and our friendship.

Ladies and gentlemen, America cannot walk away from the responsibilities of greatness. Our document rejects retreat. It calls for continued strength and active dialogue. These assure our ideals and promote peace throughout the world. The responsibilities of being President in a complex world are truly awesome. Mere promises from those who seek the office in our land are not simply good enough. We must have a seasoned, steady hand at the helm. In this job, experience is everything!

I ask of this convention: Where in the record of Michael Dukakis is the proven record of experience to guide our country in an uncertain world?

Republicans and all Americans should say to Michael Dukakis, "Look elsewhere for work. The Oval Office is no place for on the job training." (Applause.)

Republicans have a record of which to be proud. From Afghanistan to Angola, from negotiating tables with the Soviets, to the sea lanes of the Persian Gulf, America's strength and resolve have helped to shape a more peaceful world.

Ladies and gentlemen, only one candidate can assure us of our future — George Bush, the next President of the United States! (Applause and cheers.)

KAY ORR. — Mr. Chairman, and my fellow delegates, it is with a great deal of pride that I present to the convention the 1988 Platform for the Republican Party as recorded by the Committee on Resolutions.

And, Mr. Chairman, I offer the following resolution and ask for its immediate consideration: "Resolve, that the official report of the Committee on Resolutions as printed be adopted by this convention."

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Without objection, the previous question is ordered on the resolution. The question now occurs on the resolution offered by the Delegate from Nebraska. All those in favor of the resolution will signify by saying "aye."

(Chorus of ayes.)

And those opposed, no.

(No response.)

In the opinion of the Chair, the ayes have it. The ayes have it, and it is so ordered. Without objection, a Motion to Reconsider is laid on the table. Thank you, Kay, very, very much.

THE COMPLETE PLATFORM AS ADOPTED BY THE 1988 REPUBLICAN NATIONAL CONVENTION

PREAMBLE

An election is about the future, about change. But it is also about the values

we will carry with us as we journey into tomorrow and about continuity with the best from our past.

On the threshold of a new century, we live in a time of unprecedented technological, social, and cultural development, and a rapidly emerging global economy. This election will bring change. The question is: Will it be change and progress with the Republicans or change and chaos with the Democrats?

Americans want leadership to direct the forces of change, on America's terms, guided by American values. The next stage of the American experiment will be a new dynamic partnership in which people direct government and government empowers people to solve their own problems and to have more choices in their lives.

In 1984, we said, "from freedom comes opportunity; from opportunity comes growth; from growth comes progress."

In 1988, we reaffirm that truth. *Freedom works*. This is not sloganeering, but a verifiable fact. It has been abundantly documented during the Reagan-Bush Administration in terms of real jobs and real progress for individuals, families, and communities urban and rural. Our platform reflects on every page our continuing faith in the creative power of human freedom.

Defending and expanding freedom is our first priority. During the last eight years, the American people joined with the Reagan-Bush Administration in advancing the cause of freedom at home and around the world. Our platform reflects George Bush's belief that military strength, diplomatic resoluteness, and firm leadership are necessary to keep our country and our allies free.

Republicans know the United States is a nation of communities — churches, neighborhoods, social and charitable organizations, professional groups, unions and private and voluntary organizations in city, suburb, and countryside. It is We, the people, building the future in freedom. It is from these innumerable American communities, made up of people with good heads and good hearts, that innovation, creativity, and the works of social justice and mercy naturally flow and flourish. This is why George Bush and all Republicans believe in empowering people and not bureaucracies.

At the very heart of this platform is our belief that the strength of America is its people: free men and women, with faith in God, working for themselves and their families, believing in the inestimable value of every human being from the very young to the very old, building and sustaining communities, quietly performing those "little, nameless, unremembered acts of kindness and love" that make up the best portion of our lives, defending freedom, proud of their diverse heritages. They are still eager to grasp the future, to seize life's challenges and, through faith and love and work, to transform them into the valuable, the useful, and the beautiful.

This is what the American people do, quietly, patiently, without headlines, as a nation of communities, every day. This is the continuing American revolution of continuity and change.

This is the American people's true miracle of freedom. It is to them that we dedicate this platform.

JOBS, GROWTH, AND OPPORTUNITY FOR ALL

America again leads the world, confident of our abilities, proud of our products, sure of our future, the pacesetter for all mankind. Moving toward the threshold of the 21st century, the American people are poised to fulfill their dreams to a degree unparalleled in human history.

Our nation of communities is prosperous and free. In the sixth year of unprecedented economic expansion, more people are working than ever before; real family income has risen; inflation is tamed. By almost any measure, Americans are better off than they were eight years ago. The Reagan Revolution has become a Republican renaissance. Our country's back — back in business and back on top again.

Government didn't work this economic wonder. The people did. Republicans got government out of the way, off the backs of households and entrepreneurs, so the people could take charge. Once again our people have the freedom to grow. from that freedom come prosperity and security.

From freedom comes opportunity; from opportunity comes growth; from growth comes progress.

Freedom is not an abstract concept. No, freedom is the inescapable essence of the American spirit, the driving force which makes Americans different from any other people on the face of the globe.

The restoration of our country's tradition of democratic capitalism has ushered in a new age of optimistic expansion. Based on free enterprise, free markets, and limited government, that tradition regards people as a resource, not a problem. And it works.

On every continent, governments are beginning to follow some degree of America's formula to cut tax rates, loosen regulation, free the private sector, and trust the people.

Remember the Carter-Mondale years:

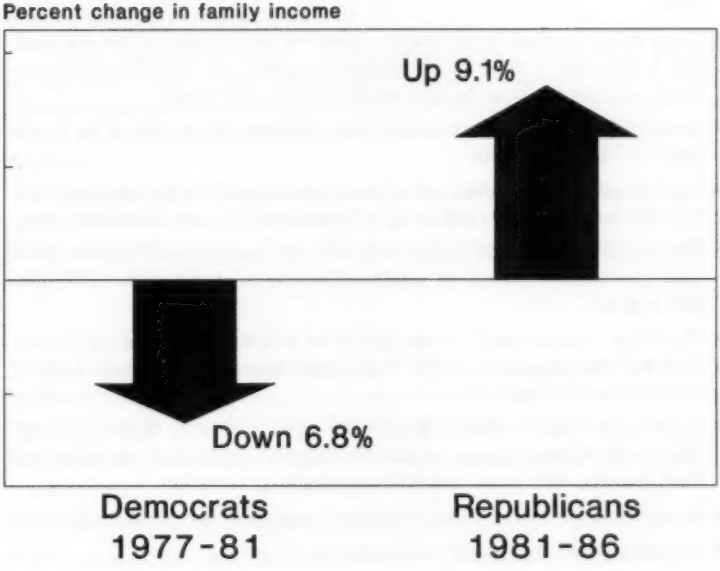
- Taxes skyrocketed every year as the Democrats' inflation pushed everyone into higher tax brackets.
- Prices spiraled, financially strangling those people least able to keep up. This was heightened by the spending mania of a Democrat-controlled Congress.

Savings plunged as prices rose. A dollar saved in 1977 was worth only half by 1981.

- 21.5 percent interest rates — levels not seen before or since — placed the basic needs of life beyond the means of many American families.
- The Democrats threatened workers, investors, and consumers with "industrial policies" that centralized economic planning.
- Joblessness eroded the earnings and dignity of millions under the Democrat Administration.
- The number of poor households grew dramatically during the Democrats' years in power.
- Economic stagnation caused by the Democrats' policies made it harder to find a job, get a promotion, buy a home, raise a family, or plan for old age.

In addition to all of these problems, the Democrats were telling us that there was something wrong with America and something wrong with its people.

Family Income



Something was terribly wrong, but not with the people. A half-century of destructive policies, pitting Americans against one another for the benefit of the Democrats' political machine, had come to a dead end. The Democrats couldn't find a way out, so the voters showed them the door.

Now the ideological heirs of Carter and Mondale are trying again to sell the public a false bill of goods. These liberals call America's prosperity an illusion. They fantasize our economy is declining. They claim our future is in the hands of other nations. They aren't operating in the real world.

They can't build the future on fear. Americans know that and are constructing their futures on the solid foundation Republicans have already set in place:

- We are in the midst of the longest peacetime expansion in our country's history. Where once we measured new businesses in the thousands, we now count millions. These small businesses have helped create more than 17 million well-paying, high-quality new jobs, more than twice the number of jobs that were created during that time in Japan, Canada, and Western Europe combined! Small business has accounted for 80 percent of the jobs created during the recovery. Who says America has lost its competitive edge?
- More Americans are working than ever before. Because of Republican pro-growth policies, the unemployment rate has plunged to its lowest level in 14 years.
- Since 1983, 3 million people have risen above the government poverty level. The poverty rate is down for the third consecutive year. The Republican economic program has been the most successful war on poverty.
- Under a Republican Administration, family incomes are growing at the fastest pace recorded in 15 years.
- Under Republican leadership, tax reform removed 6 million low income people from the income tax rolls and brought financial relief to tens of millions more.
- The typical family is now paying almost $2,000 less per year in income taxes than it would if the Democrats' antiquated income tax system of the 1970s were still in place.
- The Carter "misery index" — the sum of the inflation and unemployment rates — is half of what it was in 1980. Republican economic policies have turned it into a "prosperity index."
- Republicans reduced inflation to one-third of its 1980 level, helping not only average Americans but also low income Americans and elderly Americans on fixed incomes, who spend most of their income on necessities.
- Interest rates are lower by nearly two-thirds than under the Democrats in 1980.
- Exports are booming. World sales create local jobs!

- Productivity is rising three times as fast under Republican policies as it did during the late 1970s.
- Industrial output increased by one-third during the current expansion.
- Business investment is increasing 20 percent faster, in real terms, than before the Republican economic resurgence.
- The manufacturing sector is now accounting for 23 percent of GNP. U.S. manufacturing jobs have increased overall since 1982. The Democrats are wrong about America losing its industrial base, except in Massachusetts, where the Democrat governor of that State has presided over a net decline of 94,000 manufacturing jobs.

This is not a portrait of a people in decline. It is the profile of a can-do country, hopeful and compassionate, on the move. It is America resurgent, renewed, revitalized by an idea: the belief that free men and women, caring for families and supporting voluntary institutions in a nation of communities, constitute the most powerful force for human progress.

In 1980, Ronald Reagan and George Bush called upon us all to recover from a failed political system the power rightly belonging to the people. Now we call upon our fellow citizens, at the bicentennial of our Constitution, in the words of its preamble, to "secure the blessings of liberty to ourselves and our posterity" by opening new vistas of opportunity.

These "blessings of liberty" — the chance to make a decent living, provide for the family, buy a home, give children a superior education, build a secure retirement, help a new generation reach farther and build higher than we were able to — these are the goals that George Bush and the Republican Party seek for every American.

But this prosperity is not an end in itself. It is a beginning. It frees us to grow and be better than we are, to develop things of the spirit and heart. This is the direction in which George Bush will lead our country. It is prosperity with a purpose.

Jobs

The Republican Party puts the creation of jobs and opportunity first. In our 1980 and 1984 platforms, we promised to put Americans back to work by restoring economic growth without inflation. We delivered on our promise:

- Small business entrepreneurs have led the way in creating new job opportunities, particularly for women, minorities, and youths.
- Over 17 million new jobs have been created.
- More than 60 percent of these new jobs since 1982 are held by women.

- More Americans are working now than at any time in our history.
- The unemployment rate is at its lowest level in 14 years.
- Statistics show that the great majority of the jobs we have created are full-time, quality jobs, paying more than $20,000 per year.

Job growth for minority and ethnic Americans has been even more impressive:

- Minority workers have been finding jobs twice as fast as others.
- Black unemployment has been cut almost in half since 1982. Black Americans gained 2.3 million new jobs in the last few years.
- Black teen unemployment is at its lowest level in 15 years.
- Sales from the top 100 black firms rose 15 percent between 1982 and 1986. The 7.9 percent growth rate for all black businesses compares to an overall rate of 5 percent for all business.
- Family incomes of Asian-Americans rank among the highest of all ethnic groups in the United States.
- Hispanic employment increased nearly three times as fast as for all civilian workers. More Hispanics are at work now than at any time since record-keeping began.

We will use new technologies, such as computer data bases and telecommunications, to strengthen and streamline job banks matching people who want to work with available jobs.

We advocate incentives for educating, training, and retraining workers for new and better jobs — through programs like the Job Training Partnership Act, which provides for a public/private partnership — as our country surges ahead.

The best jobs program — the one that created more than 17 million jobs since 1982 — is lower taxes on people. We believe that every person who wants a job should have the opportunity to get a job. We reject the notion that putting more Americans to work causes inflation. The failure of government make-work programs proves that jobs are created by people in a free market.

Opportunity for All

With its message of economic growth and opportunity, the GOP is the natural champion of blacks, minorities, women and ethnic Americans. We urge Republican candidates and officials at all levels to extend to minority Americans everywhere the historic invitation for full participation in our party.

A free economy helps defeat discrimination by fostering opportunity for all. That's why real income for black families has risen 14 percent since 1982. It's why members of minority groups have been gaining jobs in the Republican recovery

twice as fast as everyone else. Upward mobility for all Americans has come back strong.

We are the party of real social progress. Republicans welcome the millions of forward-looking Americans who want an "opportunity society," not a welfare state. We believe our country's greatest resource is its people — all its people. Their ingenuity and imagination are needed to make the most of our common future. So we will remove disincentives that keep the less fortunate out of the productive economy:

- Families struggling near the poverty line are always hurt most by tax increases. Six million poor were removed from the tax rolls by the 1986 Tax Reform Act — the largest income transfer to lower-income Americans since the early 1970s. We will continue to reduce their burden.
- We advocate a youth training wage to expand opportunities and enable unskilled young people to enter the work force.
- As an alternative to inflationary — and job-destroying — increases in the minimum wage, we will work to boost the incomes of the working poor through the Earned Income Tax Credit, especially for earners who support children. This will mean higher take-home pay for millions of working families.
- We will reform welfare to encourage work as the ticket that guarantees full participation in American life.
- We will undertake a long overdue reform of the unemployment insurance program to reward workers who find new jobs quickly.
- We insist upon the right of Americans to work at home. The Home Work Rule, banning sale of certain items made at home, must go. It idles willing workers, prevents mothers from working and caring for their children in their own homes, limits the country's output, and penalizes innocent persons to please special interests.
- We will fight to end the Social Security earnings limitation for the elderly. It discourages older persons from reentering or remaining in the work force, where their experience and wisdom are increasingly needed. As a first step, we will remove the earnings limitation for those whose income is from child care.
- We will continue our efforts, already marked with success, to revitalize our cities. We support, on the federal, State and local levels, enterprise zones to promote investment and job creation in beleaguered neighborhoods.

Entrepreneurship

Our country's 18 million small business entrepreneurs are the superstars of job creation. In the past decade, they created two out of three new jobs. When they are

free to invest and innovate, everyone is better off. They are today's pathfinders, the explorers of America's economic future.

Republicans encourage the women and men in small businesses to think big. To help them create jobs, we will cut to 15 percent the current counterproductive capital gains tax. This will foster investment in new and untried ventures, which often are the cutting edge of constructive change. It will also build the retirement value of workers' pension funds and raise revenues for the federal government.

We will increase, strengthen, and reinvigorate minority business development efforts to afford socially and economically disadvantaged individuals the opportunity for full participation in our free enterprise system.

Work place benefits should be freely negotiated by employee-employer bargaining. We oppose government requirements that shrink workers' paychecks by diverting money away from wages to pay for federal requirements. These hidden taxes add to labor costs without paying those who labor. That is the liberals' way of replacing collective bargaining with congressional edicts about what's good for employees. It reduces the number of jobs and dishonestly imposes on others the costs of programs the Congress can't afford.

We call for a reasonable State and federal product liability standard that will be fair to small businesses, including professional and amateur sports, and to all who are in liability contests. We propose to return the fault-based standard to the civil justice system. Jobs are being lost, useful and sometimes lifesaving products are being discontinued, and America's ability to compete is being adversely affected. Reform will lower costs for all and will return fairness to the system for the benefit of everyone. Republicans recognize the basic right of all Americans to seek redress in the courts; however, we strongly oppose frivolous litigation. In addition, we support enactment of fair and balanced reforms of the tort system at the State level.

The remarkable resurgence of small business under the Republican renaissance of the 1980s highlights the key to the future: plant openings, thousands of them in every part of this land, as small businesses lead the way toward yet another decade of compassionate prosperity.

Reducing The Burden of Taxes

The Republican Party restates the unequivocal promise we made in 1984: *We oppose any attempts to increase taxes*. Tax increases harm the economic expansion and reverse the trend to restoring control of the economy to individual Americans.

We reject calls for higher taxes from all quarters — including "bipartisan commissions." The decisions of our government should not be left to a body of unelected officials.

The American people deserve to know, *before the election*, where all candidates stand on the question of tax increases. Republicans unequivocally reiterate

the no-tax pledge we have proudly taken. While we wouldn't believe the Democrats even if they took the pledge, they haven't taken it.

The crowning economic achievement of the Republican Party under Ronald Reagan and George Bush has been the dramatic reduction in personal income taxes. The Reagan-Bush Administration has cut the top marginal tax rate from 70 percent to 28 percent. We got government's heavy hand out of the wallets and purses of all our people. That single step has sparked the longest peacetime expansion in our history.

We not only lowered tax rates for all. We tied them to the cost of living so congressional Democrats couldn't secretly boost taxes by pushing people into higher brackets through inflation. We took millions of low-income families off the tax rolls, and we doubled the personal exemption for all.

As a result, by 1986 the income tax bill of a typical middle-income family had declined by one-quarter. If the Democrats had defeated our economic recovery program, that family would have paid nearly $6,000 more in taxes between 1982 and 1987. Meanwhile, average Americans and the working poor carry substantially less of the burden. Upper income Americans now pay a larger share of federal taxes than they did in 1980.

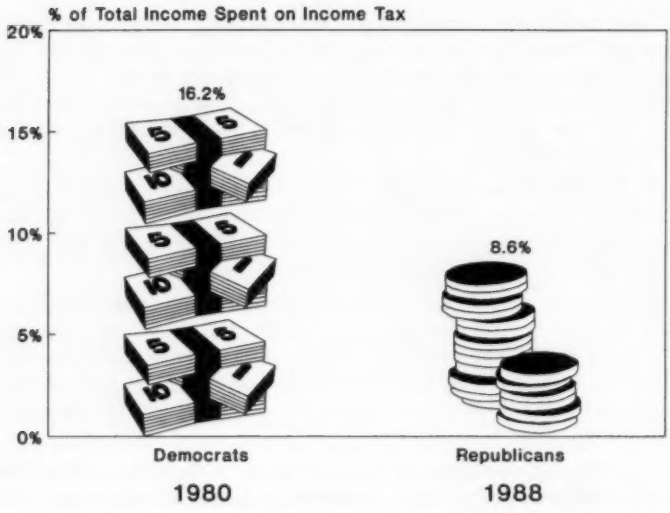
Our policies have become the model for much of the world. Through the power of capitalism, governments are rushing to reduce tax rates to save their stagnating economies. This is good for America, for their recovery will make them better trading partners for our own exuberant economy.

Many economists advising the Democrat Party have publicly called for a national sales tax or European-style Value-Added Tax (VAT) which would take billions of dollars out of the hands of American consumers. Such a tax has been imposed on many nations in Europe and has resulted in higher prices, fewer jobs, and higher levels of government spending. We reject the idea of putting a VAT on the backs of the American people.

Republicans know that sustaining the American economic miracle requires a growing pool of private savings, from bank accounts, small stock purchases, and piggy banks, the streams of thrift must flow together and form a mighty tide of capital. That rushing force pushes our society ahead, lifting everyone as it goes. To keep it going:

- We support incentives for private savings, such as our deductibility for IRA contributions.
- We oppose tax withholding on savings.
- To protect savings by ensuring the soundness of our financial system, the federal government must continue to play an active role through its regulatory responsibilities and supervisory duties. We demand stern punishment for those per-

Income Taxes Slashed for Typical Family



sons, whether in financial institutions or in Congress, whose wheeling and dealing have betrayed the public trust.

- We will reduce to 15 percent the tax rates for long-term capital gains to promote investment in jobs and to raise revenue for the federal government by touching off another surge of economic expansion. In 1978, we cut the capital gains tax from 49.1 percent to 28 percent; in 1981, it was slashed again to 20 percent. The cuts injected a new vitality into the economy, with the results that revenues from this tax rose 184 percent from 1978 to 1985.
- We call for a taxpayers' bill of rights to give everyone simple and inexpensive means to resolve disputes with government. Democrats, using the Massachusetts Revenue Department as a model, intend to squeeze more out of the public by making the IRS more intrusive. Republicans will not tolerate tax cheating by anyone, but we know most Americans responsibly pay their fair share. By restoring their confidence in frugal, limited government, we will enhance compliance with tax laws that are simple and fair.

Beating Inflation

Today, the dollar is sound again. The Republican economic program brought inflation under control and lowered interest rates. Ten million more American

families have bought homes for the first time. Inflation has been forced down from over 13 percent to 4 percent. Interest rates are only half of what they were at the end of the Carter years.

If the Democrats' inflation rates had continued all these years, a family of four would now be paying an average of $200 a month more for food and over $300 a month more for housing. That's the real cost of the Democrats' bad policies.

The Democrats would drag us back to those dreadful years when inflation was robbing workers of their earnings, consumers of their spending power, and families of their savings. Skyrocketing interest rates were stalling the economy and pushing decent housing out of reach for millions.

We can't let them do it again. To sustain the country's economic expansion, confidence in American monetary policy is vital. The possibility of imprudent action by government breeds fear, and that fear can shake the stock and commodity markets worldwide. To keep markets on an even keel, we urge objective Federal Reserve policies to achieve long-run price stability.

Regulatory Reform

This is a success story for the entire nation. Eight years ago, the country was strangling in red tape. Decades of rules and regulations from official Washington smothered enterprise, hindered job creation, and crippled small businesses. Even worse, the federal bureaucracy was spreading its intrusion into schools, religious institutions, and neighborhoods.

At the outset of his Administration, President Reagan asked Vice President Bush to take charge of an unprecedented exercise in liberty: relieving Americans from oppressive and unnecessary regulations and controls. With George Bush's leadership, Republicans turned the tables on the regulators.

We saved consumers tens of billions of dollars in needless regulatory costs that had been added to the price of virtually every product and service.

- In banking, we ensured that savers would get a fair return on their savings through market interest rates in place of artificially low rates capped by government.
- In energy, transportation, telecommunications, and financial services, we made fundamental changes in the way Americans could do business. We trusted them. We hacked away at artificial rules that stifled innovation, thwarted competition, and drove up consumer prices. Indeed, telecommunications and computer technology innovations have improved economic performance in nearly every American industry and business.
- In education, housing, and health care, we reduced the chilling effect of regulation upon the private sector and communities. Despite opposition from liberals in the Congress, we have at least slowed the expansion of federal control.

- We turned dozens of narrow programs, full of strings attached, into a few block grants with leeway for State and local administration.

The job isn't over yet. We will resist the calls of Democrats to turn back or eliminate the benefits that reducing regulations has brought to Americans from every walk of life in transportation, finance, energy and many other areas. We want to reduce further the intrusion of government into the lives of our citizens. Consistent with the maintenance of a competitive market place, we are committed to breaking down unnecessary barriers to entry created by regulations, statutes, and judicial decisions, to free up capital for productive investment. Let Democrats trust the federal bureaucracy. Republicans trust the creative energy of workers and investors in a free market.

We are committed to further return power from the federal government to State and local governments, which are more responsive to the public and better able to administer critical public services.

Competition in Public Services

Republicans recognize that the American people, in their families, communities, places of work, and voluntary associations, solve problems better and faster than government. That's why the Republican Party trusts people to deal with the needs of individuals and communities, as they have done for centuries.

In recent decades, however, big government elbowed aside the private sector. In the process, it made public services both expensive and inefficient. The federal government should follow the lead of those cities and States which are contracting out for a wide range of activities.

We resolve to defederalize, denationalize, and decentralize government monopolies that poorly serve the public and waste the taxpayers' dollars. To that end, we will foster competition wherever possible.

We advocate privatizing those government assets that would be more productive and better maintained in private ownership. This is especially true of those public properties that have deteriorated under government control, and of public housing, where residents should have the option of managing their own project. In other areas as well, citizens and employees should be able to become stockholders and managers of government enterprises that would be more efficiently operated by private enterprise. We will not initiate production of goods and delivery of services by the federal government if they can be procured from the private sector.

Housing

The best housing policy is sound economic policy. Low interest rates, low inflation rates, and the availability of a job with a good paycheck that makes a mortgage affordable are the best housing programs of all.

That has been the key to the rebirth of housing during the Reagan-Bush Administration. If things had continued the way they were in 1980, the average family today would have to pay over $300 more for housing every month. Instead, we curbed inflation, pulled down interest rates, and made housing affordable to more Americans than ever before. We promoted home ownership by stoking the engines of economic growth. The results have been spectacular.

- Mortgage rates have fallen from 17.5 percent to single digits today.
- Home ownership has become affordable for more than 10 million additional families.
- Our regulatory reform campaign, in cooperation with local government and the housing industry, has pointed the way to lower housing costs through removal of needless rules that inflate prices.

That's only the beginning. We want to foster greater choice in housing for all:

- First and foremost, Republicans stand united in defense of the homeowner's deduction for mortgage interest. That separates us from the Democrats who are already planning to raise taxes by limiting its deductibility.
- We will continue our successful drive for lower interest rates.
- We support the efforts of those in the States who fight to lower property taxes, which strike hardest at the poor, the elderly, families with children, and family farmers.
- We support programs to allow low-income families to earn possession of their homes through urban and rural homesteading, cooperative ventures in construction and rehabilitation, and other pioneering projects that demonstrate the vitality of the private sector and individual initiative.
- We support the FHA mortgage insurance program, the Government National Mortgage Association, the VA guarantee program, and other programs that enhance housing choices for all Americans.
- We pledge to continue to expand opportunities for homeownership and to maintain the strength of savings institutions, including thrifts.
- We call on the Departments of Treasury, Housing and Urban Development, Agriculture, and the Federal Home Loan Bank Board to develop incentives for the private sector to bring housing stock foreclosed on by federal agencies back into service for low- and moderate-income citizens.
- We call for repeal of rent control laws, which always cause a shortage of decent housing by favoring the affluent with low rents, denying persons with modest incomes access to the housing market.

In public housing, we have turned away from the disasters of the past, when whole neighborhoods became instant slums through federal meddling. We have

promoted a long-range program of tenant management with encouraging results already. We pledge to continue that drive and to move toward resident ownership of public housing units, which was initiated under Ronald Reagan and George Bush.

We are determined to replace hand-out housing with vouchers that will make low-income families neighbors in communities, not strangers in projects.

To ensure that federal housing funds assist communities, rather than disrupt them, we advocate merging programs into a block grant at the disposal of States and localities for a wide range of needs.

We reaffirm our commitment to open housing as an essential part of the opportunity we seek for all. The Reagan-Bush Administration sponsored a major strengthening of the federal fair housing law. We will enforce it vigorously and will not allow its distortion into quotas or controls.

Controlling Federal Spending

The Reagan-Bush policies of economic growth have finally turned around the deficit problem. Through Republican-initiated constraints on spending, the federal budget deficit dropped by over 25 percent last year. With the help of the Gramm-Rudman law and a flexible budget freeze, a balanced budget can be expected by 1993.

But the relentless spending of congressional Democrats can undo our best efforts. No president can cause deficits; Congress votes to spend money. The American people must prevent big-spending congressional Democrats from bringing back big budget deficits; we must return both the Senate and the House of Representatives to Republican control for the first time in 36 years.

In 1981, we inherited a federal spending machine that was out of control. During the Carter-Mondale years, spending grew by 13.6 percent annually. We cut that growth rate in half, but the cancer still expands, as it has in some States such as Massachusetts where the budget has increased more than twice as fast as the federal budget. We will not be content until government establishes a balanced budget and reduces its demands upon the productivity and earnings of the American people.

We categorically reject the notion that Congress knows how to spend money better than the American people do. Tax hikes are like addictive drugs. Every shot makes Congress want to spend more. Even with the Republican tax cuts of 1981, revenues have increased by about $50 billion every year. But congressional spending has increased even more! For every $1 Congress takes in in new taxes, it spends $1.25.

That's why congressional Democrats have sabotaged the Republican program to control the federal budget. They refuse to put any reasonable restraints on appropriations. They smuggle through pork barrel deals in huge "continuing resolutions" larded for the special interests. They oppose the balanced budget

amendment and all reforms in the bankrupt process. They mock the restraints legally mandated by our Gramm-Rudman budget plan.

Enough is enough. It's time to push through the Republican agenda for budget reform to teach the Congress the kind of financial responsibility that characterizes the American family:

- We call for structural changes to control government waste, including a two-year budget cycle, a super-majority requirement for raising taxes, a legislatively enacted line-item veto, individual transmission of spending bills, greater rescission authority for the chief executive and other reforms.
- We call for a flexible freeze on current government spending. We insist on the discipline to provide stable funding for important government programs, increasing spending only for true national priorities. We oppose any increase in taxes, so that the economy will continue to expand and so revenues from a growing tax base will reduce the deficit.
- We believe the Grace Commission report to eliminate waste, inefficiency, and mismanagement in the federal government must be re-examined; its recommendations should be given a high profile by public policy officials.
- We call for a balanced budget amendment to the Constitution. If congressional Democrats continue to block it, we urge the States to renew their calls for a constitutional convention limited to consideration of such an amendment.
- We will use all constitutional authority to control congressional spending. This will include consideration of the inherent line-item veto power of the president.

Opening Markets Abroad

America's best years lie ahead. Because Republicans have faith in individuals, we welcome the challenge of world competition with confidence in our country's ability to out-produce, out-manage, out-think, and out-sell anyone.

This is the voters' choice in 1988: compete or retreat. The American people and the Republican Party are not about to retreat.

To make the 1990s America's decade in international trade, Republicans will advance trade through strength. We will not accept the loss of American jobs to nationalized, subsidized, protected foreign industries and will continue to negotiate assertively the destruction of trade barriers:

- We negotiated a sweeping free trade agreement with Canada, our largest trading partner. Under this agreement, Americans will be able to trade, invest, and prosper, with no barriers to competition and economic growth.
- We have sought enforcement of U.S. international trade rights more vigorously than any previous Administration. The Reagan-Bush Administration was the first to self-initiate formal trade actions against unfair foreign market barriers.

- We launched the "Uruguay Round" of trade talks to promote a more open trading system and to address new trade problems that stifle world economic progress.
- We negotiated long and hard to beat back the most protectionist provisions in trade legislation and produced a bill that focuses on opening markets around the world.
- We support multilateral actions to open up foreign markets to U.S. products through the General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade. We will use GATT as well to deal with problems involving agricultural subsidies, trade in services, intellectual property rights, and economic relations with countries that mismanage their economies by suppressing market forces.

We will not tolerate unfair trade and will use free trade as a weapon against it. To ensure that rapid progress is forthcoming from our work in GATT, we stand ready to pursue bilateral arrangements with nations which share our commitment to free trade. We have begun with the U.S.-Israel and U.S.-Canada free trade agreements. These agreements should be used as a model by the entire Western Hemisphere as it moves toward becoming a free trade zone, a powerhouse of productivity that can spur economic growth throughout the continents. We are prepared to negotiate free trade agreements with partners like the Republic of China on Taiwan and the Association of South East Asian Nations (ASEAN) countries if they are willing to open their markets to U.S. products.

The emerging global economy has required American workers and consumers to adapt to far-reaching transformations on every continent. These changes will accelerate in the years ahead as nations with free economic systems rush toward a future of incredible promise. International trade among market economies is the driving force behind an unprecedented expansion of opportunity and income.

Unfortunately, international markets are still restricted by antiquated policies: protective tariffs, quotas, and subsidies. These hinder world trade and hurt everyone, producers and consumers alike. It is the politicians and special interests who use protectionism to cover up their failures and enrich themselves at the expense of the country as a whole.

We propose that the General Accounting Office be required to issue regular statistics on the costs of U.S. trade restrictions to American workers, consumers, and businesses.

The bosses of the Democrat Party have thrown in the towel and abandoned the American worker and producer. They have begun a full-scale retreat into protectionism, an economic narcotic that saps the life out of commerce, closes foreign markets to U.S. producers and growers, and costs American consumers billions of dollars. The Democrats' plans would endanger 200,000 jobs and $8 billion in economic activity in agriculture alone! Over the past year, U.S. exports have

expanded by 30 percent. The Democrats would reverse that growth by cowering behind trade barriers.

The bottom line in international trade must be American excellence. Every part of our economy is challenged to renew its commitment to quality. We must redouble our efforts to cut regulation, keep taxes low, and promote capital formation to sustain the advance of science and technology. Changes in both the managing of business and our approach to work, together with a new emphasis on quality and pleasing the customer, are creating a new work place ethic in our country. We will meet the challenges of international competition by know-how and cooperation, enterprise and daring, and trust in a well-trained work force to achieve more than government can even attempt.

International Economic Policy

Eight years ago, Ronald Reagan and George Bush offered visionary leadership to make a clean break with the failed past of international economics.

Our economic success is now acknowledged worldwide. Countries all over the world, even the Soviet Union, are abandoning worn out industrial policy planning by government in favor of the market-oriented policies underlying what foreign leaders call the "American Miracle."

We encouraged the major economic powers to draw greater guidance for their monetary policies from commodity prices. This was an important step toward ensuring price stability, eliminating volatility of exchange rates, and removing excessive trade imbalances.

We support the Administration's efforts to improve coordination among the industrialized nations regarding their basic economic policies as a means of sustaining non-inflationary growth. It is important that we continue and refine efforts to dampen the volatility of exchange rate fluctuations, which have at times impeded improvements in investment and trade. Further, it is important to guard against the possibility of inflation in all currencies by comparing them with a basket of commodities, including gold.

International price stability will set the stage for developing countries to participate in the transforming process of economic growth. We will not turn our backs on the Third World, where Soviet imperialism preys upon stagnation and poverty. The massive debt of some emerging nations not only cripples their progress but also disrupts world trade and finance.

We will use U.S. economic aid, whether bilateral or through international organizations, to promote free market reforms: lower marginal tax rates, less regulation, reduced trade barriers. We will work with developing nations to make their economies attractive to private investment — both domestic and foreign — as

the only lasting way to ensure that these nations can secure capital for growth. We support innovations to facilitate repayment of loans, including "debt for equity" swaps. We urge our representatives in all multilateral organizations such as the World Bank to support conditionality with all loans to encourage democracy, private sector development, and individual enterprise. As part of our commitment to the family as the building block of economic progress, we believe decisions on family size should be made freely by each family, and we remain opposed to U.S. funding for organizations involved in abortion.

To dig their way out of debt, those nations must do more than take out additional loans. They need America's greatest export: capitalism. While sharing the pie of prosperity with others, we will teach its recipe. It is this simple: Where democracy and free markets take root, people live better. Where people live better, they produce and trade more. As capitalism spreads throughout the world, more nations are prospering, international commerce is booming, and U.S. trade is breaking records.

But even more important than economic progress is the advance of freedom. Republicans want not only a better life for the people of developing lands; we want a freer and more peaceful future for them, too. Those goals are inextricably linked. It is a case of all or nothing, and we believe that free people can have it all.

From all over the world, capital flows into the United States because of confidence in our future. Direct investment in America creates important economy-wide benefits: jobs, growth, and lower interest rates. We oppose shortsighted attempts to restrict or overly regulate this investment in America that helps our people work, earn, and live better.

Most important, we will lead by example. We will keep the United States a shining model of individual freedom and economic liberty to encourage other peoples of the world to assert their own economic rights and secure opportunity for all.

STRONG FAMILIES AND STRONG COMMUNITIES

Strong families build strong communities. They make us a confident, caring society by fostering the values and character — integrity, responsibility, sharing and altruism — essential for the survival of democracy. America's place in the 21st century will be determined by the family's place in public policy today.

Republicans believe, as did the framers of the Constitution, that the God-given rights of the family come before those of government. That separates us from liberal Democrats. We seek to strengthen the family. Democrats try to supplant it. In the 1960s and 1970s, the family bore the brunt of liberal attacks on everything the American people cherished. Our whole society paid dearly.

It's time to put things together again. Republicans have started this critical task:

- We brought fairness to the tax code, removed millions of low income families from the rolls, and cut tax rates dramatically.
- We reestablished a pro-family tax system. We doubled the exemption for dependents and protected families from backdoor tax hikes by indexing the exemption to inflation.
- We tamed inflation to lower interest rates, protected the savings of the elderly, and made housing more affordable for millions of households.
- We fought to reverse crime rates and launched the nation's first all-out war on drug abuse, though there is still much more to do.
- We appointed judges who respect family rights, family values, and the rights of victims of crime.
- We brought education back to basics, back to parents, and strengthened the principle of local control.
- Through President Reagan's historic executive order on the family, we set standards in law for determining whether policies help or hurt the American family.

Republicans have brought hope to families on the front lines of America's social reconstruction. We pledge to fulfill that hope and to keep the family at its proper place at the center of public policy.

Caring for Children

The family's most important function is to raise the next generation of Americans, handing on to them the Judeo-Christian values of Western civilization and our ideals or liberty. More than anything else, the ability of America's families to accomplish those goals will determine the course our country takes in the century ahead.

Our society is in an era of sweeping change. In this era of unprecedented opportunity, more women than ever before have entered the work force. As a result, many households depend upon some form of non-parental care for their youngsters. Relatives, neighbors, churches and synagogues, employers and others in the private sector, are helping to meet the demand for quality care. In the process, we are learning more about the needs of children and about the impact of various forms of care. That knowledge should guide public policy and private options on many issues affecting the way we work and raise our families.

Republicans affirm these common sense principles of child care:

- The more options families have in child care, the better. Government must not constrain their decisions. Individual choice should determine child care arrangements for the family.
- The best care for most children, especially in the early years, is parental. Government must never hinder it.

- Public policy must acknowledge the full range of family situations. Mothers or fathers who stay at home, who work part-time, or who work full-time, should all receive the same respect and consideration in public policy.
- Child care by close relatives, religious organizations, and other community groups should never be inhibited by government programs or policies.

In sum, this is a perfect example of the difference between the two parties. Republicans want to empower individuals, not bureaucrats. We seek to minimize the financial burdens imposed by government upon families, ensure their options, and preserve the role of our traditional voluntary institutions. Democrats propose a new federal program that negates parental choice and disdains religious participation. Republicans would never bar aid to any family for choosing child care that includes a simple prayer.

In returning to our traditional commitment to children, the Republican Party proposes a radically different approach:

- Establish a toddler tax credit for pre-school children as proposed by Vice President Bush, available to all familes of modest means, to help them support and care for their children in a manner best suited to their families' values and traditions.
- Establishment of a plan that does not discriminate against single-earner families with one parent in the home.
- Continue to reverse the Democrats' 30-year erosion of the dependent tax exemption. That exemption has been doubled under Republican leadership. This will empower parents to care for their families in a way that public services can never do.
- Make the dependent care tax credit available to low-income families with young children.
- Eliminate disincentives for grandparents and other seniors to care for children by repealing the earnings limitation for Social Security recipients.
- Encourage States to promote child care programs which allow teen-age mothers to remain in school.
- Promote in-home care—preferred by almost all parents — by allowing annual, instead of quarterly, payments of income taxes by employees and withholding taxes by employers.
- Encourage employers, including government agencies, to voluntarily address their employees' child care needs and use more flexible work schedules and job sharing to recognize the household demands upon their work force.
- Reform the tort liability system to prevent excessive litigation that discourages child care by groups who stand ready to meet the needs of working parents.

- Reform Federal Home Mortgage Association rules to retain mortgage eligibility for homeowners who offer family child care.

Adoption

Adoption is a special form of caring for children. We recognize the tremendous contributions of adoptive parents and foster parents. The Reagan/Bush Administration has given unprecedented attention to adoption through a presidential task force, whose recommendations point the way toward vastly expanding opportunities for children in need.

Republicans are determined to cut through red tape to facilitate the adoption process for those who can offer strong family life based on traditional values. Trapping minority and special needs children in the foster care system, when there are families ready to adopt these youngsters, is a national disgrace. We urge States to remove obstacles to the permanent placement of foster children and to reform antiquated regulations that make adoption needlessly difficult.

Pornography

America's children deserve to be free from pornography. We applaud Republicans in the 100th Congress who took the lead to ban interstate dial-a-porn. We endorse legislative and regulatory efforts to anchor more securely a standard of decency in telecommunications and to prohibit the sale of sexually explicit materials in outlets operated on federal property. We commend those who refuse to sell pornographic material. We support the rigorous enforcement of "community standards" against pornography.

Health

Americans are accustomed to miracles in health care. The relentless advance of science, boosted by space age technology, has transformed the quality of health care and broadened the exercise of our compassion. By the year 2000, more than 100,000 Americans will be more than 100 years old. Yesterday's science fiction regularly becomes today's medical routine.

The American people almost lost all that in the 1960s and 1970s, when political demagogues offered quack cures for the ills of our health care system. They tried to impose here the nationalized medicine that was disastrous in other countries.

Republicans believe in reduced government control of health care while maintaining an unequivocal commitment to quality health care:

- We fostered competition and consumer choice as the only way to hold down the

medical price spiral generated by government's open-ended spending on health programs.

- We gave the hospice movement its important role in federal programs.
- We launched a national campaign to ensure quality treatment and to prevent abuse in nursing homes.
- We led the way to enacting landmark legislation for catastrophic health insurance under Medicare.
- We speeded up the regulatory process for experimental drugs for life-threatening illness and loosened import controls to allow greater choice by patients.
- We promoted health care through pilot projects in the States. We took extraordinary steps to ensure home health care so that chronically ill children under Medicaid would not have to stay in the hospital.

Republicans will continue the recovery of America's health care system from the Democrats' mistakes of the past:

- We will promote continuing innovation to ensure that tomorrow's miracles are affordable and accessible to all. We are encouraged by advances in communications which enable small or isolated facilities to tap the resources of the world' s greatest centers of healing. Many breakthroughs in recent years have dramatically reduced the incidence of surgery and replaced lengthy hospital stays with out-patient treatment.
- We will work for continuing progress in providing the most cost effective, high-quality care.
- We will lead the fight for reform of medical malpractice laws to stop the intolerable escalation of malpractice insurance. It has artificially boosted costs for patients, driven many good doctors out of fields such as obstetrics and other high-risk specialties, and made care unavailable for many patients.
- We are opposed to the establishment of government-mandated professional practice fees and services requirements as a condition of professional licensure or license renewal.
- We are committed to avoiding the medical crisis facing Massachusetts — a State for which the American Medical Association observed a "moment of silence" at its annual meeting—a State where the decline in the availabiliity of medical care has reached a dangerous level.
- We will continue to seek opportunities for private and public cooperation in support of hospices.
- We are committed to improving the quality and financing of long-term care. We will remove regulatory and tax burdens to encourage private health insurance

policies for acute or long term care. We will work for convertibility of savings, IRAs, life insurance, and pensions to pay for long term care.

- We will encourge the trend in the private sector to expand opportunities for home health care to protect the integrity of the family and to provide a less expensive alternative to hospital stays. We want to ensure flexibility for both Medicare and Medicaid in the provision of services to those who need them at home or elsewhere.
- We will foster employee choice in selecting health plans to promote personal responsibility for wellness.
- Recognizing that medical catastrophes can strike regardless of age, we empathize with the plight of the thousands of American families with catastrophically ill children and will work toward making catastrophic health care coverage available to our youngest citizens.
- Recognizing that inequities may exist in the current treatment of health insurance costs for those who are self-employed, including farmers, we will study ways to more appropriately balance such costs.
- We will continue to promote alternative forms of group health care that foster competition and lower costs.
- We will make special provision for relief of rural hospitals and health care providers who have been unduly burdened by federal cost containment efforts. The availability of health services, especially during a crisis like the current drought, is essential for rural America.
- We will continue generous funding for the National Institutes of Health.
- We will hold down Medicaid costs by promoting State pilot programs to give low-income persons the opportunity to secure health insurance. We demand tough penalties against providers who defraud this and other health programs.
- We will work to assure access to health care for all Americans through public and private initiatives.
- We will promote wellness, especially for the nation's youth. Personal responsibility in behavior and diet will dramatically reduce the incidence of avoidable disease and curb health care costs in decades ahead.
- We will call on the Food and Drug Administration to accelerate its certification of technically sound alternatives to animal testing of drugs and cosmetics when considering data regarding product safety and efficacy.

AIDS

Those who suffer from AIDS, their families, and the men and women of medicine who care for the afflicted deserve our compassion and help. The Reagan-

Bush Administration launched the nation's fight against AIDS, committing more than $5 billion in the last five years. For 1989, the President's budget recommends a 42 percent increase in current funding.

We will vigorously fight against AIDS, recognizing that the enemy is one of the deadliest diseases to challenge medical research. Continued research on the virus is vital. We will continue as well to provide experimental drugs that may prolong life. We will establish within the Food and Drug Administration a process for expedited review of drugs which may benefit AIDS patients. We will allow supervised usage of experimental treatments.

We must not only marshal our scientific resources against AIDS, but must also protect those who do not have the disease. In this regard, education plays a critical role. AIDS education should emphasize that abstinence from drug abuse and sexual activity outside of marriage is the safest way to avoid infection with the AIDS virus. It is extremely important that testing and contact tracing measures be carried out and be appropriately confidential, as is the case with the long-standing public health measures to control other communicable diseases that are less dangerous than AIDS.

We will remove barriers to making use of one's own (autologous) blood or blood from a designated donor, and we call for penalties for knowingly donating tainted blood or otherwise deliberately endangering others.

The latency period between infection with the virus and onset of AIDS can be lengthy. People should be encouraged to seek early diagnosis and to remain on the job or in school as long as they are functionally capable.

Healthy Children, Healthy Families

As we strengthen the American family, we improve the health of the nation. From prenatal care to old age, strong family life is the linchpin of wellness and compassion.

This is especially important with regard to babies. We have reduced infant mortality, but it remains a serious problem in areas where alcohol, drugs, and neglect take a fearful toll on newborns. We will target federal health programs to help mothers and infants get a good start in life. We will assist neighborhood institutions, including religious groups, in reaching out to those on the margins of society to save their children, especially from fetal alcohol syndrome, the major cause of birth defects in this country.

Inadequate prenatal care for expectant mothers is the cause of untold numbers of premature and low birth-weight babies. These newborns start life at severe disadvantage and often require massive health care investments to have a chance for normal childhood. We continue to endorse the provision of adequate prenatal care for all expectant mothers, especially the poor and young.

We hail the way fetal medicine is revolutionizing care of children and dramatically expanding our knowledge of human development. Accordingly, we call for fetal protection, both in the work place and in scientific research.

Many of the health problems of young people today stem from poverty, moral confusion, and family disruption. Republicans are ready to address the root causes of today's youth crisis:

- We will assert absolutes of right and wrong concerning drug abuse and other forms of self-destructive behavior.
- We will require parental consent for unemancipated minors to receive contraceptives from federally funded family planning clinics.
- We support efforts like the Adolescent Family Life program to teach teens the traditional values of restraint and the sanctity of marriage.
- We urge all branches of the entertainment and communications industry to exercise greater responsibility in addressing the youth market.

To prepare for tomorrow's expanding opportunities, today's young Americans must be challenged by high values with the support that comes from strong families. That is the surest way to guide them to their own affirmation of life.

Older Americans

Older Americans are both our bridge to all that is precious in our history and the enduring foundation on which we build the future. Young Americans see most clearly when they stand on the shoulders of the past.

After eight years of President Reagan's youthful leadership, older Americans are safer and more secure. In 1980, we promised to put Social Security back on a sound financial footing. We delivered. We established the national commission that developed the plan to restore the system and led the way in enacting its recommendations into law.

Now that Social Security is in healthy shape, congressional Democrats are plotting ways to use its short-term revenue surplus for their own purposes. We make this promise: They shall not do so. We pledge to preserve the integrity of the Social Security trust funds. We encourage public officials at all levels to safeguard the integrity of public and private pension funds against raiding by anyone, in labor, business, or government, such as in Massachusetts where the current Democrat governor has raided $29 million from the State pension reserves to fund his enormous deficit in the State budget.

We will not allow liberal Democrats to imperil the other gains the elderly have made during the Reagan-Bush Administration:

- Inflation, the despoiler of household budgets for the aged, has been reduced to less than one-third its peak rate under the last Democrat Administration.
- Passage of our anti-crime legislation has helped target resources to fight crime against the elderly, many of whom have been prisoners in their own homes.
- As a result of the Republican economic program, the poverty rate for older Americans has declined by 20 percent during the Republican Administration. When the value of non-cash benefits is counted, the poverty rate is the lowest in history: 3 percent.
- We dramatically cut estate taxes so surviving spouses will not have to sell off the property they worked a lifetime to enjoy just to pay the IRS.
- President Reagan led the Congress in expanding Medicare coverage to include catastrophic health costs.
- Effective spending on Medicare has more than doubled. We have, however, saved money for both taxpayers and beneficiaries through reforms in Medicare procedures.
- Congressional Republicans have supported reauthorization of the broad range of programs under the Older Americans Act.
- The Republican Party reaffirms its long-standing opposition to the earnings test for Social Security recipients. Industrious older persons should not be penalized for continuing to contribute their skills and experience to society.

The 1990s should be the best decade ever for America's older worker. Older Americans will be our natural teachers. In a civilization headed for the stars, they will help us keep our feet on the ground.

The Homeless

Republicans are determined to help the homeless as a matter of ethical commitment, as well as sound public policy. The Reagan-Bush Administration has been at the forefront of the effort:

- In 1987, President Reagan signed a $1 billion aid package to help local governments aid the homeless.
- In 1988, the federal government will spend $400 million on emergency shelters and medical care alone. Today, a total of 45 federally assisted programs are potentially available to the homeless.
- In 1983, we launched an Emergency Food and Shelter Program under the Federal Emergency Management Administration.
- The General Services Administration has donated both buildings and equipment for shelters.

- In 1985, the Department of Housing and Urban Development (HUD) began to lease single-family homes at a nominal rent for use as shelters.
- The Department of Agriculture has provided hundreds of millions of dollars worth of surplus food — more than 1.1 billion pounds to soup kitchens and shelters.
- The Alcohol, Drug Abuse and Mental Health Administration gives the States about a half-billion dollars a year to offset the lack of outpatient services.

Homelessness demonstrates the failure of liberalism. It is the result of Democrat policies in the 1960s and 1970s that disrupted mental health care, family stability, low-cost housing, and the authority of towns and cities to deal with people in need. Republicans are ready to deal with the root causes of the problem:

- Our top priority must be homeless families. As part of an overall emphasis on family responsibility, we will strongly enforce child support laws. We call for development of a model divorce reform law that will adequately safeguard the economic and social interests of mothers and children while securing fairness to fathers in decisions concerning child custody and support.
- We will improve safety in federally assisted shelters for the good of all, particularly families.
- We will work with State and local governments to ensure that education is available to homeless children. All appropriate federal education and health programs must make provision for the special needs of these youngsters.
- We will create, as a national emergency effort, a regulatory reform task force drawn from all levels of government to break through the restrictions that keep 1.7 million housing units unrehabilitated and out of use. We will explore incentives for the private sector to put these housing units back into service.
- As detailed elsewhere in this platform, we will advance tenant management and resident ownership of public housing as a proven means of upgrading the living environment of low-income families.
- We favor expanding Community Development Block Grants for acquiring or rehabilitating buildings for shelters. We urge work requirements, no matter how modest, for shelter residents so they can retain skills and a sense of responsibility for their future.
- Rent controls promise housing below its market cost, but inevitably result in a shortage of decent homes. Our people should not have to underwrite any community which erodes its own housing supply by rent control.

We call upon the courts to cooperate with local officials and police departments in arranging for treatment for persons whose actions disrupt the community or endanger their own or others' safety.

CONSTITUTIONAL GOVERNMENT AND INDIVIDUAL RIGHTS

Equal Rights

Since its inception, the Republican Party has stood for the worth of every person. On that ground, we support the pluralism and diversity that have been part of our country's greatness. "Deep in our hearts, we do believe":

- That bigotry has no place in American life. We denounce those persons, organizations, publications and movements which practice or promote racism, anti-Semitism or religious intolerance.
- That the Pledge of Allegiance should be recited daily in schools in all States. Students who learn we are "one nation, under God, indivisible, with liberty and justice for all" will shun the politics of fear.
- In equal rights for all. The Reagan-Bush Administration has taken to court a record number of civil rights and employment discrimination cases. We will continue our vigorous enforcement of statutes to prevent illegal discrimination on account of sex, race, creed, or national origin.
- In guaranteeing opportunity, not dictating the results of fair competition. We will resist efforts to replace equal rights with discriminatory quota systems and preferential treatment. Quotas are the most insidious form of reverse discrimination against the innocent.
- In defending religious freedom. Mindful of our religious diversity, we firmly support the right of students to engage in voluntary prayer in schools. We call for full enforcement of the Republican legislation that now guarantees equal access to school facilities by student religious groups.
- That the unborn child has a fundamental individual right to life which cannot be infringed. We therefore reaffirm our support for a human life amendment to the Constitution, and we endorse legislation to make clear that the Fourteenth Amendment's protections apply to unborn children. We oppose the use of public revenues for abortion and will eliminate funding for organizations which advocate or support abortion. We commend the efforts of those individuals and religious and private organizations that are providing positive alternatives to abortion by meeting the physical, emotional, and financial needs of pregnant women and offering adoption services where needed.
- We applaud President Reagan's fine record of judicial appointments, and we reaffirm our support for the appointment of judges at all levels of the judiciary who respect traditional family values and the sanctity of innocent human life.
- That churches, religious schools, and any other religious institution should not be taxed. We reject as wrong, bigoted, and a massive violation of the first Amendment the current attempt by the American Civil Liberties Union to tax the Roman Catholic Church or any other religious institutions it targets in the future.

Private Property

We believe the right of private property is the cornerstone of liberty. It safeguards for citizens everything of value, including their right of contract to produce and sell goods and services. We want to expand ownership to all Americans, for that is the key for individuals to control their own future.

To advance private stewardship of natural resources, we call for a reduction in the amount of land controlled by government, especially in our western States. Private ownership is best for our economy, best for our environment, and best for our communities. We likewise consider water rights a State issue, not a federal one.

Women's Rights

We renew our historic commitment to equal rights for women. The Republican Party pioneered the right of women to vote and initiated the rights now embodied in the Equal Pay Act, requiring equal pay for equal work. But legal rights mean nothing without opportunity, and that has been the hallmark of Republican policy. In government, the Reagan-Bush team has broken all records for the advancement of women to the most important positions: 28 percent of the top policy-level appointments went to women. But far more important than what we've done in government is what women have accomplished with the economic freedom and incentives our policies have provided them.

We must remove remaining obstacles to women's achieving their full potential and full reward. That does not include the notion of federally mandated comparable worth, which would substitute the decisions of bureaucrats for the judgment of individuals. It does include equal rights for women who work for the Congress. We call upon the Democrat leadership of the House and Senate to join Republican Members in applying to Congress the civil rights laws that apply to the rest of the nation. Women should not be second-class citizens anywhere in our country, but least of all beneath the dome of the Capitol.

- Recognizing that women represent less than 5 percent of the U.S. Congress, only 12 percent of the nation's statewide offices, plus 15 percent of State legislative positions, the Republican Party strongly supports the achievements of women in seeking an equal role in the governing of our country and is committed to the vigorous recruitment, training, and campaign support of women candidates at all levels.

Americans with Disabilities

One measure of our country's greatness is the way it treats its disabled citizens.

Our citizens are the nation's most precious resource. As Republicans, we are committed to ensuring increased opportunities for every individual to reach his or

her maximum potential. This commitment includes providing opportunities for individuals with disabilities. The 1980s have been a revolution, a declaration of independence for persons with disabilities, and Republicans have initiated policies which remove barriers so that such persons are more independent.

The most effective way to increase opportunities for such persons is to remove intentional and unintentional barriers to education, employment, housing, transportation, health care, and other basic services. Republicans have played an important role in removing such barriers:

- Republicans supported the creation of a new program to provide early intervention services to infants and toddlers with disabilities.
- Republicans initiated a supported employment program that allows individuals with severe disabilities to earn competitive wages in integrated work settings, thus, in many instances, creating first-time taxpayers.
- Republicans initiated changes in the Social Security Act that now permit individuals with disabilities to work without losing health insurance coverage.
- Republicans developed legislation to increase the availability of technology-related assistance for individuals with disabilities, thereby increasing their ability to do things for themselves, others, and their communities.
- Republicans have made a sustained commitment to policies that create opportunities for individuals with disabilities to lead productive and creative lives.

Republicans will continue to support such policies:

- We recognize the great potential of disabled persons and support efforts to remove artificial barriers that inhibit them from reaching their potential, and making their contributions, in education, employment and recreation. This includes the removal, insofar as practicable, of architectural, transportation, communication and attitudinal barriers.
- We support efforts to provide disabled voters full access to the polls and opportunity to participate in all aspects of the political process.
- By promoting vigorous economic growth, we will provide incentives for the scientific and technological research that may reverse or compensate for many disabilities.
- We pledge to fight discrimination in health care. Following the example of President Reagan, we insist upon full treatment for disabled infants. We find no basis, whether in law or medicine or ethics, for denying care or treatment to any medically dependent or disabled person because of handicap, age, or infirmity.
- We will strongly enforce statutory prohibitions barring discrimination because of handicap in any program receiving federal financial assistance.

- We will protect the rights established under the Education for All Handicapped Children Act, Section 504 of the Rehabilitation Act of 1973, and the Civil Rights of Institutionalized Persons Act. We will balance those rights against the public's right to be protected against diseases and conditions which directly threaten the health and safety of others.
- We recognize the need to procedural due process rights of persons with disabilities both to prevent their placement into inappropriate programs or settings and to ensure that their rights are represented by guardians or other advocates when necessary.

We endorse policies that give individuals with disabilities the right to participate in decisions related to their education, the right to affect how and where they live and the right to choose or change a job or career.

To further promote the independence and productivity of people with disabilities and their integration into the mainstream of life, the Republican Party supports legislation to remove the bias in the Medicaid program toward serving disabled individuals in isolated institutional settings and ensure that appropriate, community-based services are reimbursable through Medicaid.

Native Americans

We support self-determination for Indian Tribes in managing their own affairs and resources. Recognizing the government-to-government trust responsibility, we will work to end dependency fostered by federal controls. Reservations should be free to become enterprise zones so their people can fully share in America's prosperity. We will work with tribal governments to improve environmental conditions and will ensure equitable participation by Native Americans in federal programs in health, housing, job training, and education.

We endorse efforts to preserve the culture of native Hawaiians and to ensure their equitable participation in federal programs that can recognize and preserve their unique place in the life of our nation.

The Right of Gun Ownership

Republicans defend the constitutional right to keep and bear arms. When this right is abused by an individual who uses a gun in the commission of a crime, we call for stiff, mandatory penalties.

The Rights of Workers

We affirm the right of all freely to form, join or assist labor organizations to bargain collectively, consistent with State laws. Labor relations must be based on fairness and mutual respect. We renew our long-standing support for the right of

States to enact "Right-to-Work" laws. To protect the political rights of every worker, we oppose the use of compulsory dues or fees for partisan purposes. Workers should not have to pay for political activity they oppose, and no worker should be coerced by violence or intimidation by any party to a labor dispute.

The Republican Party supports legislation to amend the Hobbs Act, so that union officials, like all other Americans, are once again subject to the laws prohibiting against extortion and violence in labor disputes.

We also support amendments to the National Labor Relations Act to provide greater protection from labor violence for workers who choose to work during strikes.

The Right to Political Participation

Republicans want to broaden involvement in the political process. We oppose government controls that make it harder for average citizens to be politically active. We especially condemn the congressional Democrats' scheme to force taxpayer funding of campaigns.

Because we support citizen participation in politics, we continue to favor whatever legislation may be necessary to permit American citizens residing in Guam, the Virgin Islands, American Samoa, the Northern Marianas Islands, and Puerto Rico to vote for president and vice president in national elections and permit their elected federal delegate to have the rights and privileges — except for voting on the floor — of other Members of Congress.

Puerto Rico has been a territory of the United States since 1898. The Republican Party vigorously supports the right of the United States citizens of Puerto Rico to be admitted into the Union as a fully sovereign State after they freely so determine. Therefore, we support the establishment of a presidential task force to prepare the necessary legislation to ensure that the people of Puerto Rico have the opportunity to exercise at the earliest possible date their right to apply for admission into the Union.

We also pledge that a decision of the people of Puerto Rico in favor of statehood will be implemented through an admission bill that would provide for a smooth fiscal transition, recognize the concept of a multicultural society for its citizens, and ensure the right to retain their Spanish language and traditions.

We recognize that the people of Guam have voted for a closer relationship with the United States of America, and we reaffirm our support of their right to improve their political relationship through a commonwealth status.

The Republican Party welcomes, as the newest member of the American family, the people of the Commonwealth of the Northern Marianas Islands, who became U.S. citizens with President Reagan's 1986 presidential proclamation.

Immigration

We welcome those from other lands who bring to America their ideals and industry. At the same time, we insist upon our country's absolute right to control its borders. We call upon our allies to join us in the responsibility shared by all democratic nations for resettlement of refugees, especially those fleeing communism in Southeast Asia.

Restoring the Constitution

We reassert adherence to the Tenth Amendment, reserving to the States and to the people all powers not expressly delegated to the national government.

Our Constitution provides for a separation of powers among the three branches of government. In that system, judicial power must be exercised with deference toward State and local authority; it must not expand at the expense of our representative institutions. When the courts try to reorder the priorities of the American people, they undermine the stature of the judiciary and erode respect for the rule of law. That is why we commend the Reagan-Bush team for naming to the federal courts distinguished women and men committed to judicial restraint, the rights of law-abiding citizens, and traditional family values. We pledge to continue their record. Where appropriate, we support congressional use of Article III, Section 2 of the Constitution to restrict the jurisdiction of federal courts.

Government Ethics and Congressional Reform

As the United States celebrates the bicentennial of the U.S. Congress, many Americans are becoming painfully aware that they are being disenfranchised and inadequately represented by their elected officials.

Indeed, the process of government has broken down on Capitol Hill. The Founding Fathers of the United States Constitution would be shocked by congressional behavior:

- The Democrat congressional leaders exempt themselves from the laws they impose on the people in areas like health, safety, and civil rights.
- Salaries and staff keep growing. Lavish free mailing privileges and other power perks help most incumbents hold onto their offices, election after election.
- Out of 91 appropriations bills in the past seven years, only seven made it to the president's desk on time.
- A catch-all bill to fund the government for 1988 was 2,100 pages long, lumping together 13 money bills that should have been separately subject to presidential review.
- $44 billion is currently being spent for programs not authorized by legislation.

- Special interest spending and pork barrel deals are larded throughout massive bills passed in chaotic late-night sessions.
- Vetoed bills are not dealt with directly by the Congress but are buried in other pending legislation.
- Phony numbers are used to estimate budgets and to cover up the true costs of legislation.

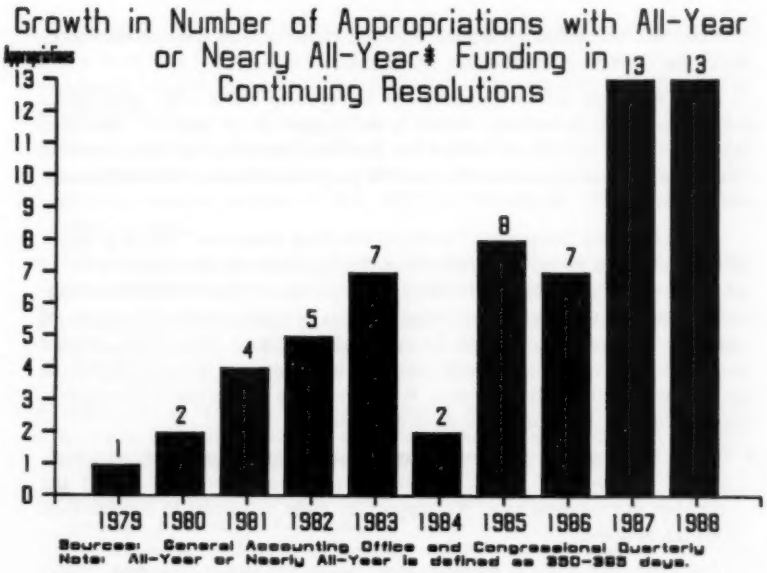
Even worse, outright offenses against ethical standards and public laws are treated lightly. National security leaks go unpunished. In the House of Representatives, the Ethics Committee has become a shield for Democrats who get caught but don't get punished.

After 36 years of one-party rule, the House of Representatives is no longer the people's branch of government. It is the broken branch. It is an arrogant oligarchy that has subverted the Constitution. The Democrat congressional leaders:

- Stole a congressional seat from the people of Indiana by barring a duly elected, and officially certified, Republican Member.
- Flagrantly abuse every standard of accepted procedure by adjourning and, contrary to 200 years of House tradition, immediately reconvening in order to create a "new day" and pass legislation previously defeated.
- Deny the century-old right of the minority party to offer its final alternatives to bills.
- Change House rules to prevent debate and thwart the offering of amendments.
- Rig adoption of substantive legislation on mere procedural votes, so their followers won't be accountable on controversial votes to the people back home.
- Protect their cronies charged with personal misconduct or criminal activities.
- Refuse to allow the House to vote on issues of tremendous concern to the American people and viciously penalize independent Democrats who vote their conscience.
- Rig the subcommittee system to give themselves artificial majorities and additional staff members.

Republicans want to hold accountable to the people, the Congress and every other element of government. We will:

- Extend the independent counsel law to Congress.
- Apply health and safety laws and civil rights statutes to the Congress.
- Give to whistleblowers on Capitol Hill the same legal protection they have in the executive branch, to encourage employees to report illegalities, corruption and sexual harassment.



- Implement the budget reform agenda outlined elsewhere in this platform — a balanced budget amendment, line-item veto, and other steps — to restore accountability, order, and truth in government to the way Congress spends the people's money.
- Support citizen efforts in the Senate to defeat the gerrymanders that steal seats for Democrat congressmen by denying fair representation to the voters.
- Force democracy into the committee system of the House so that committees and staffs reflect the overall composition of the House.
- We favor a constitutional amendment which would place some restriction on the number of consecutive terms a man or woman may serve in the U.S. House of Representatives or the U.S. Senate.

EDUCATION FOR THE FUTURE

Republican leadership has launched a new era in American education. Our vision of excellence has brought education back to parents, back to basics, and back on a track of excellence leading to a brighter and stronger future for America.

Because education is the key to opportunity, we must make America a nation of learners, ready to compete in the rapidly changing world of the future. Our goal

is to combine traditional values and enduring truths with the most modern techniques and technology for teaching and learning.

This challenge will be immense. For two decades before 1981, poor public policies had led to an alarming decline in performance in our schools. Unfocused federal spending seemed to worsen the situation, hamstringing education with regulations and wasting resources in faddish programs top-heavy with administrative overhead.

Then President Reagan and Vice President Bush rallied our "nation at risk." The response was in the best tradition of the American people. In every State, indeed, in every community, individuals and organizations have launched a neighborhood movement for education reform. It has brought together Americans of every race and creed in a crusade for our children's future. Since 1980, average salaries for elementary and secondary teachers have increased to over $28,000, an increase of 20 percent after inflation. We can enhance this record of accomplishment by committing ourselves to these principles:

- Parents have the primary right and responsibility for education. Private institutions, communities, States, and the federal government must support and stimulate that parental role. We support the right of parents to educate their children at home.
- Choice and competition in education foster quality and protect consumers' rights.
- Accountability and evaluation of performance at all levels of education is the key to continuing reform in education. We must reward excellence in learning, in teaching, and in administration.
- Values are the core of good education. A free society needs a moral foundation for its learning. We oppose any programs in public schools which provide birth control or abortion services or referrals. Our "first line of defense" to protect our youth from contracting AIDS and other sexually communicable diseases, from teen pregnancy, and from illegal drug use must be abstinence education.
- Quality in education should be available to all our children within their communities and neighborhoods. Federal policy should empower low-income families to choose quality and demand accountability in their children's schooling.
- Throughout all levels of education we must initiate action to reduce the deplorable dropout rate which deprives young people of their full potential.
- Federal programs must focus on students at special risk, especially those with physical disabilities or language deficits, to increase their chance at a productive future in the mainstream of American life.
- Because America's future will require increasingly competent leadership in all walks of life, national policy should emphasize the need to provide our most talented students with special programs to challenge their abilities.

Based on those principles, the Republican agenda for better education looks first to home and family, then to communities and States. In States and localities, we support practical, down-to-earth reforms that have made a proven difference in actual operation:

- Choice in education, especially for poor families, fosters the parental involvement that is essential for student success, and States should consider enacting voucher systems or other means of encouraging competition among public schools.
- Performance testing, both for students and teachers, measures progress, assures accountability to parents and the public, and keeps standards high.
- Merit pay, career ladders, or other rewards for superior teachers acknowledge our esteem for them and encourage others to follow their example of dedication to a profession that is critical to our nation's future.
- Making use of volunteerism from the private sector and providing opportunity for accelerated accreditation for those with needed expertise broadens the classroom experience and encourages excellence.
- Expansions of curriculum to include the teaching of the history, culture, geography and, particularly, the languages of key nations of the world is a necessity. To compete successfully throughout the world, we must acquire the ability to speak the languages of our customers.
- Excellence in the teaching of geography is essential to equipping our people with the ability to capture new markets in all parts of the world.
- Discipline is a prerequisite for learning. Our schools must be models of order and decorum, not jungles of drugs and violence.

On the federal level, Republicans have worked to facilitate State and local reform movements:

- We kept the spotlight on the reform movement through White House leadership, and we refocused the Department of Education to recognize and foster excellence.
- We enacted legislation to ensure equal access to schools for student religious groups and led congressional efforts to restore voluntary school prayer.
- We led a national crusade against illiteracy, following the example of Barbara Bush.
- We put into law protection for pupils in federally funded programs, to shield students and their families from intrusive research and offensive psychological testing.
- We strengthened education programs by proposing to replace federal aid to schools with direct assistance that would give choice to low-income parents.

- We broke new ground in early childhood development programs, such as Even Start, that emphasize the involvement of parents in the learning process and address adult illiteracy and school readiness education holistically.
- We intervened in court cases to defend the right of students to learn in a safe, drug-free environment.

We will continue to advance that agenda and to expand horizons for learning, teaching, and mastering the future:

- We will protect the Pledge of Allegiance in all schools as a reminder of the values which must be at the core of learning for a free society.
- We will use federal programs to foster excellence, rewarding "Merit Schools" which significantly improve education for their students.
- We will urge our local school districts to recognize the value of kindergarten and pre-kindergarten programs.
- We will direct federal matching funds to promote magnet schools that turn students toward the challenges of the future rather than the failures of the past.
- We will support laboratories of educational excellence in every State by refocusing federal funds for educational research.
- We will increase funding for the Head Start program to help children get a fair chance at learning, right from the beginning.
- We will work with local schools and the private sector to develop models for evaluating teachers and other school officials.
- We will continue to support tuition tax credits for parents who choose to educate their children in private educational institutions.
- We would establish a public-private partnership using the Department of Labor's Job Training Partnership Act funds to encourage youth to stay in school and graduate. The Labor Department funds would be made available to local employers and business groups to hire high school students after school and during the summer with the requirement that they keep their grades at a "C" average or above until graduation.

In higher education, Republicans want to promote both opportunity and responsibility:

- We will keep resources focused on low-income students and address the barriers that discourage minority students from entering and succeeding in institutions of higher education.
- We are determined to reverse the intolerable rates of default in the guaranteed student loan program to make more money available to those who really need to borrow it.

- We will keep the spotlight of public attention on the college cost spiral — running far ahead of inflation overall — and challenge administrators to exercise more fiscal responsibility.
- We will create a College Savings Bond program, with tax-exempt interest, to help families save for their children's higher education.
- We will condition federal aid to post-secondary institutions upon their good faith effort to maintain safe and drug-free campuses.
- We will insist that freedom of speech is not only a fundamental right, it is one of the first lines of education. This freedom should be afforded to all speakers with a minimum of harrassment.
- We will continue education benefits for veterans of military service and advance the principle that those who serve their country in the armed forces have first call on federal education assistance.
- We will continue the Reagan-Bush policy of emphasizing vocational-technical education. A large number of jobs in our society require secondary and post-secondary vocational-technical education. Federal programs and policies must recognize and enhance vocational-technical students.
- We will support educational programs in federal prisons that will allow prisoners the opportunity to become literate and to learn an employable skill. We encourage similar programs at the state level.

To compete globally, our society must prepare our children for the world of work. We cannot allow one of every eight 17-year-olds to remain functionally illiterate. We cannot allow 1 million students to drop out of high school every year, most of them without basic skills; therefore, we must teach them reading, writing, and mathematics. We must reestablish their obligation to learn.

Education for the future means more than formal schooling in classrooms. About 75 percent of our current work force will need some degree of retraining by the year 2000. More than half of all jobs we will create in the 1990s will require some education beyond high school, and much of that will be obtained outside of regular educational institutions. Unprecedented flexibility in working arrangements, career changes, and a stampede of technological advance are ushering us into an era of lifelong learning. Therefore, we support employment training programs at all levels of government, such as the Job Training Partnership Act and the recently restructured Worker Adjustment Program for dislocated workers. The placement success of these programs can be directly traced to their public/private sector partnerships and local involvement in their program development and implementation.

In the 1960s and 1970s, we learned what doesn't solve the problems of education: federal financing and regimentation of our schools. In the 1980s, we

asserted what works: parental responsibility, community support and local control, good teachers and determined administrators, and a return to the basic values and content of Western civilization. That combination gave generations of Americans the world's greatest opportunities for learning. It can guarantee the same for future generations.

Arts and Humanities

Republicans consider the resurgence of the arts and humanities a vital part of getting back to basics in education. Our young people must acquire more than information and skills. They must learn to reason and to appreciate the intellectual achievements that express the enduring values of our civilization. To that end, we will:

- Continue the Republican economic renaissance which has made possible a tremendous outpouring of support for the arts and humanities.
- Support full deductibility for donations to tax-exempt cultural institutions in order to encourage the private support of arts and humanities.
- Support the National Endowments for the Arts and Humanities and the Institute of Museum Services in their effort to support America's cultural institutions, artists, and scholars.
- Guard against the misuse of governmental grants by those who attack or derogate any race or creed and oppose the politicization of the National Endowments for the Arts and Humanities.

While recognizing the diversity of our people, we encourage educational institutions to emphasize in the arts and humanities those ideas and cultural accomplishments that address the ethical foundations of our culture.

Science and Technology

Our nation's continuing progress depends on scientific and technological innovation. It is America's economic fountain of youth. Republicans advocate a creative partnership between government and the private sector to ensure the dynamism and creativity of scientific research and technology:

- We recognize that excellence in education, and especially scientific literacy, is a precondition for progress, and that economic growth makes possible the nation's continuing advancement in scientific research.
- We consider a key priority in any increased funding for the National Science Foundation the retooling of science and engineering labs at colleges and universities.
- We endorse major national projects like the superconducting Super Collider.

- We will ensure that tax policy gives optimum incentives for the private sector to fund a high level of advanced research. Toward that end, we will make permanent the current tax credit for research and development and extend it to cooperative research ventures.
- We will strengthen the role of science and engineering in national policy by reinforcing the Office of the President's Science Adviser with the addition of a Science Advisory Council.
- We will encourage exchange of scientific information, especially between business and academic institutions, to speed up the application of research to benefit the public.
- We will improve the acquisition of scientific and technical information from other countries through expedited translation services and more aggressive outreach by federal agencies.
- We will include international technology flows as part of U.S. trade negotiations to ensure that the benefits of foreign advances are available to Americans.
- We will encourage innovation by strengthening protection for intellectual property at home and abroad. We will promote the public benefits that come from commercialization of research conducted under federal sponsorship by allowing private ownership of intellectual property developed in that manner.
- We will oppose regulation which stifles competition and hinders breakthroughs that can transform life for the better in areas like biotechnology.

This is an agenda for more than science and technology. It will broaden economic opportunity, sustain our ability to compete globally, and enhance the quality of life for all.

Space

The Republican Party will reestablish U.S. preeminence in space. It is our nation's frontier, our manifest destiny. President Reagan has set ambitious goals for a space comeback. We are determined to meet them and move on to even greater challenges.

We support further development of the space station, the National Aerospace Plane, Project Pathfinder, a replacement shuttle, and the development of alternate launch vehicles. We endorse Mission to Planet Earth for space science to advance our understanding of environmental and climatic forces.

A resurgent America, renewed economically and in spirit, must get on with its business of greatness. We must commit to a manned flight to Mars around the year 2000 and to continue exploration of the moon.

These goals will be achievable only with full participation by private initiative. We welcome the Reagan-Bush initiative to increase the role of the private sector in transport, particularly in the launch of commercial satellites. The Reagan-Bush Administration's proposed space station will allow the private sector additional opportunities in the area of research and manufacturing.

Our program for freedom in space will allow millions of American investors to put their money on the future. That's one of the ways to lift the conquest of space out of the congressional budget logjam. Republicans believe that America must have a clear vision for the future of the space program, well-defined goals, and streamlined implementation, as we reach for the stars.

STRONG COMMUNITIES AND NEIGHBORHOODS

Crime

Republicans want a free and open society for every American. That means more than economic advancement alone. It requires the safety and security of persons and their property. It demands an end to crime.

Republicans stand with the men and women who put their lives on the line every day, in State and local police forces and in federal law enforcement agencies. We are determined to reestablish safety in the streets of those communities where the poor, the hard-working, and the elderly now live in fear. Despite opposition from liberal Democrats, we've made a start:

- The rate of violent crime has fallen 20 percent since 1981. Personal thefts fell 21 percent, robberies fell 31 percent, assaults fell 17 percent, and household burglaries fell 30 percent.
- In 1986, crimes against individuals reached their lowest level in 14 years.
- The Reagan-Bush Administration has crusaded for victims' rights in trials and sentencing procedures and has advocated restitution by felons to their victims.
- We have been tough on white-collar crime, too. We have filed more criminal anti-trust cases than the previous Administration.
- We pushed a historic reform of toughened sentencing procedures for federal courts to make the punishment fit the crime.
- We appointed to the courts judges who have been sensitive to the rights of victims and law abiding citizens.

We will forge ahead with the Republican anti-crime agenda:

- We must never allow the presidency and the Department of Justice to fall into the hands of those who coddle hardened criminals. Republicans oppose furloughs for those criminals convicted of first degree murder and others who are serving a life sentence without possibility of parole. We believe that victims'

rights should not be accorded less importance than those of convicted felons.

- We will reestablish the federal death penalty.
- We will reform the exclusionary rule, to prevent the release of guilty felons on technicalities.
- We will reform cumbersome habeas corpus procedures, used to delay cases and prevent punishment of the guilty.
- We support State laws implementing preventive detention to allow courts to deny bail to those considered dangerous and likely to commit additional crimes.

The election of 1988 will determine which way our country deals with crime. A Republican President and a Republican Congress can lay the foundation for a safer future.

Drug-Free America

The Republican Party is committed to a drug-free America. Our policy is strict accountability, for users of illegal drugs as well as for those who profit by that usage.

The drug epidemic didn't just happen. It was fueled by the liberal attitudes of the 1960s and 1970s that tolerated drug usage. Drug abuse directly threatens the fabric of our society. It is part of a worldwide narcotics empire whose $300 billion business makes it one of the largest industries on earth.

The Reagan-Bush Administration has set out to destroy it. In the past six years, federal drug arrests have increased by two-thirds. Compared to 1980, two and a half times as many drug offenders were sent to prison in 1987. Federal spending for drug enforcement programs more than tripled in the last seven years. And we have broken new ground by enlisting U.S. intelligence agencies in the fight against drug trafficking.

Drug usage in our armed forces has plummeted as a direct result of an aggressive education and random testing program. In 1983, we instituted random drug testing in the Coast Guard. At that time, 10.3 percent of the tests showed positive drug usage. As a result of this testing program, the positive usage rate fell dramatically to 2.9 percent in 1987. The Reagan-Bush Administration has also undertaken efforts to ensure that all those in safety related positions in our transportation system are covered by similar drug testing requirements. We commend this effort.

We are determined to finish the job:

- The Republican Party unequivocally opposes legalizing or decriminalizing any illicit drug.
- We support strong penalties, including the death penalty for major drug traffickers.

- User accountability for drug usage is long overdue. Conviction for any drug crime should make the offender ineligible for discretionary federal assistance, grants, loans, and contracts for a period of time.
- To impress young Americans with the seriousness of our fight against drugs, we urge States to suspend eligibility for a driver's license to anyone convicted of a drug offense.
- We urge school districts to get tough on illegal drug use by notifying parents and police whenever it is discovered.
- We will encourage tougher penalties for those who use children in illegal narcotics operations.
- We will require federal contractors and grantees to establish a drug-free work place with the goal that no American will have to work around drug abuse.
- We will suspend passports from those convicted of major drug offenses.
- To protect residents of public housing, we will evict persons dealing in drugs. We will foster resident review committees to screen out drug abusers and dealers. We will promote tenant management as the surest cure for the drug plague in public projects.
- We will strengthen interdiction of foreign drugs and expand the military's role in stopping traffickers.
- We will work with foreign governments to eradicate drug crops in their countries.
- In a summit of Western Hemisphere nations, we will seek total cooperation from other governments in wiping out the international drug empire.
- In addition to our enforcement activities, we encourage drug education in our schools. These programs should begin as early as the elementary school years, before children are subjected to peer pressure to experiment with drugs, and should continue through high school. Cutting down on the demand for drugs will be of great assistance as we increase our enforcement efforts to reduce drug supply.
- We will encourage seizure and forfeiture programs by the Department of the Treasury and each State to take the profits out of illicit drug sales.

We commend our fellow citizens who are actively joining the war against drugs. Drug dealers are domestic terrorists, and we salute the heroic residents of poor neighborhoods who have boldly shut down crack houses and run traffickers out of their communities.

We recognize the need to improve the availability of drug rehabilitation and treatment.

There's a bright side to the picture. We know the most powerful deterrent to drug abuse: strong, stable family life, along with the absolute approach summed up

in "Just Say No." Nancy Reagan has made that phrase the battle-cry of the war against drugs, and it is echoed by more than 10,000 Just Say No clubs. We salute her for pointing the way to our nation's drug-free future.

Opportunity and Assistance

Our country's economic miracle of the last eight years has been the most successful assault on poverty in our era. Millions of families have worked their way into the mainstream of national life. The poverty rate continues to decline. However, many remain in poverty, and we pledge to help them in their struggle for self-sufficiency and independence.

For most of our country's history, helping those less fortunate was a community responsibility. Strong families pulled together, and strong communities cared for those in need. That is more than a description of the past. It is a prescription for the future, pointing the way toward real reform of today's welfare mess through these Republican principles:

- We support the maintenance of income assistance programs for those who cannot work. In particular, we recognize our responsibility to ensure a decent standard of living for the aged, the disabled, and children dependent upon the community.
- Poverty can be addressed by income assistance or in-kind services. Dependency, on the other hand, requires a comprehensive strategy to change patterns of attitude and behavior. We will work to address both poverty and dependency.
- Work is an essential component of welfare reform, and education is an essential component of employability. Welfare reform must require participation in education and work, and provide day care assistance and continued access to Medicaid during the transition to full independence.
- Fathers of welfare dependent children must be held accountable by mandating paternity determinations and requiring the participation of unemployed fathers in education and work programs.
- State and local administration of education, work, and welfare programs is best for both the taxpayers and those in need.
- State and local pilot programs in welfare are the cutting edge of welfare reform. States should be granted the authority by the federal government to pursue innovative programs which return teen mothers to school and welfare recipients to work. Congressional Democrats are blocking the expansion of this vital process. A Republican Congress will give the States authority to meet local needs.
- Welfare fraud is an offense against both the taxpayers and the poor. Whether perpetrated by participants or providers of services, its eradication is an essential component of a compassionate welfare policy.

We are committed to assisting those in need. We are equally committed to addressing the root causes of poverty. Divorce, desertion, and illegitimacy have been responsible for almost all the increase in child poverty in the last 15 years. Because strong family life is the most remarkable anti-poverty force in history, Republicans will make the reinforcement of family rights and responsibilities an essential component of public policy. Stronger enforcement of child support laws must be an important part of that effort, along with the revision of State laws which have left many women and children vulnerable to economic distress.

Children in poverty deserve our strongest support. We are committed to safer neighborhoods and full prosecution for child abuse and exploitation. We will reach out to these children through Head Start and targeted education, basic health and nutrition assistance, local community efforts and individual concern. But something more is required to fulfill the hope for self-sufficiency: a job in an expanding economy. The compassionate policy for children in need is the chance for families to stand on their own feet in a society filled with opportunity.

Fighting poverty means much more than distributing cash. It includes education and work programs. It means reducing illiteracy, the single greatest indicator of life-long poverty. It involves combatting crime so that the homes and earnings of the poor are secure. It includes Republican reforms in public housing, like resident management and ownership. It requires regulatory reforms to open up opportunities for those on the margins of the work force. It means streamlining adoption rules and ensuring poor parents a real say in their children's education. Above all, it means maintaining a strong, healthy economy that creates jobs.

Urban Revitalization

Urban America is center stage of our country's future. That is why we address its problems and potential throughout this platform, rather than limiting our concern to a particular section. In doing so, Republicans follow three broad principles:

- Economic growth is the most important urban program. Because we cut taxes, a new prosperity has transformed many towns and cities. Because we forced down inflation, cities pay much lower bond rates. Because we created 17.5 million new jobs through a thriving economy, millions of urban residents have seized the opportunity to escape welfare and unemployment. Because we slashed regulatory burdens, enterprise is transforming areas untouched by government programs of past years.
- Local control is the best form of administration. That's why we merged federal programs into block grants for community development and housing.
- Citizen choice is the key to successful government. Options in education empower parents and attract new residents. Options in public housing transform slums into real communities, bustling with enterprise and hope.

Building on those principles, Republicans will advance our urban opportunity agenda which includes:

- Enterprise zones, where tax incentives and regulatory reforms open the way for creating jobs and rebuilding neighborhoods from the ground up, which have been blocked by the Democrats in Congress.
- Resident control — both management and ownership — of public housing, with a goal of transferring one-third of the country's public housing space to tenants by 1995.
- Urban homesteading and other programs to ensure affordable housing opportunities in our cities.
- Emergency waiver of Davis-Bacon wage requirements for cities with severe deterioration of the public infrastructure.
- Contracting out public services to workers in the private sector.
- Education assistance directed to low-income households instead of aid to institutions that fail to meet their needs.
- Continued reduction in crime rates, especially street crime and the violence that destroys community life.
- Unrelenting war on drugs.
- Greater control by local government in federally assisted programs, especially transportation and housing.
- Steady environmental progress to ensure clean air and clean water to our cities and assist local governments in solving their solid waste disposal problems in order to make our cities safe and healthy places to live.
- Special attention to urban residents in the national census, to ensure that cities are not shortchanged in federal representation or in federal programs based upon population.

RURAL COMMUNITY DEVELOPMENT AND THE FAMILY FARM

Introduction

Republicans see a robust future for American agriculture. Rural America is our country's heartland and pillar of economic and moral strength. From its small towns and communities comes more than the world's greatest bounty of food. From them also comes a commitment to the land by a proud and independent people.

For much of this century, the first line of defense against world hunger has been the American farmer and rancher. In the future as in the past, the enterprise of

rural Americans will be crucial to the progress of our country and of mankind. The entire nation — and indeed, the world — benefits from their unsurpassed productivity.

When farmers and ranchers face adversity, the communities that depend on them do, too. When farmers' income falls, the earnings of others follow. When agriculture suffers, the tax base and public services of whole regions decline.

That is why the current drought is an emergency for our entire country. It will affect every American: the way we live, the food we eat, the land we cherish. We cannot promise to bring rain, but we can bend every arm of government to provide for the expeditious relief of farmers and ranchers in trouble. We pledge to do so. We will focus assistance on those most seriously hurt by the drought. With strong Republican support in the House and Senate, a major relief bill has been signed by President Reagan.

The Record

Some disasters are man-made. In the late 1970s, American agriculture bore the brunt of bad public policy. Long thereafter, farmers suffered the consequences of those four years of devastating Democrat mismanagement. Inflation drove production costs and farm debt to their highest levels in history. To top it off, the Democrats' embargo of grain and other agricultural products dealt a blow to the nation's heartland from which many farmers never recovered.

NEVER AGAIN!

For eight years, Ronald Reagan and George Bush have provided the leadership to turn that situation around. Despite strong Democrat opposition, Republicans have made a good beginning. Because of Republican policies, America's farm and rural sector is coming alive again:

- Inflation, unemployment, and interest rates are at their lowest levels in years. Our dollar exchange rate is more competitive.
- Land values, the best indicator of farm prospects, have stabilized and are rising in many areas.
- Farm credit institutions, both public and private, are back on their feet.
- Farm debt has been reduced from $193 billion in 1983 to a projected $137 billion in 1988.
- Net farm income increased to its highest level ever in 1987, reaching $46 billion, while net cash income was also a record at $57 billion.
- We have reduced price-depressing surpluses to their lowest levels in many years. Total grain surpluses have been cut in half from their high in 1986.

In summary, increased agricultural exports, higher commodity and livestock prices, increased profits and land values, declining farm debt and surpluses, all these point to a healthier outlook for the rural economy.

The recovery is no accident. Republicans have acted decisively in the interest of rural America. Look at the record:

- In 1981, we immediately halted the Democrats' embargo on grain and other agricultural products and kept our pledge always to be a reliable supplier. We now reaffirm our promise never to use food as a weapon as was done by the last Democrat Administration.
- We have successfully opened more markets for our agricultural commodities and value-added products around the world through competitive pricing, aggressive use of the Export Enhancement Program, the Targeted Export Assistance Program, marketing loans, and generic commodity certificates.
- Through tough trade negotiations, we have opened markets abroad, including the Japanese beef and citrus markets. Numerous markets for specialty products have also been opened.
- We ended the notorious "widow's tax" so surviving spouses don't have to sell family farms and ranches to meet inheritance taxes. We also reduced other burdensome inheritance taxes for farm and ranch families.
- In 1985, President Reagan signed one of the most successful farm bills in modern history. The dual goals of protecting farm income while gaining back our lost markets are being achieved.
- We have given farmers the opportunity to profitably retire millions of acres of erodible and generally less productive land through the Conservation Reserve Program, and we enacted legislation to ensure that taxpayers' dollars will not be used to subsidize soil erosion or otherwise damage the environment that makes rural America a place where people want to live.

The Democrats offer nothing for the future of farming. Their plan for mandatory production controls would make productive and efficient American farmers beat a full-scale retreat from the world market:

- It would be a boon to family farms — in Argentina, Brazil, Canada, the European Community, Australia, and other competitor nations.
- It would pull the plug on rural Americans. It would sound a death-knell for rural towns and cities as land is taken from production. According to a United States Department of Agriculture study, it would reduce Gross National Product by $64 billion and wipe out 2.1 million jobs in the private sector.

In short, Democrats want to put farmers on welfare while Republicans want to look after the welfare of all rural Americans.

Our Global Economy

Better than most people, agriculturists know we live in a global economy. America's farmers, ranchers, foresters, and fishermen can compete against anyone in the world if trade rules are fair.

We recognize the historical contribution of agricultural exports to a positive national trade balance and will work on all fronts to improve agricultural trade.

Republicans will aggressively pursue fair and free trade for all U.S. products:

- We will insist that production-, consumption-, and trade-distorting agricultural subsidies of the European Economic Community and others be phased out simultaneously with the phasing out of our farm and export assistance programs.
- We will continue to put free and fair trade for farmers and ranchers on the agenda of every international conference on trade.
- We will use free trade agreements with good trading partners as leverage to open markets elsewhere.
- We will be a reliable supplier of agricultural products to world markets and will not use food as a weapon of foreign policy.

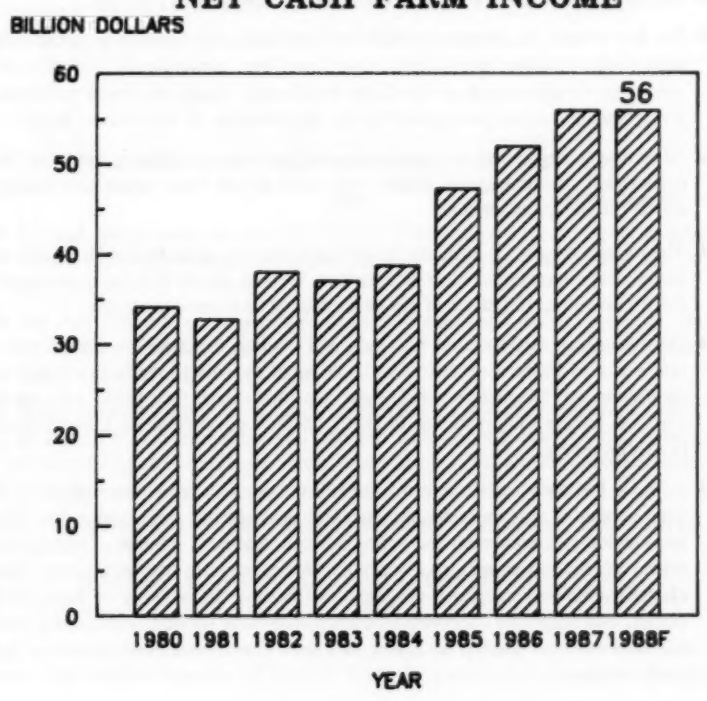
In short, instead of retreat, Republicans promise a full-scale assault on foreign markets.

The Future

Republicans will work to improve agricultural income through market returns at home and abroad, not government controls and subsidies:

- We pledge early action to renew and improve the successful farm programs set to expire in 1990.
- We pledge to continue international food assistance, including programs through the Eisenhower Food for Peace program, to feed the world's hungry and develop markets abroad.
- We will continue to provide leadership in the effort to improve standards of quality for grain and other agricultural products in order to meet international competition.
- We call for greater planting flexibility in federal programs to allow more diversity in farming and more freedom for farmers to grow what they want to grow and to sell their products to whoever will buy them.
- We recognize the need for appropriate multiple-use policy on federal range lands and retention of a fair and equitable grazing fee policy as has been established by the Reagan Administration.
- We support a States' review of the adequacy of crop irrigation capacity under severe water shortage conditions, such as the 1988 drought, to identify areas of potential need and development.
- Water use policy formulation belongs to the States without federal interference; we recognize traditional State supremacy in water law, which is the best bulwark against future water crises.

- We resolve to lower tax rates for long-term capital gains and to work for fairer preproductive expense capitalization laws, including the so-called "heifer tax" as just one example, to promote investment in the production of food and fiber.
- We stand with the nation's foresters and the communities that depend on the forest products industry in supporting an annual timber harvest and multiple-use policy that meets national needs both for a sustained yield of wood products and for sound environmental management.
- We will continue our strong support for agricultural research, including increased emphasis on developing new uses for farm products, such as alternative fuels, food, non-food and industrial products. The agricultural industry is, and always has been, on the leading edge of the technological revolution, and it must continue this tradition in order to be internationally competitive.
- We will encourage public and private research and technical assistance to ensure that the resource base of American agriculture is preserved. Sound stewardship



of our land and water resources is important for this and future generations. The soil and water resources of our nation must provide profit for farmers and ranchers and a safe and wholesome food supply. Our Land Grant institutions, working with the private sector, can provide more environmentally safe and biodegradable agrichemicals and improved farming techniques that will help preserve the quality of our underground and surface water supplies.

- We pledge that State farm home exemption and redemption rights shall remain inviolate from federal interference.

Rural Economic Development

Republicans realize that rural communities face challenges that go beyond agricultural concerns. Rural economic development is about more than jobs; it is also about the quality of life. We are ready to address the needs of rural America with creativity and compassion:

- The best jobs program for rural Americans is a good farm program.
- The key to rural development is effective local leadership working in partnership with private business and federal, State, and local governments. We will advance, in Congress and at the State level, rural enterprise zones to attract investment and create jobs geared to the opportunities of the century ahead.
- Education is the crucial element in ensuring that rural Americans will be in the mainstream of our national future. We must assure rural youngsters quality education and good schools.
- The roads, bridges, schools, sewer and water systems, and other public works of many rural communities have deteriorated. We will ensure that those communities receive their fair share of aid under federal assistance programs.
- Discrimination against rural hospitals and medical practices in federal reimbursement of health care costs has contributed to reduced medical services in rural America. We pledge to help rural Americans meet their health care needs and will ensure fair treatment for their health care institutions under federal health programs.
- To have full participation in our country's unbounded future, rural people will need access to modern telecommunications and satellite communications systems including commercial decryption devices. Adequate supplies of reasonably priced electric power are also a necessity. We continue to support a strong rural electrification and telephone program. We believe the network of local rural electric and telephone cooperatives that provide these services represents a vital public/private partnership necessary to assure growth and development of the rural economy.

- We will energetically use the Job Training Partnership Act and a newly enacted worker retraining program to ensure that rural workers are fully integrated into the work force of the future.
- We will continue to support programs that enhance housing, business, and industry opportunities for rural Americans; and we will adapt urban homesteading programs to rural communities.
- Sound agricultural policy for rural America demands sound economic policy for all America. We will continue to stabilize fiscal and monetary policies in order to keep inflation in check and interest rates stable. This foundation of economic stability must underlie all rural initiatives by levels of government.

This is our pledge for the continuing renewal of a prosperous rural America.

ENERGY, ENVIRONMENT, AND TRANSPORTATION

Energy for the Future

To make real their vision for the future, the American people need adequate, safe, and reliable supplies of energy. Both the security of our nation and the

prosperity of our households will depend upon clean and affordable power to light the way ahead and speed a daring society toward its goals. We recognize that energy is a security issue as well as an economic issue. We cannot have a strong nation if we are not energy independent.

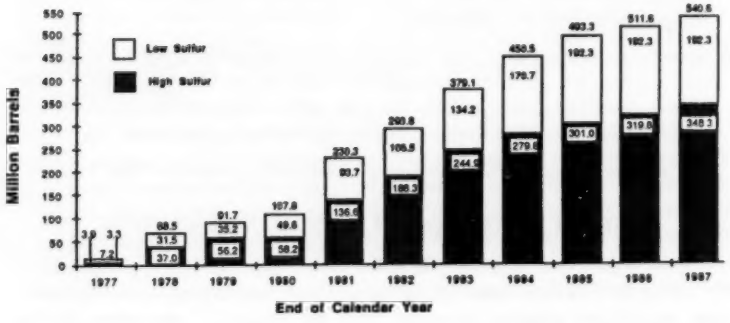
We are part way there. In 1981, Republican leadership replaced the Democrats' energy crisis with energy consensus. We rejected scarcity, fostered growth, and set course for an expansive future. We left behind the days of gasoline lines, building-temperature controls, the multi-billion dollar boondoggle of the Synfuels Corporation, and the cancellation of night baseball games.

The Carter-Mondale years of crippling regulation and exorbitant costs are a thing of the past. We returned the country to policies that encourage rather than discourage domestic production of energy. With a free, more competitive system of producing and marketing energy, American consumers gained a wider range of energy choices at lower prices.

During the Reagan-Bush years, we loosened OPEC's hold on the world's petroleum markets. The United States built up its Strategic Petroleum Reserve and persuaded its allies to increase their emergency petroleum stocks as both a deterrent and a cushion against supply disruptions. When President Reagan and Vice President Bush took office, the Strategic Petroleum Reserve held only 79 million barrels. Now it contains almost 550 million, a three-month cushion in the event of a crisis.

Conservation and energy efficiency, stimulated by the oil shocks of the 1970s, made impressive gains. The nation now consumes less oil, and no more energy in

Cumulative Strategic Petroleum Reserve Oil Fill



total, than it did in 1977, even with the remarkable growth in our economy under the Reagan-Bush Administration.

Despite these gains, much hard work remains. A strong energy policy is required to assure that the needs of our society are met. Because of low prices, domestic oil and gas production has declined significantly. New initiatives will be required to halt the erosion of the domestic oil reserve base, to restore the vitality of the domestic oil and gas industry, to slow the rise in oil imports, and to prevent a return to the vulnerabilities of the 1970s. We must maintain the progress made in conservation and rely more heavily on secure American fuels: domestic oil, natural gas, coal, nuclear energy, alternative sources and renewables.

Oil

The United States is heavily dependent on oil, which represents 40 percent of our total energy consumption. We must have a healthy domestic industry to assure the availability of this fuel to meet our needs. The decline in oil prices has brought exploratory drilling in the country to a virtual standstill, and continuing low prices threaten the hundreds of thousands of small wells that make up the most of U.S. production.

We will set an energy policy for the United States to maintain a viable core industry and to ensure greater energy self-sufficiency through private initiatives. We will adopt forceful initiatives to reverse the decline of our domestic oil production. Republicans support:

- Repeal of the counterproductive Windfall Profits Tax.
- Maintenance of our schedule for filling the Strategic Petroleum Reserve to reach 750 million barrels by 1993 and encouragement of our allies to maintain similar reserves.
- Tax incentives to save marginal wells, to encourage exploration for new oil, and to improve the recovery of oil still in place.
- Repeal of the Transfer Rule prohibiting independent producers from using certain tax provisions on acquired properties.
- Elimination of 80 percent of intangible drilling costs as an alternative minimum tax preference item.
- Exploration and development in promising areas, including federal lands and waters, particularly in the Arctic, in a manner that is protective of our environment and is in the best national interest.

Such continued exploration and development of new domestic oil and gas reserves are essential to keep our nation from becoming more dependent on foreign energy sources. Indeed, tax incentives can make our investment in U.S. oil and gas

exploration competitive with other countries. They can stimulate drilling, put people back to work, and help maintain our leadership in oilfield technology and services. Incentives and opportunities for increased domestic exploration can also help limit the rise in imports, discourage oil price shocks, and enhance energy security.

Natural Gas

Natural gas is a clean, abundant, and reasonably priced fuel secure within the borders of the nation. Increased reliance on natural gas can have significant national security and environmental benefits. While U.S. gas resources are plentiful and recoverable at competitive prices, regulatory burdens and price controls still impede development.

More progress must be made in deregulation of natural gas:

- We support fully decontrolling prices and providing more open access to transportation.
- We also support the flexible use of natural gas to fuel automobiles and boilers.

Over the longer term, natural gas as an alternative fuel could significantly reduce overdependence on imported oil, while also improving air quality. We should support cost effective development and greater use of this fuel.

Coal

The United States enjoys a rich national endowment of enormous supplies of coal which can provide a secure source of energy for hundreds of years.

- We should aggressively pursue the clean-coal technology initiative successfully launched by the Reagan-Bush Administration as part of the solution to coal's environmental problems.
- A major effort should be made to encourage coal exports, which could improve the trade balance, put Americans to work, and provide reliable energy supplies to our allies.

Nuclear Power

We must preserve nuclear power as a safe and economic option to meet future electricity needs. It generates 20 percent of our electricity, and we anticipate the continued expansion of renewable energy and environmentally safe nuclear power. We will promote the adoption of standardized, cost-effective, and environmentally safe nuclear plant designs. We should enhance our efforts to manage nuclear waste and will insist on the highest standards of safety.

Technology, Alternatives, Conservation, and Regulation

Technology is America's competitive edge, and it should be encouraged in finding new solutions to our energy problems. Energy efficiency improvements such as more efficient cars, better insulated homes, and more efficient industrial processes, have resulted in substantial savings, making the U.S. economy more competitive.

- We support funding for research and development, particularly where current market economics preclude private initiative.
- We will set priorities and, where cost effective, support research and development for alternative fuels such as ethanol, methanol, and compressed natural gas, particularly for use in transportation.
- We will also support research and development for energy efficiency, conservation, renewables, fusion, and superconductivity.
- We encourage the improvements of our national electricity transportation network, to achieve the economic and environmental efficiencies and reliability of linking electricity-exporting regions with importers.

Substantial progress has been made in eliminating the intrusive and costly regulatory functions of the Department of Energy and should be continued. Efforts should be made to streamline the department's functions and evaluate its long-term institutional role in setting national energy policy, in discouraging a return to regulation, and in promoting long-term scientific research.

We believe continued economic progress requires an adequate and secure supply of electricity from every possible source in addition to energy conservation. Conservation alone cannot meet the energy needs of a growing economy. Witness the case of Massachusetts, where the State government's energy policy of stopping construction of any significant electric generating plants of all kinds has caused a dangerous shortage.

Preserving and Protecting the Environment

The Republican Party has a long and honored tradition of preserving our nation's natural resources and environment. We recognize that the preservation, conservation, and protection of our environment contribute to our health and well-being and that, as citizens, we all share in the responsibility to safeguard our God-given resources. A great Republican President, Teddy Roosevelt, once characterized our environmental challenge as "the great central task of leaving this land even a better land for our descendants than it is for us." Satisfying this imperative requires dedication and a commitment both to the protection of our environment and to the development of economic opportunities for all through a growing economy.

Republicans have led the efforts to protect the environment.

- We have dramatically reduced airborne lead contamination. This reduction has been perhaps the most important contribution to the health of Americans living in urban areas.
- By almost any measure, the air is vastly improved from the 1970s. Carbon monoxide, sulphur dioxide, ozone, nitrogen dioxide, and other emissions have declined substantially.
- We brought record numbers of enforcement cases against toxic polluters based on the principle that polluters should pay for the damages they cause.
- We pioneered an international accord for the protection of the stratospheric ozone layer, the first such international agreement.
- Dramatic progress has been made in protecting coastal barrier islands, in reducing coastal erosion, and in protecting estuaries.
- We have led the fight to clean up our Great Lakes and the Chesapeake and Narragansett Bays, some of the most unique and productive ecosystems on earth.
- We encouraged agricultural conservation, enhanced our wetlands, and preserved and restored our National Parks, which had suffered tragic neglect in the years preceding the Reagan-Bush Administration.
- Under Republican leadership, the most important soil conservation measure of the last half-century became law as the Conservation Title of the 1985 Farm Bill.
- We established 34 national wildlife refuges in 21 States and territories.
- We reformed U. S. and international aid programs to assist developing nations to assure environmental protection.

Republicans look to the environmental future with confidence in the American people and with a renewed commitment to world leadership in environmental protection. We recognize the necessary role of the federal government only in matters that cannot be managed by regional cooperation or by levels of government closer to the people. Cooperative action by all is needed to advance the nation's agenda for a cleaner, safer environment.

The toughest challenges lie ahead of us. Republicans propose the following program for the environment in the 1990s:

- We will work for further reductions in air and water pollution and effective actions against the threats posed by acid rain. These goals can and must be achieved without harmful economic dislocation.
- We are committed to minimizing the release of toxins into the environment.
- We will continue to lead the effort to develop new clean-coal technologies and to remove the barriers that prevent cleaner, alternative fuels from being used.

- We support a comprehensive plan of action to fight coastal erosion and to protect and restore the nation's beaches, coral reefs, bodies of water, wetlands and estuaries such as the Louisiana coast, Chesapeake Bay, the Great Lakes, San Francisco Bay, Puget Sound, Narragansett Bay, and other environmentally sensitive areas. The restoration of these areas will continue to be a priority.
- A top priority of our country must be the continued improvement of our National Parks and wildlife areas. We must upgrade our recreation, fisheries, and wildlife programs in parks, wildlife refuges, forests, and other public lands. We support efforts, including innovative public/private partnerships, to restore declining waterfowl populations and enhance recreational fisheries.
- We will fight to protect endangered species and to sustain biological diversity worldwide.
- We support federal, State, and local policies, including tax code provisions, which lead to the renewal and revitalization of our environment through restoration and which encourage scenic easements designed to preserve farmland and open spaces.
- We believe public lands should not be transferred to any special group in a manner inconsistent with current Reagan-Bush Administration policy. To the extent possible, consistent with current policy, we should keep public lands open and accessible.
- We will protect the productive capacity of our lands by minimizing erosion.
- We are committed to the historic preservation of our American heritage, including our architectural, archeological, and maritime resources.
- We support strong enforcement of our environmental laws and will accelerate the pace of our national effort to clean up hazardous waste sites and to protect our groundwater. We will promote proper use of fertilizers and pesticides to minimize pollution of groundwater.
- Republicans recognize that toxic and hazardous waste production is increasing. Therefore, we will utilize the nation' s scientific community to develop solutions to this waste disposal dilemma as an alternative to the continued burying, exporting, and ocean dumping of these dangerous substances, as they are no more than stop-gap measures with extremely tragic potential.
- We are committed to solving our country's increasing problem of waste disposal. By 1995, half of our existing landfills will be closed, and municipalities will have increased difficulty finding new sites. This is an issue which will require the dedication and resolve of our local communities, the private sector, and all of us as citizens. Resource recovery, recycling, and waste minimization are critical elements of our solution, and we will work to ensure that innovative approaches to the problem are encouraged.

- We are determined to prevent dumping off our coasts and in international waters. Ocean dumping poses a hazard not only to marine life, but also to those who live along our coasts and to those who use them for recreation. Where federal laws have been violated, we will prosecute polluters to the full extent of the law, including adherence to the 1991 federal ban on ocean dumping of sewage sludge. Where laws need to be strengthened, we will work at the federal, State, and local levels to do so.
- We will support all serious efforts to cope with the special problems of illegal dumping of hospital and medical waste. We pledge close cooperation by the Environmental Protection Agency with States and industry groups to develop new approaches to the most cost-effective means for the safe disposal by responsible medical facilities. Those who continue to dump illegally threaten the very life and health of our communities, and we call for enactment by the States of tough new felony laws that will permit swift prosecution of these criminals.
- We will require that federal departments and agencies meet or exceed the environmental standards set for citizens in the private sector.

Many of the most serious environmental problems that will confront us in the years ahead are global in scope. For example, degradation of the stratospheric ozone layer poses a health hazard not only to Americans, but to all peoples around the globe. The Reagan-Bush Administration successfully pioneered an agreement to attack this problem through worldwide action. In addition, we will continue to lead this effort by promoting private sector initiatives to develop new technologies and adopt processes which protect the ozone layer. A similar ability to develop international agreements to solve complex global problems such as tropical forest destruction, ocean dumping, climate change, and earthquakes will be increasingly vital in the years ahead. All of these efforts will require strong and experienced leadership to lead the other nations of the world in a common effort to combat ecological dangers that threaten all peoples. The Republican Party believes that, toward this end, the National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration should be joined with the Environmental Protection Agency.

We all have a stake in maintaining the environmental balance and ecological health of our planet and our country. As Republicans, we hold that it is of critical importance to preserve our national heritage. We must assure that programs for economic growth and opportunity sustain the natural abundance of our land and waters and protect the health and well-being of our citizens. As a nation, we should take pride in our accomplishments and look forward to fulfilling our obligation of leaving this land an even better place for our children and future generations.

Transportation for America

Republican leadership has revitalized America's transportation system. Through regulatory reform, we increased efficiency in all major modes of trans-

portation. By making our national transportation system safer, more convenient, and less expensive, we have both strengthened our economy and served the interests of all the American people:

- Aviation deregulation now saves consumers $11 billion annually through improved productivity and lower air fares. Millions more Americans can now afford to fly. Even though more people are flying, the overall safety record for commercial aviation during the past four years has been the best in history.
- The National Airspace System (NAS) Plan is upgrading virtually all the equipment in the air traffic control system to meet safety and capacity needs into the next century.
- Rail freight service has been rescued from the brink of insolvency and revitalized. Railroads have lowered rates for many shippers, helping to keep the transportation cost of coal-generated electric power down and making America's farmers more competitive abroad.
- The creation of regional and short-line railroads has been encouraged by the Reagan-Bush Administration. The development of these small businesses has been a welcomed alternative to railroad abandonments, and we will continue to encourage their growth.
- The Reagan-Bush Administration achieved new rail safety legislation which expands federal jurisdiction over drug, alcohol, and safety violations.
- America's trucking industry has also been improved. The number of motor carriers has more than doubled since regulatory barriers to competition were removed. Many of these new carriers are small or minority-owned businesses. Private enterprise has thus been able to restructure routes, reduce empty backhauls, and simplify rates. Reduced regulation saves the American consumer $37 billion annually in lower freight bills, making businesses in every part of America more competitive.
- The successful sale of Conrail through a public offering recouped nearly $2 billion dollars of the taxpayers' investment in bankrupt railroads from the 1970s.
- The Reagan-Bush Administration has undertaken a comprehensive program to upgrade federal interstate highways and bridges.
- Through highway improvements, education, and federal encouragement of tougher State laws against drunk driving, highway safety has vastly improved.

As we look to the future, the Republican Party will continue to press for improved transportation safety, reduced costs, and greater availability and convenience of transportation through more open markets and other mechanisms. The Republican Party believes that:

- Americans demand that those entrusted with their safety while operating commercial motor vehicles, railroads, or aircraft not use drugs or alcohol. While we

will protect individual rights, the Republican Party supports comprehensive efforts to curb drug and alcohol abuse in transportation, including drug and alcohol testing of all those in safety-related positions.

- Our transportation system is based upon a vast public and private investment in infrastructure, which must continue to grow and to be maintained to meet America's needs. We advocate greater local autonomy in decision-making concerning the Highway Trust Fund and the Airport and Airway Trust Fund, and we oppose diversion of their resources to other purposes.
- Research should be developed for new technologies to deal with urban gridlock and congested highways.
- The travel and tourism industry is a positive force in enhancing cultural understanding and sustaining economic prosperity. We recognize its important contributions and should work to encourage its continued growth.
- The federal government and local communities must work together to develop additional airport capacity of all types. At the same time, we support timely completion of the National Airspace System plan and continuing augmentation of air traffic control and aircraft inspection personnel.
- We will further increase American jobs and trade opportunities by assuring that American air carriers are afforded full and fair access to international route authorities.
- We will not abandon the economic flexibility that has so enormously strengthened the health of our railroads and so powerfully benefited the American economy.
- Development of high speed rail systems to meet the needs of inter-city travel should be encouraged.
- Year by year since 1981, Amtrak operations have shown improvement. Amtrak's ratio of revenues to costs stood at 48 percent in 1981. Last year, 65 percent of the costs were covered by revenues. Fiscal year 1988 will see the ratio pushing 70 percent. We recognize that inter-city rail passenger service plays an important role in our transportation system. At the same time, we support continued reductions in public subsidies.
- A new spirit of competitive enterprise in transportation throughout all levels of government should be encouraged. We will encourage both States and cities to utilize private companies, where effective, to operate commuter bus and transit services at substantial savings over what publicly funded systems cost.
- The engines of innovation powered by regulatory reform have brought forth exciting advances in the technology of trucking, rail, and shipping, particularly as they work together as an integrated system for the movement of goods domestically and abroad. Alternative fuels that are clean and efficient will both

improve air quality and reduce our dependence on imported oil in meeting transportation needs. These technological approaches are far preferable to outmoded regulation, such as the current design of Corporate Average Fuel Economy (CAFE) standards, which create substantial advantages for foreign auto manufacturers and actually promote the export of U.S. jobs.

- We consider a privately owned merchant fleet and domestic shipbuilding capacity necessary to carry our nation's commerce in peace and to support our defense responsibilities. We will support programs to give the American maritime industry greater flexibility and freedom in meeting foreign competition.
- We are committed to continuing the Reagan-Bush Administration efforts to stop foreign protectionism that inhibits U.S. flag vessels from fairly competing abroad.
- Maritime safety, search and rescue, military preparedness, environmental and fisheries enforcement, and drug interdiction have long been the responsibility of the U.S. Coast Guard. The Republican Party supports all of these vital roles, and we will support funding and manpower adequate to enable the Coast Guard to carry out its responsibilities.

AMERICA LEADING THE WORLD

Under the leadership of President Ronald Reagan and Vice President George Bush, America has led the world through eight years of peace and prosperity.

In the years since 1980, our nation has become in fact what it has always been in principle, "the last best hope of mankind on earth."

Republicans know that free nations are peace loving and do not threaten other democracies. To the extent, therefore, that democracies are established in the world, America will be safer. Consequently, our nation has a compelling interest to encourage and help actively to build the conditions of democracy wherever people strive for freedom.

In 1961, President John Kennedy said, "We shall pay any price, bear any burden, meet any hardship, support any friend, oppose any foe to assure the survival and success of liberty." Seeds sown by the Reagan-Bush Administration to make good on that promise are now bearing fruit.

Today's Republican Party has the only legitimate claim to this legacy, for our opposition to totalitarianism is resolute. For those Democrats who came of age politically under the party of Truman and Kennedy, the message is clear: The old Democrat world view of realistic anticommunism, with real freedom as its goal, has been abandoned by today's national Democrat Party.

In the tradition of the Republican Party, we have long-term foreign policy goals and objectives which provide vision and leadership. We also have a *realistic*, long-term strategy to match those goals. The primary objectives of foreign policy must be

defending the United States of America and its people; protecting America's vital national interests abroad; and fostering peace, stability and security throughout the world through democratic self-determination and economic prosperity.

To accomplish these goals, we believe our policies must be built upon three basic pillars: strength, realism, and dialogue.

Republican foreign policy, based on a peace preserved by steadfastly providing for our own security, brought us the INF treaty, which eliminated an entire class of nuclear weapons. America's determination and will, coupled with our European allies' staunch cooperation, brought the Soviets to the bargaining table and won meaningful reductions in nuclear weapons. The INF treaty was not won by unilateral concessions or the unilateral cancelling of weapons programs.

Today's Republican foreign policy has been tested and validated. Our formula for success is based on a realistic assessment of the world as it is, not as some would like it to be. The Soviet retreat from Afghanistan is not the result of luck or the need of the Kremlin to save a few rubles. It is a direct result of a Republican policy known as the Reagan Doctrine: our determination to provide meaningful aid to people who would rather die on their feet than live on their knees under the yoke of Soviet-supported oppression. Support for freedom-fighters, coupled with an openness to negotiate, will be the model for our resistance to Marxist expansionism elsewhere.

The world expects the United States to lead. Republicans believe it is in our country's best interest to continue to do so. For this reason, we will engage both our adversaries and friends. We share a common interest in survival and peaceful competition. However, the Reagan-Bush Administration has shown that dialogue and engagement can be successful only if undertaken from a position of strength. We know something the national Democrats seem to have forgotten: If a foreign policy is based upon weakness or unrealistic assumptions about the world, it is doomed to failure. If it is based upon naivete, it will be doomed to disaster.

Under our constitutional system, the execution of foreign policy is the prime responsibility of the executive branch. We therefore denounce the excessive interference in this function by the current Democrat majority in the Congress, as it creates the appearance of weakness and confusion and endangers the successful conduct of American foreign policy.

The world in 1988 shows the success of peace through strength and the Reagan Doctrine advancing America's national interests. Our relations with the Soviets are now based on these determined and realistic policies. Results such as the INF treaty are a concrete example of the soundness of this approach:

- The Afghan people are on the verge of ridding their country of Soviet occupation, and with our continued support they can secure true liberty.

- In Southeast Asia, our policies of isolation toward Vietnam and our support for the Cambodian resistance have contributed to Vietnam's decision to get out of Cambodia.
- In southern Africa, Cuban troops may soon be leaving Angola; Namibia may soon enjoy independence.
- The Iran-Iraq war is closer to a settlement due to the strong leadership of the Reagan-Bush Administration in the United Nations and the American presence in the Persian Gulf.

The party Abraham Lincoln helped to establish — the party of Teddy Roosevelt, Dwight Eisenhower, Ronald Reagan, and George Bush —today offers the United States of America continued leadership, strong and effective. The President of the United States must be a good Commander-in-Chief; the Oval Office is no place for on-the-job training. The Republican Party, tempered by real-world experience, accustomed to making tough choices, is prepared to lead America forward into the 1990s.

The Americas

Our future is intimately tied to the future of the Americas. Family, language, culture, environment, and trade link us closely with both Canada and Mexico. Our relations with both of these friends will be based upon continuing cooperation and our mutually shared interests. Our attention to trade and environmental issues will contribute to strong economic growth and prosperity throughout the Americas.

Today, more Latin Americans than ever before live free because of their partnership with the United States to promote self-determination, democracy, and an end to subversion. The Republican Party reaffirms its strong support of the Monroe Doctrine as the foundation for our policy throughout the Hemisphere, and pledges to conduct foreign policy in accord with its principles. We thereby seek not only to provide for our own security, but also to create a climate for democracy and self-determination throughout the Americas.

Central America has always been a region of strategic importance to the United States. There, Nicaragua has become a Soviet client state like Cuba. Democratic progress in the region is threatened directly by the Sandinista military machine and armed subversion exported from Nicaragua, Cuba, and the Soviet Union. The Sandinistas are now equipped with Soviet arms which, in quality and quantity, are far in excess of their own defense requirements.

The people of Nicaragua are denied basic human, religious, and political rights by the Sandinista junta. Today, thousands of Nicaraguans are united in a struggle to free their homeland from a totalitarian regime. The Republican Party stands shoulder to shoulder with them in this struggle and is committed to assist

them with both humanitarian and military aid. Peace without freedom for the Nicaraguan people is not good enough.

If democracy does not prevail, if Nicaragua remains a communist dictatorship dedicated to exporting revolution, the fragile democracies in Central America will be jeopardized. The Republican Party stands with them in their struggle for peace, freedom, and economic growth. We express our emphatic support for the people and government of El Salvador, a target of foreign-directed insurgency. Under Republican leadership, the United States should respond to requests from our Central American neighbors for security assistance to protect their emerging democracies against insurgencies sponsored by the Soviets, Cuba, or others.

Democracy continues to prosper in El Salvador, Guatemala, Honduras, and in Costa Rica, the region's oldest democracy. However, economic growth in these countries has not matched their political progress. The United States must take the lead in strengthening democratic institutions through economic development based on free market principles. We pledge our continued support to the peoples of the Americas who embrace and sustain democratic principles in their self-government.

A Republican Administration will continue to promote policy reforms to free the private sector in Central America, such as deregulation of enterprise and privatization of government operations. We will assist friendly democracies in reviving the institutions of regional economic cooperation and integration, and will allow Nicaragua to participate when it enjoys a free, pluralist society and respects free-market principles.

The growth of democracy and freedom throughout Latin America is one of the most positive foreign policy developments of the 1980s. Republican leadership has created the environment necessary for this growth. Over the past decade, Latin Americans have moved boldly toward democracy, with 26 of 33 nations now democratic or in transition toward democracy. Mexico has a special strategic and economic importance to the United States, and we encourage close cooperation across a wide variety of fronts in order to strengthen further this critical relationship.

We believe the governments of Latin America must band together to defeat the drug trade which now flourishes in the region. We must pledge our full cooperation and support for efforts to induce producers of illicit drug crops to substitute other methods of generating income.

Republicans will continue to oppose any normalization of relations with the government of Cuba as long as Fidel Castro continues to oppress the Cuban people at home and to support international terrorism and drug trafficking abroad. We will vigorously continue our support for establishment of a genuinely representative government directly elected by the Cuban people. We reiterate our support of Radio Marti and urge the creation of TV Marti to better reach the oppressed people of Cuba.

Panama now poses a different challenge to the regional progress made over the past eight years. Our policy must be as firm with respect to military authoritarianism and narco-terrorism as it is with communist tyranny and guerrilla subversion. That policy must include a determined effort to bring to justice any identified narco-terrorist or drug dealer within his or her country of residence or in the courts of the United States of America. Republicans view the Panama Canal as a critical, strategic artery connecting the Atlantic and Pacific. We believe that U.S. access to the Panama Canal must remain free and unencumbered consistent with the foremost principle of the Canal Treaty. We acknowledge, however, the historical partnership and friendship between the American and Panamanian people.

Republicans believe that an active, engaged America, clear of purpose and steady in action, is essential to continued progress in Latin America. Passivity and neglect are a sure prescription for the reversal of freedom and peace in Latin America.

The Soviet Union: New Challenges and Enduring Realities

Steady American leadership is needed now more than ever to deal with the challenges posed by a rapidly changing Soviet Union. Americans cannot afford a future administration which eagerly attempts to embrace perceived, but as yet unproven, changes in Soviet policy. Nor can we indulge naive inexperience or an overly enthusiastic endorsement of current Soviet rhetoric.

The current leaders in the Soviet Union came to power while the United States was undergoing an unsurpassed political, economic, and military resurgence. The Reagan-Bush success story — new jobs and unprecedented economic growth combined with reasserted leadership of the free world — was not lost on the new Soviet regime. It had inherited a bankrupt economy, a society with a Third World standard of living, and military power based upon the sweat of the Soviet worker. Confronted by the failure of their system, the new Soviet leaders have been forced to search for new solutions.

Republicans are proud that it was a Republican President who extended freedom's hand and message to the Soviet Union. It will be a new Republican President who can best build on that progress, ever cautious of communism's long history of expansionism and false promises. We are prepared to embrace real reform, but we will not leave America unprepared should reform prove illusory.

Soviet calls for global peace and harmony ring hollow when compared with ongoing Soviet support for communist guerrillas and governments throughout the Third World. Even in Afghanistan, the Soviet Union is in retreat not as a result of a more benevolent Soviet world view, but because of the courage of determined Mujahidin freedom-fighters fully supported by the United States.

The Soviet military continues to grow. Tanks and aircraft continue to roll off Soviet production lines at a rate two to three times that of the United States. Soviet military doctrine remains offensive in nature, as illustrated by the intimidating presence of massed Soviet tank divisions in Eastern Europe. This is the reality of Soviet military posture.

With a realistic view of the Soviet Union and the appropriate role of arms reductions in the U.S.-Soviet relationship, the Reagan-Bush Administration concluded the historic INF agreement with the Soviet Union. Ongoing negotiations with the Soviet Union to reduce strategic nuclear weapons by 50 percent are possible because the American people trust Republican leadership. The American people know that, for Republicans, no agreement is better than an agreement detrimental to the security of the free world. To pursue arms control for its own sake or at any cost is naive and dangerous.

Republicans will continue to work with the new Soviet leadership. But the terms of the relationship will be based upon persistent and steady attention to certain fundamental principles:

- Human and religious rights in the Soviet Union.
- Economic reform in the Soviet Union.
- Cessation of Soviet support for communist regimes, radical groups, and terrorists.
- Verified full compliance with all arms control agreements.
- The right of free emigration for all Soviet citizens.
- Reduction in the Soviets' massive offensive strategic and conventional capability. In other words, Soviet military doctrine must match its rhetoric.
- An end to untied credits, particularly general purpose loans which provide the Soviet Union with desperately needed hard currency to bolster its weak economy and facilitate illicit Soviet purchase of U. S. technology.

Republican's proudly reaffirm the Reagan Doctrine: America's commitment to aid freedom-fighters against the communist oppression which destroys freedom and the human spirit. We salute the liberation of Grenada. We affirm our support for the heroic fighters in the Afghan resistance and pledge to see them through to the end of their struggle. We pledge political and material support to democratic liberation movements around the world.

Republicans believe human rights are advanced most where freedom is advanced first. We call on the Soviet government to release political prisoners, allow free emigration for "refuseniks" and others, and introduce full religious tolerance. Soviet Jews, Christians, Armenians, and other ethnic and religious groups are systematically persecuted, denied the right to emigrate, and prevented from freely practicing their religious beliefs. This situation is intolerable, and Republicans demand an end to all of these discriminatory practices.

We support the desire for freedom and self-determination of all those living in Captive Nations. The Republican Party denounces the oppression of the national free will of Poles, Hungarians, Czechoslovakians, East Germans, Bulgarians, Romanians, and Albanians. We support the desire for freedom of Estonians, Latvians, Lithuanians, Ukrainians, the people of the Caucasus, and other peoples held captive in the Soviet Union. We support the Solidarity free trade union movement in Poland.

We find the violation of human rights on the basis of religion or culture to be morally repugnant to the values we hold. Historical tragedies — like the Holocaust or the terrible persecution suffered by the Armenian people — vividly remind us of the need for vigilance in protecting and promoting human rights. We and others must ensure that such tragedies occur never again.

The Republican Party commends the Reagan-Bush Administration for its far-sighted efforts to modernize our electronic tools of public diplomacy to reach the Captive Nations. The Voice of America, Worldnet, Radio Free Europe and Radio Liberty are on the leading edge of our public diplomacy efforts. These electronic means of communication are force multipliers of truth. They attack one of the darkest pillars of totalitarianism: the oppression of people through the control of information. We urge the further use of advanced technologies such as Direct Broadcast Satellites and videotape, as well as continuing use of television and radio broadcasting, to articulate the values of individual liberty throughout the world.

Combatting Narcotics: Defending Our Children

By eradication at the source, interdiction in transit, education and deterrence against use, prompt extradition of drug kingpins, or rehabilitation, America must be drug free. No nation can remain free when its children are enslaved by drugs.

We consider drugs a major national security threat to the United States.

We urge all nations to unite against this evil. Although we salute our hemispheric neighbors who are fighting the war on drugs, we expect all nations to help stop this deadly commerce. We pledge aggressive interdiction and eradication, with strong penalties against countries which shield or condone the narcotics traffic.

Republicans are proud of the fact that we have dramatically increased the interdiction of dangerous drugs. For example, over the past six years, our annual seizure of cocaine has increased by over 1,500 percent. While much has been accomplished in eradicating drugs at the source and in transit, much more remains to be done.

We will use our armed forces in the war on drugs to the maximum extent possible. We must emphasize their special capabilities in surveillance and command and control for interdiction and in special operations for eradication of drugs at the source.

To fight international drug trade, we will stress the swift extradition of traffickers. We support a comprehensive use of America's resources to apprehend and convict drug dealers. To enforce anti-drug policy, we pledge to enhance eradication efforts with increased herbicide use; regulate exports of "precursor chemicals" used in the manufacture of illicit drugs; train and equip cooperating government law-enforcement agencies; emphasize a strategy to "choke off" drug supply routes; and impose the death penalty for drug kingpins and those who kill federal law enforcement agents.

Europe and the Defense of the West

The United States and Europe share a wide array of political, economic, and military relationships, all vitally important to the United States. Together they represent a growing, multifaceted bond between America and the European democracies.

Culturally, as well as militarily, we share common goals with Western Europe. The preservation of liberty is first among these. We will not allow the cultural, economic, or political domination of Western Europe by the Soviet Union. Our own national security requires it, for our democracy cannot flourish in isolation. The United States, led by the Reagan-Bush Administration, and our European allies have successfully reasserted democracy's ideological appeal. This formula is without equal for political and economic progress.

Republicans believe that the continued growth of trade between Europe and the United States is in the best interest of both the American people and their European friends. However, this economic relationship must be based upon the principle of free and fair trade. Protectionism and other barriers to American products will not be tolerated. The American people demand economic fair play in U.S.-European trade.

The recently signed INF treaty has proven that NATO's dual track policy of improving NATO nuclear forces in Europe, while negotiating arms reductions with the Soviet Union, was the only way to make the Soviet leadership accept meaningful nuclear arms reductions. NATO's cohesion as an alliance, when assaulted by Soviet propaganda attacks during the 1980s, proved its resilience. Bolstered by the strong leadership of the United States, Europe stood firm in opposing Soviet demands for a nuclear freeze and unilateral disarmament.

American aid and European industriousness have restored West Europe to a position of global strength. In accord with this, the Republican Party believes that all members of NATO should bear their fair share of the defense burden.

Republicans consider consultation and cooperation with our allies and friends to stop the proliferation of ballistic missile technology a crucial allied goal. We believe that continued support for the Strategic Defense Initiative will yield the

type of defensive insurance policy the American people want for themselves and their allies.

We share a deep concern for peace and justice in Northern Ireland and condemn all violence and terrorism in that strife-torn land. We support the process of peace and reconciliation established by the Anglo-Irish Agreement, and we encourage new investment and economic reconstruction in Northern Ireland on the basis of strict equality of opportunity and nondiscrimination in employment.

The Republican Party strongly encourages the peaceful settlement of the long-standing dispute on Cyprus.

The future of U.S. relations with Europe is one of endless opportunity and potential. Increased cooperation and consultation will necessarily lead to greater economic, political and military integration, thus strengthening the natural bonds between the democratic peoples on both sides of the Atlantic. This will require a seasoned American leadership, able to build on the achievements of the Reagan-Bush Administration and prepared to lead the alliance into the 1990s and beyond.

Asia and the Pacific

Democratic capitalism is transforming Asia. Nations of the Pacific Rim have become colleagues in the enterprise of freedom. They have shown a strong capacity for economic growth and capital development.

The Asia-Pacific arena continues to be a vital strategic interest for the U.S. and is an area of increased military, economic, and diplomatic activity for the Soviet Union.

Japan has assumed the role earned by her people as a world economic power. The GOP believes that our relations can only be strengthened by attacking trade barriers, both tariff and non-tariff, which not only hurt the U.S. now but also will eventually distort Japan's own economy. We believe that it is time for Japan to assume a greater role in this region and elsewhere. This should include a greater commitment to its own defense, commitment to leading the way in alleviating Third World debt, and fostering economic growth in fragile democracies.

Today, democracy is renewed on Taiwan, the Philippines, and South Korea and is emerging elsewhere in the area. We pledge full cooperation in mutual defense of the Philippines and South Korea and the maintenance of our troops and bases vital for deterring aggression. The United States, with its friends and allies, will strengthen democratic institutions in the Philippines by assisting in its economic development and growth. We reaffirm our commitment to the security of Taiwan and other key friends and allies in the region. We regard any attempt to alter Taiwan's status by force as a threat to the entire region. We adhere to the Taiwan Relations Act, the basis for our continuing cooperation with those who have loyally stood with us, and fought at our side, for half a century.

Today, the communist regime of the People's Republic of China looks to free market practices to salvage its future from stagnant Marxism. We welcome this development. As we draw closer in our relationship, the Republican Party believes that we must continue to encourage the abandonment of political repression in the People's Republic of China and movement toward a free market. We also look toward continued improvement in mutually beneficial trade between our two nations.

We recognize the significant progress made by the Reagan-Bush Administration to assure the end of the Soviet occupation of Afghanistan. We will continue to press for self-determination and the establishment of a genuinely representative government directly elected by the Afghan people. We pledge to continue full military and humanitarian support and supplies for the resistance until complete Soviet withdrawal is realized.

We commend the government of Pakistan for its opposition to the Soviet occupation of Afghanistan and its support of the Afghan people, particularly its refugees. We reaffirm our friendship and will continue the strong security assistance relationship between the United States and Pakistan.

We will press for the withdrawal of Vietnamese occupation of Laos and Cambodia and will continue support for the efforts of the non-communist resistance.

Republicans insist that Vietnam, Laos, and Cambodia must provide adequate information on American POWs and MIAs. The grief of the POW and MIA families is a constant reminder to all Americans of the patriotic sacrifice made by their missing loved ones. Republicans will not rest until we know the fate of those missing in Indochina. We will continue to press relentlessly for a full accounting of America's POWs and MIAs. We put the government of Vietnam on notice that there will be no improvement in U.S.-Vietnam relations until such a satisfactory full accounting has been provided by the government of Vietnam.

Republicans are committed to providing assistance for refugees fleeing Vietnam, Laos, and Cambodia. Republicans strongly believe that the promise of asylum for these refugees must be met by adequate resources and vigorous administration of refugee programs. We will increase efforts to resettle Vietnamese refugees under the orderly departure program. We are particularly committed to assisting the resettlement of Amerasian children against whom brutal discrimination is practiced.

We recognize the close and special ties we have maintained with Thailand since the days of Abraham Lincoln. Thailand stands tall against the imperialist aggression of Vietnam and the Soviet Union in Southeast Asia.

Republicans strongly support our traditional close bilateral relations with our ally Australia. We also look forward to a rejuvenation of the ANZUS alliance with its benefits and responsibilities to all partners.

The Middle East

The foundation of our policy in the Middle East has been and must remain the promotion of a stable and lasting peace, recognizing our moral and strategic relationship with Israel. More than any of its predecessors, the Reagan-Bush Administration solidified this partnership. As a result, the relations between the United States and Israel are closer than ever before.

We will continue to maintain Israel's qualitative advantage over any adversary or coalition of adversaries.

We will continue to solidify our strategic relationship with Israel by taking additional concrete steps to further institutionalize the partnership. This will include maintaining adequate levels of security and economic assistance; continuing our meetings on military, political and economic cooperation and coordination; prepositioning military equipment; developing joint contingency plans; and increasing joint naval and air exercises. The growth of the Soviets military presence in the Eastern Mediterranean and along NATO's southern flank has demonstrated the importance of developing and expanding the U.S.-Israel strategic relationship.

We oppose the creation of an independent Palestinian state; its establishment is inimical to the security interests of Israel, Jordan, and the U.S. We will not support the creation of any Palestinian entity that could place Israel's security in jeopardy.

Republicans will build upon the efforts of the Reagan-Bush Administration and work for peace between Israel and her Arab neighbors based upon the following principles:

- A just and lasting peace is essential, urgent, and can be reached only through direct negotiations between Israel and the Arab nations.
- Peace treaties must be reached through direct negotiations and must never be imposed upon unwilling partners.
- The PLO should have no role in the peace process unless it recognizes Israel's right to exist, accepts United Nations Security Council resolutions 242 and 338, renounces terrorism, and removes language from its charter demanding Israel's destruction.

Under Republican leadership, the United States will explore every opportunity to move forward the peace process toward direct negotiations as long as the security of Israel is not compromised. Much work remains to establish a climate in the Middle East where the legitimate rights of all parties, including the Palestinians, can be equitably addressed.

We recognize that Israel votes with the United States at the United Nations more frequently than any other nation. The Reagan-Bush Administration supported legislation mandating that if the U.N. and its agencies were to deny Israel's right to

participate, the United States would withhold financial support and withdraw from those bodies until their action was rectified. The Republican Party reaffirms its support for the recision of U.N. Resolution 3379, which equates Zionism with racism. Failure to repeal that resolution will justify attenuation of our support for the U.N.

We believe that Jerusalem should remain an undivided city, with free and unimpeded access to all holy places by people of all faiths.

Republicans see Egypt as a catalyst in the Arab world for advancing the cause of regional peace and security. For this reason, we believe that the United States has a significant stake in Egypt's continuing economic development and growth. As the only Arab nation to have formally made peace with Israel, it is reaping the benefits. Egypt's support of the Camp David Accords demonstrates that an Arab nation can make peace with Israel, be an ally of the United States, and remain in good standing in the Arab world. Republicans support the Reagan-Bush Administration's formal designation of Egypt as a major non-NATO ally.

Our continued support of Egypt and other pro-Western Arab states is an essential component of Republican policy. In support of that policy, we deployed a naval task force to join with allies to keep the sea lanes open during the Iran-Iraq war. We also recognize the important role the moderate Arab states play in supporting U.S. security interests.

Republicans will continue to build on the Reagan-Bush achievement of increased security cooperation with the pro-Western Arab states. We recognize that these Arab nations maintain friendly relations with the United States in the face of potential retaliation attempts by radical elements in the Middle East.

Continuing strife in Lebanon is not in the interest of the U.S. Until order is established, Lebanon will be a source of international terrorism and regional instability. To reestablish normalcy in Lebanon, the U.S. must strengthen the hand of the overwhelming majority of Lebanese, who are committed to an independent, peaceful, and democratic Lebanon.

In order to achieve this goal, we will base the policy of the United States on the principles of the unity of Lebanon; the withdrawal of all foreign forces; the territorial integrity of Lebanon; the reestablishment of its government's authority; and the reassertion of Lebanese sovereignty throughout the nation, with recognition that its safekeeping must be the responsibility of the Lebanese government. We will strive to help Lebanon restore its society so that, in the future as in the past, religious groups will live in harmony, international commerce will flourish and international terrorism will not exist.

For nearly four decades, U.S. policy in the Persian Gulf has reflected American strategic, economic, and political interests in the area. Republican policy has three fundamental objectives:

- Maintaining the free flow of oil.
- Preventing the expansion of Soviet influence.
- Supporting the independence and stability of the states in the region.

By pursuing these goals, we have created the political leverage to begin the process of ending the Iran-Iraq war. Our re-flagging of Kuwaiti ships limited the expansion of both Iranian and Soviet influence in the region.

Africa

Republicans have three priorities in our country's relations with Africa. The first is to oppose the forces of Marxist imperialism, which sustain the march of tyranny in Africa. This priority includes giving strong assistance to groups which oppose Soviet and Cuban-sponsored oppression in Africa.

Our second priority is the need to develop and sustain democracies in Africa. Democrats have often taken the view that democracy is unattainable because of Africa's economic condition, yet at the same time they refuse to promote the conditions in which democracies can flourish. Economic freedom and market-based economies are the key to the development of democracy throughout Africa.

Our third area of concern is humanitarian assistance, especially food aid, to African nations. The Reagan-Bush Administration has always provided this assistance.

Republicans salute the Reagan-Bush Administration for responding with characteristic American compassion to famine conditions in Africa by providing record amounts of food, medical supplies, and other lifesaving assistance. In spite of our efforts, the people of Africa continue to suffer. Republicans condemn the cynical Marxist governments, especially in Ethiopia, which used planned starvation as a weapon of war and a tool for forced migration.

The recent African drought and resulting famine were not just natural disasters. They were made worse by poorly conceived development projects which stripped lands of their productive capacity. Republicans recognize that protecting the natural resource base of developing nations is essential to protecting future economic opportunities and assuring stable societies. We are leading the fight worldwide to require sound environmental planning as part of foreign development programs.

We believe that peace in southern Africa can best be achieved by the withdrawal of all foreign forces from Angola, complete independence and self-determination for the people of Namibia, a rapid process of internal reconciliation, and free and fair elections in both places. The Reagan-Bush Administration has worked tirelessly to achieve this outcome; and while obstacles remain, we are closer than ever to a comprehensive settlement of these interrelated conflicts.

America's strong support for Angolan freedom-fighters has helped make this progress possible. We also oppose the maintenance of communist forces and influence in Mozambique.

Republicans deplore the apartheid system of South Africa and consider it morally repugnant. All who value human liberty understand the evil of apartheid, and we will not rest until apartheid is eliminated from South Africa. That will remain our goal. Republicans call for an effective and coordinated policy that will promote equal rights and a peaceful transition to a truly representative constitutional form of government for all South Africans and the citizens of all nations throughout Africa. We deplore violence employed against innocent blacks and whites from whatever source.

We believe firmly that one element in the evolution of black political progress must be black economic progress; actions designed to pressure the government of South Africa must not have the effect of adversely affecting the rising aspirations and achievements of black South African entrepreneurs and workers and their families. We should also encourage the development of strong democratic black political institutions to aid in the peaceful transition to majority rule. Republicans believe that it is wrong to punish innocent black South Africans for the policies of the apartheid government of South Africa.

Child Survival Program

The health of children in the developing countries of Asia, Africa, the Near East, Latin America, and the Caribbean has been a priority of the Reagan-Bush Administration. Republicans have designated the Child Survival Program as one of our highest foreign assistance priorities. With the creation of the Child Survival Fund in early 1985, we have helped to ensure that children in developing countries worldwide get a decent start in life.

Our commitment to the Child Survival Program is more than a compassionate response to this challenge. It is in part an indication of the success of the program. Child Survival funding has been put to good use, and it is making a difference. Experience has shown that a few dollars go a long way in saving a child's life.

Republican efforts have seen results. The pilot studies begun by the Reagan-Bush Administration a few years ago have resulted in child survival programs that today are reaching hundreds of thousands of women and children in the developing world. Policies are in place, health workers are trained, and host governments throughout the world are committed to child survival programs.

Republicans are committed to continuing our contribution to this vital program. As we look forward to the 1990s, many countries will have achieved what only a few years ago seemed like unattainable goals. Those countries need to find ways to sustain those achievements. It will not be easy. For other countries, the

road to these goals will be longer as they strive to give every child what should be his or her birthright, a chance to thrive.

We can help them. We can provide leadership and support. We are committed to sustaining this effort to save and improve the lives of the world's children.

We commend the Reagan-Bush Administration for its courageous defense of human life in population programs around the world. We support its refusal to fund international organizations involved in abortion.

Stopping International Terrorism and Dealing with Low Intensity Conflict

The nature of warfare itself has changed. Terrorism is a unique form of warfare that attacks and threatens security and stability around the world. Ranging from the attempted assassination of the Pope and car-bomb attacks on American USO clubs, to narco-subversion in the nations of the West, terrorism seeks to silence freedom as an inalienable right of Man.

The world of totalitarianism and anti-Western fanatics have joined forces in this campaign of terror. The goals of their undeclared war against the democracies are the withdrawal of our presence internationally and the retraction of our freedoms domestically.

The Republican Party believes that, in order to prevent terrorist attacks, the United States must maintain an unsurpassed intelligence capability. In cases of terrorism where prevention and deterrence are not enough, we believe that the United States must be prepared to use an appropriate mix of diplomatic, political, and military pressure and action to defeat the terrorist attack. The United States must continue to push for a Western commitment to a "no-concessions" policy on terrorism.

The Republican Party understands that many problems facing our country are centered on "Low Intensity Conflicts." These include insurgencies, organized terrorism, paramilitary actions, sabotage, and other forms of violence in the gray area between peace and declared conventional warfare. Unlike the Democrat Party, Republicans understand that the threat against the vital interests of the United States covers a broad spectrum of conflict. We are committed to defending the people of the United States at all levels. To implement that commitment, we will rely on the planning and strategy of the U.S. Special Operations Command, the recently established Office of Assistant Secretary of Defense for Special Operations and Low Intensity Conflict and other Department of Defense offices.

We commend the Reagan-Bush Administration for its willingness to provide a measured response to terrorists such as Libya's Colonel Qadhafi. We affirm our determination to continue isolating his outlaw regime. We applaud the Reagan-

Bush Administration's dispatch in implementing the Omnibus Diplomatic Security and Anti-Terrorism Act of 1986. We are strongly committed to obtaining the freedom of all Americans held captive by terrorist elements in the Middle East. Where possible, we will hold accountable those responsible for such heinous acts. We also support foreign military assistance that enables friendly nations to provide for their own defense, including defense against terrorism.

We recognize the increasing threat of terrorism to our overall security. We will pursue a forward-leaning posture toward terrorism, and are prepared to act in concert with other nations or unilaterally, as necessary, to prevent or respond to terrorist attacks. Our policy will emphasize pre-emptive anti-terrorist measures; allied and international cooperation; negotiation toward an international agreement to facilitate pre-emptive and proactive measures against terrorists and narco-terrorists; and creation of a multi-national strike force, on the authority granted in a multi-national agreement, specializing in counterterrorism, intelligence and narcotics control.

Republicans believe that, when necessary, our own armed forces must have the capability to meet terrorist crises. Our support for defense forces specifically equipped and trained to conduct unconventional warfare has resulted in important improvements in this critical area. Under the Reagan-Bush Administration, major improvements have been made in the special operations force's readiness, manning, and modernization.

The Republican Party is strongly committed to increased support of unconventional forces by streamlining the bureaucracy which supports them, building the weapons and platforms which are a minimal requirement for their success, and funding the research and development needed for their future vigor. We wholeheartedly support greater international cooperation to counter terrorism and to ensure the safety of innocent citizens travelling abroad.

State Department Organization

The United States depends upon effective diplomacy to protect and advance its interests abroad. Modern diplomacy requires an institution capable of integrating the international dimension of our national values and concerns into a coherent foreign policy. That institution must be made fully responsive to the guidance and direction provided by our country's political leadership.

This requires a truly hierarchical decision-making structure in the Department of State to assure that issues not directly decided by the Secretary of State are not out of reach of politically accountable authority.

Republicans commend the efforts initiated by the Reagan Administration, and in particular the Secretary of State, to restructure and streamline management of the department in order to provide for greater flexibility, efficiency and accountability.

We will continue these efforts in the areas of organization, personnel, and responsiveness as part of a long-term program to make the Department of State more immediately responsive to a complex and changing world.

PEACE THROUGH STRENGTH — A PROVEN POLICY

Peace through strength is now a proven policy. We have modernized our forces, revitalized our military infrastructure, recruited and trained the most capable fighting force in American history. And we have used these tools with care, responsibility, and restraint.

The Reagan-Bush national security program has restored America's credibility in the world. Our security and that of our allies have been dramatically enhanced; the opportunities for the United States to be a positive force for freedom and democracy throughout the world have expanded, and the chances for new breakthroughs for peace have risen dramatically.

Republicans will build upon this record and advance the cause of world freedom and world peace by using our military credibility as a vehicle for security at home and peace abroad.

These new opportunities for peace and world freedom pose new challenges to America.

The INF Treaty, the first treaty to actually reduce the number of nuclear weapons, was made possible by our commitment to peace through strength. It will impose new demands on our armed forces. We will redouble our commitment to correct a dangerous imbalance of conventional forces both through negotiation and through force improvements.

The Carter Administration left our armed forces in a dangerously weakened position. Ten of the Army's 16 divisions were rated as "not combat ready" due to shortages of skilled manpower, spare parts, fuel, ammunition, and training. For the same reasons, more than 40 percent of the U.S. Air Force and Navy combat aircraft were not fully mission-capable.

The vacillating, ineffectual defense policies of the Democrat presidential nominee would similarly weaken our national security. His ideas about strategic weapons are not only out of step with the thinking of the vast majority of Americans, but also in direct conflict with those of his vice presidential running mate and most of the leading Democrats on the Senate and House Armed Services Committees.

Republicans will support U.S. defense capabilities by keeping our economy strong and inflation rates low. Continued economic growth will allow more dollars to be available for defense without consuming a larger portion of the GNP or the federal budget; continued efficiency and economy will assure those dollars are well-spent.

Even as we engage in dialogue with our adversaries to reduce the risks of war, we must continue to rely on nuclear weapons as our chief form of deterrence. This reliance will, however, move toward non-nuclear defensive weapon systems as we deploy the Strategic Defense System. We will greatly enhance security by making the transition from an all-offensive balance of nuclear terror to a deterrent that emphasizes non-nuclear defense against attack.

We must improve conventional deterrence that would prevent our adversaries from being able to advance successfully into allied territory. We stand in unity with our European allies in the conviction that neither a nuclear war nor a conventional war should be fought. Nonetheless, we must stay on the cutting edge of weapon system development and deployment to deter Soviet aggression in Europe and throughout the free world.

Only by maintaining our strength and resolve can we secure peace in the years ahead. Republicans will provide the steady leadership needed to move our nation effectively into the 21st century.

America Defended

We have begun a historic transition from an America threatened by nuclear weapons to an America defended against the possibility of a devastating nuclear attack.

We understand the ominous implications of the proliferation of ballistic missile technology in the Third World. The Reagan-Bush Administration has succeeded in negotiating an agreement among the seven leading industrial countries to stop the spread of this technology. This underscores the need for deployment of the Strategic Defense System commonly known as SDI. SDI represents America's single most important defense program and is the most significant investment we can make in our nation's future security.

SDI is already working for America. It brought the Soviets back to the bargaining table, and it has energized and challenged our research and technology community as never before. It has started to reverse the trend of unmatched heavy Soviet investment in strategic defense. Republicans insist it is unacceptable that today the citizens of Moscow are protected against ballistic missile attack while Americans have no such protection.

The SDI program has been structured to facilitate a smooth transition to a safer world. It emphasizes deployments based upon the following objectives:

- Providing protection against an accidental or unauthorized launch of a nuclear missile or an attack by a rogue nation.
- Changing the emphasis of our deterrent from nuclear offense to non-nuclear defensive weapons and providing the only real safeguard against cheating on offensive arms control agreements.

- Ultimately, providing a comprehensive defense against all ballistic missile attacks.

We are committed to rapid and certain deployment of SDI as technologies permit, and we will determine the exact architecture of the system as technologies are tested and proven.

In response to the dangerous proliferation of ballistic missiles, a joint U.S.-Israel effort is now underway to produce the free world's first anti-tactical ballistic missile system, "Project Arrow." We will support this use of SDI research funds.

The Democrat nominee for president opposes deployment of any SDI system. He opposes deployment of even a limited ballistic missile defense system to protect Americans against missile attacks that might be launched accidentally or by an outlaw ruler with access to a few nuclear weapons. His position contradicts the sponsorship by certain Democrats in Congress of a system to protect Americans from such missile attacks.

In recognition of our responsibility to provide optimum protection for the American people from terrorists, accidents and — should deterrence fail — from war, we also believe that a high priority should be given to Civil Defense.

Republicans want to begin with protection and add to deterrence. We applaud the leaders of the scientific community for their confidence in the ability of U.S. technology to enhance deterrence and to provide effective defenses. We urge the universities of our country to continue to cooperate with the government and the private sector in establishing the SDI system.

A Strategy for Deterrence

Republicans will implement a strategic modernization program, emphasizing offensive and defensive strategic forces that are affordable and credible and that provide for a more stable balance. In contrast with the Democrat nominee and his party, we will not jeopardize America's security and undermine the advances we have made for peace and freedom by permitting erosion of our nuclear deterrent.

Over the past 30 years, every administration — Democrat and Republican alike — has understood the importance of maintaining a strategic triad: a mix of ground, air and sea retaliatory forces. Republicans know our country needs a survivable land-based leg of the triad. The current Democrat leadership rejects this integral element of our strategic force posture. This will destroy the triad by neglecting necessary modernization and foregoing the strategic forces essential for preserving deterrence.

The most critical element in enabling the President to preserve peace is to assure his ability to communicate with foreign leaders and our armed forces under the most adverse circumstances. The Democrat nominee has acted to prevent a future President from having this ability by denying the federal government the

needed approval to deploy key elements of the Ground Wave Emergency Network (GWEN) in Massachusetts. By doing so, he has demonstrated a shocking disregard for the security of all Americans. This nation cannot afford such irresponsible leadership from one who aspires to be our Commander-in-Chief.

To end our historic reliance on massive nuclear retaliation, we need to develop a comprehensive strategic defense system. This system will deter and protect us against deliberate or accidental ballistic missile attack, from whatever source.

In the conventional area, we need to ensure that our ground, naval, and air forces are outfitted with the finest equipment and weapons that modern technology can provide; we must also assure that they are fully capable of meeting any threats they may face. We put special emphasis on integrating the guard and reserves into effective combat forces. We must sustain and accelerate the progress we have already made to ensure that all of our forces are prepared for special operations warfare. In addition, advances in conventional weapons technology, specifically, "smart," highly accurate weaponry, must be accelerated. These new weapons will deter our adversaries by threatening significant targets with very precise conventional weapons. We must provide sealift and airlift capability needed to project and support U.S. forces anywhere in the world.

We must also deal with the reality of chemical and biological weapons. We must have a deterrent capability; that requires modernization of our own chemical weapons. But we must also strengthen our efforts to achieve a verifiable agreement to eliminate all chemical and biological weapons. Getting a completely verifiable agreement will be difficult, requiring tough, on-site, on-demand verification. It is, however, essential that we press ahead, particularly given the growing proclivity in some quarters to use chemical and biological weapons.

In each aspect of our deterrent force, Republicans propose to foster and take advantage of our technology and our democratic alliance systems to develop competing strategies for most effectively defending freedom around the world.

An Arms Reduction Strategy

Arms reduction can be an important aspect of our national policy only when agreements enhance the security of the United States and its allies. This is the Reagan-Bush legacy; true arms reductions as a means to improve U.S. security, not just the perception of East-West detente. Clear objectives, steady purpose, and tough negotiating, backed up by the Republican defense program, produced the INF Treaty. This is the first real nuclear arms reduction treaty in history. Until 1981, we had accepted arms "control" as simply a "managed" arms build-up, always waiting for the next agreement to reverse the trend. Republicans insist on mutual arms reductions. We have proven that there are no barriers to mutual reductions except a lack of will and strength to safely achieve them.

We cannot afford to return to failed Democrat approaches to arms control. Democrats treat arms control as an end in itself, over-emphasizing the atmospherics of East-West relations, making unilateral concessions, and reneging on the traditional U. S. commitment to those forces essential to U.S. and allied security. Notwithstanding their stated intentions, the Democrats' approach — particularly a nuclear freeze — would make nuclear war more, not less, likely.

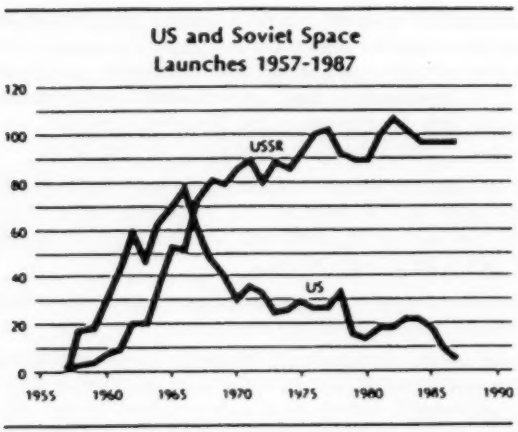
Republicans are committed to completing the work the Reagan-Bush Administration has begun on an unprecedented 50 percent cut in strategic nuclear weapons. We will achieve verifiable and stable reductions by implementing the Republican agenda for a secure America:

- We will consistently undertake necessary improvements in our forces to maintain the effectiveness of our deterrent.
- We will not negotiate in areas which jeopardize our security. In particular, we will not compromise plans for the research, testing, or the rapid and certain deployment of SDI.
- We will insist on effective verification of compliance with any and all treaties and will take proportional, compensatory actions in cases of non-compliance. Specifically, the Soviet ABM radar at Krasnoyarsk poses a clear violation of the ABM Treaty and, if not corrected, would constitute a "material breach" of the Treaty.
- We will place special emphasis on negotiating asymmetrical Soviet cutbacks in those areas where a dangerous imbalance exists. For example, during the three-year regime of Mikhail Gorbachev, the Soviet military has added more new conventional weapons than currently exist in the entire armed forces of France and West Germany.
- We will reject naive and dangerous proposals such as those offered by the Democrat nominee to ban the testing of weapons and delivery systems. Those simplistic and destabilizing proposals are designed only for domestic political appeal and would actually jeopardize achievement of stable arms reductions. The accuracies and efficiencies achieved by testing have in fact resulted in 25 percent fewer warheads and 75 percent less megatonnage than 20 years ago. Our more accurate weapons of today enhance stability.

We must always remember — and ever remind our fellow citizens — that, when the future of our country is at stake, no treaty at all is preferable to a bad treaty.

The Space Challenge

The Republican Party is determined to lead our country and the world into the 21st century with a revitalized space program. The American people have never turned back from a frontier.



Our exploration of space has kept this country on the leading edge of science, research, and technology. Our access to space is essential to our national security. In the coming decade, nations around the world will compete for the economic and military advantages afforded by space.

The free and unchallenged use of space offers to the free world, and the Soviet bloc as well, unprecedented strategic, scientific, and economic advantages. The Soviets openly seek these advantages, which must not be denied to the United States and other free nations. Our goal is for the United States to acquire the means to assure that we can enforce a stable and secure space environment for all peoples.

We must establish a permanent manned space station in orbit during the 1990s for a commercial and governmental space presence.

U.S. satellites currently act as the "eyes and ears" for our strategic forces. The survivability of U.S. space assets is vital to American interests.

We believe the U.S. needs an Anti-Satellite (ASAT) capability to protect our space assets from an operational Soviet threat, and we intend to deploy it rapidly. Furthermore, we encourage the responsible Democrat Members of Congress to join us in this effort. Our country's advance in space is essential to achieve the economic transformations which await us in the new century ahead.

Two powerful engines that can reenergize the space program will be competitive free enterprise and SDI. The United States must regain assured access to space through a balanced mix of space shuttles and unmanned vehicles. We must also expand the role — in investment, operation, and control — of the private sector. Republicans believe that this nation can and must develop a private sector

capability to compete effectively in the world marketplace as a provider of launches and other services.

We applaud those who have pioneered America's rendezvous with the future. We salute those who have lifted the nation's spirit by raising its sights. We remember in special honor those who gave their lives to give our country a leading role in space.

America: A Strong Leader and Reliable Partner

NATO remains the United States' most important political and military alliance. Republican commitment to NATO is unwavering, reflecting shared political and democratic values which link Europe, Canada, and the United States. NATO pools our collective military resources and capabilities, stretching in Europe from Norway in the north to Turkey, our strategic friend and pillar in the south.

Our challenge is to assure that today's positive signals from the Soviets translate into a tangible reduction of their military threat tomorrow. Soviet conventional superiority remains a serious problem for NATO. Soviet-Warsaw Pact military doctrine continues to be predicated upon the Soviet Union's ability to mount a massive conventional offensive against the NATO allies. The NATO allies must strengthen their conventional forces, modernize their remaining nuclear systems, and promote rationalization, standardization and interoperability.

On the critical issues of defense burden sharing, Republicans reflect the belief of the American people that, although we must maintain a strong presence, the alliance has now evolved to a point where our European and Japanese allies, blessed with advanced economies and high standards of living, are capable of shouldering their fair share of our common defense burden.

We are committed to supporting the network of liberty through balanced regional or bilateral alliances with nations sharing our values in all parts of the world, especially our neighbors in Central America. The Republican Party reiterates its support of the people of Central America in their quest for freedom and democracy in their countries.

We are proud of the great economic and democratic progress throughout the world during the Reagan-Bush Administration, and we are committed to strengthening the defensive ties that have thwarted Soviet expansion in the past seven years.

Keeping the Sea Lanes Free

The United States has always been a maritime nation. We have rebuilt our Navy to permit continued freedom of the seas. Our focus has correctly been on the fighting ships our Navy would use in the event of a conflict. Our successful peace mission in the Persian Gulf is eloquent testimony to the benefits of a blue water Navy.

To protect American interests in remote areas of the world, we require a 600-ship navy with 15 aircraft carrier battle groups. This number enables us to operate in areas where we lack the infrastructure of bases we enjoy in Western Europe and the western Pacific. A force of this size will enable us to meet both our security interests and commitments into the 21st century. Republicans are also committed to the strategic homeporting of our forces throughout the United States. Notwithstanding the Democrat nominee's claim to support conventional arms improvements, U.S. security interests are jeopardized by his proposal to cancel two aircraft carriers previously authorized and funded by Congress.

Providing new policies for the maritime industry is crucial to this nation's defense capability and its economic strength. These policies must include leadership to help make the industries competitive through reform of government programs, aggressive efforts to remove barriers to the U.S. flag merchant fleet, and a commitment to cooperate with the industries themselves to improve their efficiency, productivity, and competitive positions.

A national commitment to revitalize the commercial shipbuilding industry is needed in this country. Shipyards and the supplier base for marine equipment necessary to build and maintain a merchant marine must survive and prosper. Our merchant marine must be significantly enlarged and become more competitive in order to vastly increase the amount and proportion of our foreign trade it carries.

Sealift is needed to supply our troops and transport commercial cargo during a prolonged national emergency. As a nation, we must be willing to pay for the strategic sealift capability we require. We can do this by ensuring that the needed ships are built and by helping to sustain the ships and their crews in commercial operation. We must return this nation to its foremost place among the world maritime powers through a comprehensive maritime policy.

Last year Congress slashed the Administration's budget request for the Coast Guard. We urge Congress to adjust the budget process to protect the Coast Guard appropriation, thereby removing the temptation to siphon its funds and personnel into other programs and ensuring improved coordination of government agencies in our nation's war against drugs.

Our Nation's Technology Base

Science and technology are the keys to a better future for all. Many of the miracles we take for granted in everyday life originated in defense and space research. They have not only helped preserve the peace, but also have made America's standard of living the envy of the world.

Because of advances in science and technology, our defense budget today is actually one-third lower, as a fraction of the gross national product, than it was a generation ago.

Today, national security and technological superiority are increasingly linked by the relationship between technology and key strategies of credible and flexible deterrence, defenses against ballistic missiles, and space pre-eminence.

Investment in defense research and development must be maintained at a level commensurate with the Reagan-Bush years. This investment should be focused on efficient and effective areas such as ballistic missile defense, space, command and control, and "smart" munitions.

We support a defense budget with the necessary funds and incentives for industry to invest in new technologies and new plant and equipment. This is needed to preserve and expand our competitive edge, thereby assuring future opportunities for America's next generation in science, engineering, and manufacturing.

Our nation will benefit greatly from patent royalties and technological progress that will be developed through spinoffs, especially in the fields of micro-miniaturization and super-conductivity, which are vital in order for U.S. industry to compete in the world.

We regard the education of American students in the fields of science and technology as vital to our national security.

Our investment in militarily critical knowledge and technology must be safeguarded against transfer to the Soviet Union and other unfriendly countries.

Defense Acquisition

Americans are prepared to support defense spending adequate to meet the needs of our security. Americans have a right — and the government has a duty — to ensure that their hard-earned tax dollars are well-spent. We Republicans recognize that waste and fraud in the defense acquisition process cheat the American people and weaken our national security. Neither can be tolerated.

Those who loot national security funds must be prosecuted and punished. Mismanagement must also be rooted out. The planning and budgeting process must be improved, and the acquisition process reformed, recognizing that congressionally mandated waste contributes mightily to inefficiencies in the system.

We will sustain necessary appropriations in the defense budget to avoid the destructive impact of wildly fluctuating and unpredictable annual funding.

The Packard Commission recommended a series of important reforms for improved defense management. We are committed to ensuring that these reforms are fully implemented — by Congress, the Defense Department and the defense industry. Most particularly we call for submission of a two-year budget for defense to help us meet these goals. Persons involved in the federal government procurement process must be subject to "revolving door" legislation.

Procurement today is constrained by an adversarial relationship between the Congress and the Defense Department. The result is micro-management by Congress, which has resulted in thousands of regulations that add expensive and time consuming red tape without adding value. Republicans support a firm policy of cooperation, treating Members of Congress as full partners in the acquisition process. This will result in more efficiency and better weapons. An example of what can be accomplished with this partnership is the new base closing legislation.

To make real these reforms, we will once again depend on the professionalism, the diligence, and the patriotism of the men and women who comprise the vast majority of our defense establishment.

Armed Forces Personnel for the Nineties

A free society defends itself freely. That is why Republicans created an all-volunteer force of men and women in the 1970s, and why it has proven to be a tremendous success in the 1980s.

From Grenada to the Persian Gulf, the readiness of those in uniform has made America proud again. Despite a demographic decline in the number of those eligible for service, military recruitment and retention rates are at all time highs. Quality is outstanding, and all sectors of society are participating.

We will continue to make the military family a special priority, recognizing strong home life as an essential component in the morale and performance of the armed forces.

Republicans deplore and reject the efforts of those who would support either a numerical cap or a reduction in the number of military dependents able to accompany U. S. servicemen and women overseas. We recognize that a stable and happy family life is the most important prerequisite for retaining these dedicated men and women in the service of our country.

Republicans recognize that a secure national defense depends upon healthy military personnel. We commend the United States Armed Forces for their leadership in proving the utility of testing active duty personnel and applicants for disease and substance abuse.

Republicans will never take the military for granted. We support an all-volunteer force and we will continue to insist on fairness in pay and benefits for military personnel and their families, always striving to keep compensation in line with the civilian economy.

The National Guard and Reserve are essential to the integrated force concept of our armed services. Prior to 1981, the Guard and Reserve were deprived of both modern equipment and integration into the active forces. This policy has been changed to enable the Guard and Reserve to make their full contribution to our

security. We recognize the major role played by the men and women of the Guard and Reserves in the total defense policy. These improvements will be sustained.

Veterans

Veterans have paid the price for the freedoms we enjoy. They have earned the benefits they receive, and we will be vigilant in protecting these programs of health care, education and housing.

We believe men and women veterans have earned the right to be heard at the highest levels of government. With the personal support of President Reagan, America's veterans will now have a seat in the president's Cabinet.

The health needs of our aging veterans are of special importance, and Republicans will not retreat from this national commitment. We encourage the new Secretary of the Veterans Department to work with the Federal Council on the Aging, and other agencies and organizations, to assure that the development of new facilities and treatment programs meet the special needs of our elderly veterans.

Republicans support the policy that, in all areas where there are no VA hospitals or long-term care facilities, veterans needing medical attention for service-connected disabilities should have the option of receiving medical care within their communities with adequate funding.

We must continue to address the unique readjustment problems of Vietnam veterans by continuing the store-front counseling, vocational training and job placement programs. We support veterans preference in federal employment and are vigilant about the serious problems associated with delayed stress reaction in combat veterans, particularly disabled and Vietnam veterans. An intense scientific effort must continue with respect to disabilities that may be related to exposure to ionizing radiation or herbicides.

The Republican Party supports sufficient funding to maintain the integrity of the VA hospital and medical care system and the entitlement and beneficiary system. We also support the efforts of the Department of Labor to properly meet the needs of unemployed veterans, particularly disabled and Vietnam veterans.

Our commitment to America's veterans extends to the men and women of all generations.

Intelligence: An Indispensable Resource at a Critical Time

A crucial part of the Reagan-Bush Administration's rebuilding of a strong America has been the restoration of the nation's intelligence capabilities after years of neglect and down-grading by the Carter-Mondale Administration. This renewed emphasis has been essential in conducting diplomacy, supporting our armed forces,

confronting terrorism, stopping narcotics traffic, battling Soviet subversion, and influencing events in support of other national policies. Our vital intelligence capability will continue to prevent tragedies and save lives.

In the years ahead, the United States will face a widening range of national security challenges and opportunities. Scores of foreign intelligence services will seek to uncover our secrets and steal our technology. But there will also be opportunities to advance U.S. interests, for freedom and democracy are on the march. Both the threats and the opportunities will place demands on our intelligence capabilities as never before.

The Republican Party endorses covert action as one method of implementing U.S. national security policy. We reject legislative measures that impinge on the President's constitutional prerogatives. Our country must be able to collect from both technical and human sources the vital information which is denied to us by closed societies in troubled regions of the world. Our senior national security officials must be informed about trends in foreign societies, opportunities to advance U.S. interests, and the vulnerabilities of those who seek to harm our interests. This information can then be used, through the proper chain of command, to support our national policies.

To strengthen the decision-making process and further limit access to classified information, we support the concept of a single joint committee for intelligence, made up of appropriate congressional leaders and analogous to the former Joint Atomic Energy Committee.

We will continue to enhance the nation's capability for counterintelligence. Congressional intrusion into the administration of counterintelligence must be kept to a minimum.

Leaks of highly sensitive and classified national security information and materials have increased at an alarming rate in recent years. Such leaks often compromise matters critical to our defense and national security; they can result in the tragic loss of life. We advocate a law making it a felony for any present or former officer or employee of the federal government, including Members of Congress, to knowingly disclose classified information or material to a person not authorized to have access to it.

The U.S. must continue to provide political, military, and economic assistance to friends abroad and to those seeking to help us against our adversaries. These activities must always be in support of our national policy, and the U.S. has the right to expect reciprocity wherever possible.

To the extent the Congress requires the President to inform its Members of activities sensitive to national security, the President is entitled to require that Congress will respect that sensitivity.

NATIONAL SECURITY STRATEGY FOR THE FUTURE

We have set forth the foreign and defense policies of the Republican Party in the two preceding sections of this Platform. To implement those policies, we propose this integrated national security strategy for the future.

The long-term security of our nation is the most important responsibility of the U.S. government. The domestic well-being of the American people cannot be ensured unless our country is secure from external attack. To guard our borders, preserve our freedom, protect America from ballistic missile attack, foster a climate of international stability and tranquility — so that nations and individuals may develop, interact, and prosper free from the threat of war or intimidation — these are the most important goals of America's foreign and defense policy.

We dare not abandon to others our leadership in pursuit of these goals. International peace and stability require our country's engagement at many levels. While we cannot resolve all issues unilaterally, neither can we abdicate our responsibilities by retrenchment or by relying on the United Nations to secure our interests abroad. Those who advocate America's disengagement from the world forget the dangers that would be unleashed by America's retreat — dangers which inevitably increase the costs and risks of the necessary reassertion of U.S. power.

Republicans learned this lesson well as we implemented the most successful national security policy since World War II. In 1981, we had to deal with the consequences of the Democrat's retreat. We inherited an America in decline, with a crisis of confidence at home and a loss of respect abroad. Re-establishing America's strength, its belief in itself, and its leadership role was the first and most important task facing the Reagan-Bush Administration. We met that task. We repaired our defenses, modernized our strategic nuclear forces, improved our strategy for deterrence with our development of the Strategic Defense Initiative, deployed INF missiles in Europe, and restored pride in our nation's military service.

We also met that task by a policy of engagement. We worked with allies, not against them. We supported friends instead of accommodating foes. We fostered the achievement of genuine self-determination and democracy rather than merely preaching about human rights in the Third World.

The Reagan-Bush approach produced dramatic results. Our policy is proven: to foster peace while resolutely providing for the security of our country and its allies. We have significantly enhanced that security. We have expanded the opportunities for the United States to be a positive force for freedom and democracy throughout the world, and the chances for new breakthroughs for peace have risen dramatically.

We secured the first arms reduction agreement, eliminating an entire class of Soviet and U.S. nuclear weapons. We laid the basis in START for unprecedented, radical reductions in strategic nuclear arms.

In regional conflicts, a humiliating Soviet retreat from Afghanistan, made possible by our unyielding support for the Mujahidin, helped to sober the Soviet rulers about the costs of their adventurism. Our protection of vital U.S. interests in the Persian Gulf against Iranian aggression led to the agreement to start resolving the Persian Gulf War. Our support for freedom fighters in Angola has resulted in the chance of a settlement there and elsewhere in southern Africa. Our isolation of Vietnam has led to the prospect of its withdrawal from Cambodia.

In human rights and the building of democracy, Republican leadership has turned the tide against terror in Central America, aided the restoration of democracy in the Philippines and South Korea, and liberated the island of Grenada from a Cuban-controlled dictatorship.

This is a remarkable record of achievement. It shows that our policies of achieving peace through strength have worked. By rebuilding American strength and restoring American self-confidence, Republicans achieved a remarkable series of foreign policy objectives critical to our country's security. The resurgence of American leadership has changed the world and is shaping the future, creating new opportunities not dreamt of eight years ago. This is the true measure of competence.

Although we have established a framework for the future, we cannot afford to rest on our laurels. The young democracies we have helped to flourish may yet be overcome by authoritarian pressures. The Soviet Union can easily revert to past practices. Its current effort of internal restructuring could create a more powerful adversary with unchanged objectives. Arms reductions could again become an excuse for reducing our commitment to defense, thus creating dangerous instabilities. Economic competition could easily slip into protectionism and mercantilism. Both to meet those challenges and to build upon the opportunities created by our success, the U.S. must continue in the strong leadership role it has assumed over the past eight years.

As we face the opportunities and challenges of the future, our policies must be guided by realism, strength, dialogue, and engagement. We must be realistic about the Soviet Union and the world we face. Hostile forces remain in that world. Soviet military capabilities are still dangerous to us. It must be clear to all, except the leadership of the Democrat Party, that we are not beyond the era of threats to the security of the United States.

Our country must have all the military strength that is necessary to deter war and protect our vital interests abroad. Republicans will continue to improve our defense capabilities. We will carefully set priorities within a framework of fiscal conservatism, and improved management of defense resources.

We will continue modernizing our strategic forces, emphasizing a mix of offensive and defensive forces, effective and survivable, employing unique U. S. technological advantages. We will redouble our commitment through force improvement to correct the dangerous imbalance that exists in conventional forces.

At the same time, we will pursue negotiations designed to eliminate destabilizing asymmetries in strategic and conventional forces. Arms reductions can contribute to our national security only if they are designed to reduce the risk of war and result in greater stability. They must be part of a process of broader dialogue with the Soviet Union, as well as other nations, a process in which we explore possible opportunities to reduce tensions and create more stable, predictable, and enduring relationships.

As we shape our foreign and defense policies, we must never lose sight of the unique leadership role the United States plays in the world community. No other nation can assume that role. Whether we are dealing with security challenges in the Persian Gulf or terrorism or the scourge of drugs, the willingness of other nations to act resolutely will depend on the readiness of America to lead, to remain vigorously engaged, and to shoulder its unique responsibilities in the world.

The American people and the Republican Party, in the tradition of Ronald Reagan and with the leadership of George Bush, are indeed ready to do so.

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — The Chair now recognizes the Delegate from Nebraska, Mr. Richard Takechi, for the purpose of offering a resolution.

RICHARD TAKECHI. — Mr. Chairman, Richard Takechi from Nebraska, the Beef State, home of Senator Dave Karnes, our newest, youngest Republican Senator, Chairman of the Platform Committee, Governor Kay Orr, Mr. Chairman, I offer the following resolution and ask for its immediate consideration.

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — The gentleman will state the resolution.

RICHARD TAKECHI. — "Resolve, that the Secretary of the Convention is hereby directed to prepare and publish for the convention a full and complete report of its Official Proceedings under the direction of the National Convention."

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Without objection the previous question is ordered on the gentleman's resolution. The question occurs on the resolution of the Delegate from Nebraska. All those in favor of the resolution signify by saying "aye."

(A chorus of ayes.)

Those opposed no.

(No response.)

The ayes have it. The resolution is agreed to. And without objection a Motion to Reconsider is laid on the table.

The Chair now recognizes the Delegate from New Mexico, the Honorable Garrey Carruthers, for purposes of offering a resolution.

GARREY E. CARRUTHERS. — Mr. Chairman, Garrey Carruthers from New Mexico.

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — The gentleman is recognized.

GARREY E. CARRUTHERS. — Mr. Chairman, I offer the following resolution and ask for its immediate consideration.

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — The gentleman will state the resolution.

GARREY E. CARRUTHERS. — "Resolve, that those elected as members of the Republican National Committee by the Delegates from each state, American Samoa, the District of Columbia, Puerto Rico, the Virgin Islands, and Guam are hereby declared ratified to serve as members of the Republican National Committee until the meeting of the successor committee to be ratified by the next Republican National Convention."

And that the reading of the names be dispensed with.

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Without objection, the previous question is ordered. The question occurs on the resolution offered by the Delegate from New Mexico. All those in favor of the resolution will signify by saying "aye."

(A chorus of ayes.)

And those opposed, no.

(No response.)

The ayes have it, and the resolution is agreed to. And without objection, the Motion to Reconsider is laid on the table. Without objection, the reading of the names will be dispensed with, and names of those elected, including the state chairmen who automatically become members of the National Committee under Rule 19 adopted by the convention, will be printed in the proceedings of this convention.

Is there objection? (No response.)

The Chair hearing none, it is so ordered.

MEMBERS OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE RATIFIED BY THE NATIONAL CONVENTION

National Committeemen and Committeewomen

Alabama	Perry O. Hooper
	Jean Sullivan
Alaska	Eldon R. Ulmer
	Marylin Paine

American Samoa	Peter Tali Coleman
	Amata Radewagen
Arizona	Jack Londen
	Kit Mehrtens
Arkansas	Robert Leslie
	Jerri D. Pruden
California	Daniel E. Lungren
	Charlotte M. Mousel
Colorado	R. James Nicholson
	Kay W. Riddle
Connecticut	John Miller
	Mary H. Boatwright
Delaware	W. Laird Stabler
	Priscilla B. Rakestraw
District of Columbia	Michael Doud Gill
	Lois L. De Vecchio
Florida	William M. Taylor
	Maryanne Morse
Georgia	Carl L. Gillis
	Carolyn Meadows
Guam	Philip J. Flores
	Julie Ann S. Blaz
Hawaii	Hal Jones
	Marilyn Harrison
Idaho	Richard Bauer
	Janet Miller
Illinois	Harold B. Smith
	Mary Jo Arndt
Indiana	Donald B. Cox
	Margaret C. Hill
Iowa	Stephen W. Roberts
	Gwen Boeke
Kansas	John Ranson
	Marynell D. Reece
Kentucky	James P. Bunning
	Nelda L. Barton
Louisiana	Haywood H. Hillyer III
	Ginny C. Martinez
Maine	Charles L. Cragin
	Doris M. Russell
Maryland	Richard P. Taylor
	Helen Delich Bentley

Massachusetts	Ron Kaufman
	Augusta Hornblower
Michigan	Peter F. Secchia
	Ronna Romney
Minnesota	Francis P. Graves, Jr.
	Evie Teegen
Mississippi	Haley R. Barbour
	Ann Wilson
Missouri	Hillard Selck, Jr.
	Roberta Capps
Montana	Jack E. Galt
	Ione Brownson
Nebraska	Duane W. Acklie
	Sallie Folsom
Nevada	Tom Wiesner
	Judy Cresanta
New Hampshire	Hugh Gregg
	Elsie Vartanian
New Jersey	Bernard M. Shanley
	Noel L. Gross
New Mexico	Phelps Anderson
	Shirley Leslie
New York	Richard M. Rosenbaum
	Eunice B. Whittlesey
North Carolina	Jack Laughery
	Mary Alice Warren
North Dakota	Jack Bernabucci
	Shirley Sinclair
Ohio	Michael F. Colley
	Martha C. Moore
Oklahoma	C. Richard Ford
	Mary Rumph
Oregon	Don Wyant
	Marylin Shannon
Pennsylvania	Andrew L. Lewis, Jr.
	Elsie H. Hillman
Puerto Rico	Edison Misla-Aldarondo
	Nitza Navarro
Rhode Island	Frederick Lippitt
	Elinor J. Clapp
South Carolina	Lonnie Rowell
	Martha Edens

South Dakota	Walter D. Miller
	Arlene Ham
Tennessee	Ted Welch
	Maida Pearson
Texas	Ernest Angelo, Jr.
	Penny Butler
Utah	Jack Roberts
	Zenda Hull
Vermont	Stewart Smith
	Madeline B. Harwood
Virginia	Morton Blackwell
	Flo Traywick
Virgin Islands	Edgar D. Ross
	Lilliana Belardo de O'Neal
Washington	James W. Summers
	Marcella S. Smith
West Virginia	Arch A. Moore, Jr.
	Priscilla Humphreys
Wisconsin	Michael Grebe
	Helen Bie
Wyoming	Fred Schroeder
	Jan Larimer

State Chairmen

Alabama	Emory M. Folmar
Alaska	James Crawford
American Samoa	Aviata Fano Fa'alevao
Arizona	Burton S. Kruglick
Arkansas	Ken Coon
California	Robert Naylor
Colorado	Bruce Benson
Connecticut	Robert S. Poliner
Delaware	Basil Battaglia
District of Columbia	Ann F. Heuer
Florida	Jeanie Austin
Georgia	John M. Stuckey
Guam	Marilyn Manibusan
Hawaii	Howard Chong, Jr.
Idaho	Blake G. Hall
Illinois	Albert M. Jourdan, Jr.

Indiana	Gordon K. Durnil
Iowa	Michael Mahaffey
Kansas	Fred J. Logan, Jr.
Kentucky	Robert E. Gable
Louisiana	William A. Nungesser
Maine	Thomas W. Murphy, Jr.
Maryland	Daniel E. Fleming
Massachusetts	Ray Shamie
Michigan	E. Spencer Abraham
Minnesota	Tony P. Trimble
Mississippi	Evelyn W. McPhail
Missouri	Tom Fowler
Montana	Barbara J. Campbell
Nebraska	Norm Riffel
Nevada	Steve Wark
New Hampshire	John Stabile
New Jersey	Robert Franks
New Mexico	Ray Regan
New York	Anthony J. Colavita
North Carolina	R. Jack Hawke
North Dakota	Layton Freborg
Ohio	Robert T. Bennett
Oklahoma	Tom Cole
Oregon	Thomas Bailey
Pennsylvania	Earl M. Baker
Puerto Rico	Luis Ferre
Rhode Island	Eileen Slocum
South Carolina	Van D. Hipp
South Dakota	Joel Rosenthal
Tennessee	James M. Henry
Texas	Fred Meyer
Utah	Jack Roberts
Vermont	Walter Freed
Virginia	Donald W. Huffman
Virgin Islands	Charlotte L. Poole Davis
Washington	Jennifer B. Dunn
West Virginia	Edgar F. Heiskell
Wisconsin	Donald K. Stitt
Wyoming	Mark L. Hughes

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — The Chair now has several announcements to make and asks for the Delegates and Alternates to pay close attention.

In accordance with the Rules adopted by the convention, the first meeting of the Republican National Committee will be held at 7:45 a.m. on Friday, August 19, 1988, in Ballroom C and D at the Hilton Hotel for the purpose of organizing the new committee.

The Chair would also like to make this announcement. The City of New Orleans and the Louisiana Host Committee would like to invite all the Delegates and Alternates and their families to be special guests at the New Orleans welcome for Vice President Bush and Barbara, and the entire Bush family. The welcome will be this afternoon at the Spanish Plaza on Canal Street Dock beginning at 2:30 p.m. Now, that is this afternoon. The Spanish Plaza on Canal Street Dock, beginning at 2:30 p.m. We hope all Delegates and Alternates will be able to attend to welcome the Vice President.

Now, ladies and gentlemen, one of the great pleasures I guess I have as Republican Leader of the House of Representatives, is working with some of the most talented and capable leaders in American politics today. I see our future in them. One of those leaders is Congresswoman Olympia Snowe of the great State of Maine. Olympia is the first woman ever to serve our Republican leadership as Deputy Whip.

She serves on the Foreign Affairs Committee, the Committee on Aging, and the Joint Economic Committee. She is Co-Chair of the Congressional Caucus on Women's Issues. She also helped found the 92 Group, which is intent on making Republicans the majority party in the U.S. House of Representatives.

Olympia formerly served in the Maine House of Representatives, and the Maine Senate, and, finally, Olympia Snowe is a great American of Greek ancestry. She is a Greek with the right ideas, the right motivation, the right experience, and a very bright future. My fellow Delegates, and honored guests, I am honored and privileged to present to you a shining star of the U.S. House of Representatives, and of the 2nd District of Maine, the Honorable gentlelady from Maine, Congresswoman Olympia Snowe. (Applause.)

THE DEPUTY PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION (The Honorable Olympia Snowe). — Thank you very much, ladies and gentlemen, and thank you, Maine.

Some people never learn. In 1982 the political pundits said Chic Hecht didn't have a chance in Nevada against Howard Cannon. They were wrong. This year they tried to bury Senator Hecht early once again. Well, now you don't hear much from those political wizards. And Chic Hecht is back. Ladies and gentlemen, the hardest working man in the Senate, Chic Hecht. (Applause.)

REMARKS BY THE HONORABLE CHIC HECHT
UNITED STATES SENATOR FROM THE STATE OF NEVADA

My fellow Delegates, how humbly I stand before you. Here we are, the greatest nation in the world, exercising the greatest freedom. My mother and her parents were poor immigrants who came to this country with only the clothes on their backs. They had a dream. We call it the American dream. (Applause.)

And now, only a generation later, I stand before you as a United States Senator. What a great country we live in! (Applause.)

But, we have to work to keep it great. We have to reach for the future. We have to create a new America, a better America! (Applause.)

In just 12 short years, we will reach the year 2000. The actions we take during these next 12 years will determine the future for all Americans and most of the world. (Applause.)

Our challenge for the year 2000 is to create a new America. But this will take bold action. But our forefathers weren't afraid of bold action. They didn't create the greatest nation in the world by being afraid to act, afraid to dream, afraid to reach for the stars.

We must do no less today. We must be bold enough to continue the Strategic Defense Initiative, because real peace will only be achieved through strength. We must be bold enough to create an all-out war on drugs to save the future for our children. Let's start by suspending the transfer of the Panama Canal to Panama, until that country kicks out Noriega! (Applause and cheers.) We must be bold enough to enact the death penalty for drug-related deaths. We must be bold enough to create a national energy policy that allows us to be competitive in the world markets — a national energy policy that recognizes the role that nuclear energy must play in our future, but that requires the reprocessing of nuclear waste, making deep geological disposal unnecessary. (Applause.) We must be bold enough to provide adequate day care for single working families. And bold enough to make the tough decisions to balance our federal budget.

A new America will require tough choices. But, our country was built on tough choices. Americans have always been willing to make the tough decisions. So, together let's reach for the stars. Let's take the bold action necessary to build a new and better America for future generations. (Applause.)

THE DEPUTY PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — With the candidacy of Ralph Ramirez in California's 30th District, Republicans have one of the best chances in 1988 of defeating an incumbent Democrat. The 30th is a changing district with thousands of new Hispanic and Asian voters. Ralph Ramirez is poised to reach those new voters, with his diverse credentials as a successful businessman, a Republican activist, a civic and community leader, a Navy veteran, and a gubernatorial appointee. At a time when voters are seeking

THE HONORABLE ROBERT H. MICHEL OF ILLINOIS
Permanent Chairman of the Convention

energetic, new leadership from their representatives, Ralph Ramirez can provide it for California in the Congress. Ladies and gentlemen, from the 30th District of California, Ralph Roy Ramirez. (Applause.)

REMARKS BY RALPH ROY RAMIREZ CANDIDATE FOR THE UNITED STATES CONGRESS FROM THE STATE OF CALIFORNIA

Ladies and gentlemen, my name is Ralph Ramirez. And I am the Republican candidate for Congress in the 30th District of the great State of California. (Applause.)

Unlike a lot of politicians, my community has been my entire life. I was born in East Los Angeles and raised in South San Gabriel. I attended local schools. My wife, daughters, and I have all been teachers in the area. From the time I was a small boy, I watched my community grow. We are now an international community of Hispanics, Chinese, Japanese, Koreans, Vietnamese, and many other ethnic groups.

Each of us is proud of our heritage and our separate customs. But we share the same hopes and the same goals. We all want a community free of drug dealers, where our children can play and our seniors are safe to walk the streets. We want good jobs so we can provide for our families. And make a better life for our children. We do not want government hand-outs. We want opportunities! (Applause.)

You won't find a harder working group of people than the people of my district. All we need is a chance, and watch us go. And this, ladies and gentlemen, is the reason why we need more Republicans in Congress. We need Congressmen and women who believe as you and I do that the people can do anything if they are given the opportunity. (Applause.)

What we don't need is more restrictive big government intervention. Look at the record. Under the Reagan-Bush administration, we've created 17 million new jobs. (Applause.) These are not make-work project jobs. These are real productive jobs. While the Democrats' big government billion dollar job programs have been a dismal failure, we Republicans have created the largest peace time job expansion in United States history! (Applause.)

And the same successes that we've enjoyed with job creation can be applied to the other key problems facing us today. Problems like making sure there is enough affordable housing, improving our education system, and providing for the long-term care of our seniors.

While this will not be easy, I know that the people of my district, and all the people of our United States, are committed to these important issues. I am not just talking about the politicans and the community leaders, I'm talking about everyone.

In my district there are literally hundreds of us who are working very hard to

improve our community. We use our evenings and weekends to build our community associations, our PTAs, and our health centers. We share a common pride and a commitment to improve our communities.

Ladies and gentlemen, I am running for Congress because right now we don't have a Congressman — at least a Congressman who really cares about the people in the San Gabriel Valley. And we deserve the best Congressman we can find. Muchimas gracias. Thank you very much. (Applause.)

THE DEPUTY PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Virginia, a Republican State rich in history, added a new chapter to its legacy with the selection of Maurice Dawkins as our Party's nominee for the United States Senate this fall. A civil rights leader who worked for the Johnson administration, Maurice Dawkins became a Republican when George McGovern was nominated in 1972.

Because of his leadership in the field of civil rights and his articulate support of Republican principles, he brings a special background and message to this convention. As you listen to him speak on the issues of national defense, family values, and fighting drugs, you will better understand the difference between Republicans and Democrats. Ladies and gentlemen, Maurice Dawkins. (Applause.)

REMARKS BY MAURICE DAWKINS CANDIDATE FOR THE UNITED STATES SENATE FROM THE STATE OF VIRGINIA

Thank you. Thank you. Thank you. Thank you. My fellow Americans, my brother and sister Virginians, you know that there is a God who reigns above with a hand of power and a heart of love. And if we are right, He will fight our battles. (Applause.)

I come this day to say to you that we, the people of the Republican Party, are right. We are right when we stand up for those principles that will keep America strong, for those policies that will keep America strong. We are right when we oppose those policies of the Democrat Party.

So it is this day that I come to you with God's help, to ask for your help to share with you what I firmly believe to be God's plan to use me as a man who stands to fight against poverty, against inequality, and injustice, foreign and domestic.

Who stands unequivocally and categorically in opposition to atheism, communism, racism, and secularism. (Applause.) Who stands up to fight for the civil rights of the unborn. (Applause.) For the right to work for all who want to work, and the right to own a gun to protect one's family and possessions. (Applause.)

The right to choose your own education for your children, and the right to own a home, a farm, or start a business and overcome the handicaps of race, or class, or national origin through economic empowerment. (Applause.)

The right to speak out for one's beliefs and convictions and compete in the marketplace of ideas for the support of one's political, economic, social, or religious programs and projects. (Applause.)

This day I stand before you as one who fights for the rights of a free press, freedom of religion to preserve the principles of democracy, and the Judeo-Christian value system. (Applause.)

The right to take advantage of the opportunities provided by every citizen, or to take advantage of the free enterprise system, a free market, and a growing economy so that the poor can become richer without making the rich poorer. (Applause.)

I come to tell you that we are right when we go back to Thomas Jefferson and the Founding Fathers and pledge again, as they did, our lives, our fortunes, and our sacred honor to help preserve and protect our nation with a strong defense, an SDI, a 600-ship Navy, adequate conventional armed forces, MX missiles, the Midgetman, and other new technological weaponry. (Applause.)

To help preserve and protect our society by building and strengthening the traditional family, and the moral and spiritual values that made America great. (Applause.)

I say we are right when we say it's time to go back to the vision, and the insight, the courage, and the convictions of Barry Goldwater and declare again in 1988 that extremism in defense of liberty is a virtue. (Applause.)

We, the people of the Republican Party, are right when we sign up to fight the good fight and keep the faith, and preserve, protect, and defend the Reagan Doctrine that has kept communism from gaining one inch of land during his watch as our Commander-in-Chief. (Applause.)

We are right when we declare this day that we oppose a Mike Dukakis who would not deploy SDI to deter nuclear attacks on this country, a Mike Dukakis who would not support a 600-ship Navy, a Mike Dukakis who would not let the schoolchildren pledge allegiance to the flag, a Mike Dukakis who would let murderers and rapists out of jail to commit new murders, a Mike Dukakis who embraces the liberal left Democratic plans for a day care bureaucracy that eliminates the mothers, the grandmothers, and the churches and the synagogues.

And now my friends, let us look where we are today. Today, if we took pride in winning the election in 1988, if we defeated all of those who would saddle us with a liberal left Marxist-Leninist inspired policy of a welfare-state psychology; those who would let us go back to the malaise days of Jimmy Carter; those who have not led us in the right direction, but want to take us back again. If we defeat them in 1988, I assure you we still have one major problem that we will have to do something about. And that is the problem of the invasion of drugs.

The invasion of drugs in our society is no respecter of persons. And as you know,

we are for a death penalty for those who are the kingpins in the business, killing the judges, and the prosecutors, and the law enforcement officials. (Applause.)

We are in favor of mandatory jail sentences for the repeaters who are users. We are in favor of punishing those who constantly are found guilty of breaking our drug laws. But none of these things will do what needs to be done unless we can set an example by ourselves, working to make the taking of drugs unacceptable in our society, socially unacceptable in our society. (Applause.)

Two days ago, two weeks ago, I took a drug test myself voluntarily to set an example for the young, to try to inspire our people who are leaders in the Republican Party to become advocates and campaigners for a drug-free Virginia. We adopted a resolution in our state central committee that we would have a policy of campaigning for a drug-free Virginia up and down the commonwealth. (Applause.)

I would like all of the members of Virginia to stand up at this time. All of our Delegates and Alternates from Virginia, would you stand at this time? (Applause.)

I would like you to know that this is a Republican initiative, a Republican initiative to which we hope the Democrats might respond. But if they do or not we would like all of the Republican states, all the Republicans in all the states to join with Virginia today and to stand up against drugs.

I would like to have every member from every delegation stand up right now and tell America we are standing up against drugs! (Applause and cheers.) We are standing up against drugs! We are standing up against drugs! I want you to repeat after me. We are standing up against drugs!

FROM THE FLOOR. — We are standing up against drugs!

We are standing up against drugs!

FROM THE FLOOR. — We are standing up against drugs!

God will bless you for it. Won't you join hands with me right now and ask God to bless us by singing "God Bless America." I know we only have a half a second, but let's sing it anyway. God Bless America!

(Whereupon Maurice Dawkins led the convention in singing "God Bless America.")

(Applause and cheers.)

THE DEPUTY PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Ann Haney, running for the House of Representatives in Wisconsin's 2nd District, brings a particularly widespread and varied background to her candidacy. Born and raised on a farm in rural Wisconsin, Ann Haney is also a former teacher and high school vice principal. She has served with distinction as Wisconsin's Commissioner of Insurance and has extensive experience as a businesswoman. I first met Ann Haney when she was preparing her congressional race in 1986 and was

immediately impressed. She received 45 percent of the vote in that race and is enthusiastically heading toward victory this year. Fellow Delegates, one of our strongest candidates for the Congress, Ann Haney. (Applause.)

REMARKS BY ANN HANEY
CANDIDATE FOR UNITED STATES CONGRESS FROM THE STATE OF WISCONSIN

Hello, Wisconsin! Hello, America. We have heard the Democrats tell us that it is time for a change and for once they are right. It is time for a change, for a change in the United States House of Representatives.

We Republicans justifiably take pride in the greatest sustained period of peacetime economic growth since World War II. We have seen our President sign the world's first nuclear arms reduction accord. We witnessed a renaissance in the nation's business climate and new opportunities for our young people.

While we can proudly say that we are in many ways better off today than we ever could have hoped, the United States House of Representatives is decaying. And the current speaker, Jim Wright, personifies that decay.

Jim Wright, like my opponent, symbolizes all that is wrong with the Congress. He has lost sight of his purpose. His party has been in power too long. And he and many of his peers have been becoming powerful brokers of special interest. (Applause.)

They have created whole new constituencies that bear no relationship to the people who elected them. The United States House of Representatives is supposed to be the legislative body that is closest to the people, where the work of the people is done. But that's not the case. Ninety-eight percent of House incumbents were re-elected in 1986. Staffs have increased six-fold, and the cost of running the Congress has ballooned. And what are we paying for? Author David Stern summed it up in his book. He calls it, "The Best Congress Money Can Buy." (Applause.)

This is not the work of Republicans. We did not do it. The House of Representatives has been controlled by the Democrats for the past 34 years, lock, stock, and barrel. And as a result of this monopoly, few new Republican ideas that are good for people, good for America have been allowed to come to the floor. By Democrat manipulation of the rules, nearly half of the bills to reach the floor of the House are not opened to amendment.

Americans want a Congress they can respect. This kind of change can happen across the country. But it must happen district-by-district, state-by-state. This is my second run for Wisconsin's 2nd District House seat. And in spite of the dismal shape of the Congress, I see hope. I see hope because I believe in America. I see hope because I believe in us as a people. And I call on all of us here today as part of

the world's greatest democracy to help return the House to the people it is supposed to represent. Thank you. (Applause.)

THE DEPUTY PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — When Congressman Connie Mack announced that he planned to challenge a three-term Democratic incumbent for his Senate seat, that senator retired. And when a former Democratic governor entered the race, he, too, couldn't take the heat and quit the race. The Democrats didn't count on Connie Mack's strength, but Florida always has. Ladies and gentlemen, the next Senator from Florida, Congressman Connie Mack. (Applause.)

REMARKS BY THE HONORABLE CONNIE MACK MEMBER OF THE UNITED STATES CONGRESS FROM THE STATE OF FLORIDA

Thank you. Thank you very much. Thank you. Thank you very much. In 1980, the American people were asked to answer this question. Who was going to rebuild America? The choice was between Jimmy Carter and his ideas of malaise and limitations, a larger, more intrusive federal government that was going to make decisions about the allocation of resources, or Ronald Reagan, who told us that the only limitation we deal with is the limitation we place on our own imagination, that we needed to go back to the basics that built this great nation, free markets, and free individuals, and free enterprise.

Once again the American people will make a choice and answer a question in 1988. And that question will be which party, which presidential candidate, which principle will lead America and prepare America for its leadership role in the 21st century. The response is obvious. The Republican Party, George Bush, and a campaign based on freedom.

Free markets, free individuals, free enterprise, and freedom as an objective in our foreign policy. Less government, less taxing, less spending, more freedom.

I began my campaign for the United States Senate in Key West, Florida, the southern-most point of the United States, a piece of land that has significance politically as well as geographically. For only 90 miles from that spot, the Cuban people live under the harsh and absolute domination of a communist tyrant. And while there may be no open-armed hostilities in Cuba today, some would say that the Cuban people are living in peace. But I would quickly add, but not in freedom. Peace without freedom is false. (Applause.)

What can it be like to live in peace without the freedom to worship God, to choose your own livelihood, to read and to speak the truth, and to live for a better dream of handing over a better life to your children and your grandchildren? My generation of Americans, like all generations of Americans before, understands

how precious freedom is. And that freedom is in fact the core of all human progress. And while the price of freedom may be great, there is no price so great as the loss of freedom. Freedom not only matters, and not only works, but it matters. Just ask the people of Cuba, Angola, Afghanistan, Cambodia, and now Nicaragua.

The question for us now is, will America make the right choice? Will we make the right choice among taxing and spending and freedom? The answer to that question is yes. I have an unending faith in the people of this great nation, the people of the great State of Florida, that we will make the right choices. And if we would add that faith to our own belief in ourselves, and in our nation we will keep this country on the road of greatness where it has been in the past, and where it is destined to be in the future. Thank you very much. (Applause.)

THE DEPUTY PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — In his 15 years as a member of the Idaho state Senate, Dane Watkins knew what it took to represent his constituents. With his ties, and those of his family to the farming community, and as a small businessman himself, Dane understands the challenges facing eastern Idaho and has the abilities to help solve them. Now the candidate for the House of Representatives from Idaho's 2nd District, Dane Watkins is seeking to use his experience and insights to fight for his state in Washington. As a parent, and through his church work, he has strived to create a better world for our children and to protect them from the ravages of drugs. Ladies and gentlemen, the outstanding candidate for Congress from the 2nd District of Idaho, Dane Watkins. (Applause.)

REMARKS BY THE HONORABLE DANE WATKINS CANDIDATE FOR UNITED STATES CONGRESS FROM THE STATE OF IDAHO

Thank you very, very much, my good friends from the great state of Idaho. Mr. Chairman, Delegates, Alternates, distinguishéd guests, ladies and gentlemen, I am pleased and honored to be here today to address this great, important gathering of Americans.

This is an important election for the people of Idaho. And there is a great deal at stake for us and our children. Under the leadership of President Reagan and Vice President Bush, we have experienced new levels of prosperity and productivity. Now our children don't have to leave the state to find a job, and we get a fair price for our products, and we get an honest day's pay for an honest day's work.

The reason that this election is so important, ladies and gentlemen, is that we still have a big problem in Idaho. A Democrat Congress. This Democrat Congress, ruled with arrogance and self-interest by Jim Wright, stands against the things we in Idaho hold dear.

We in Idaho need a Congress that cares about the same things as we do, things like making sure every American gets the education that he or she desires. Giving every American child the right to say a prayer in school. Making sure that every American family has access to affordable child care. Making sure America's farmers can compete with their counterparts worldwide. Supporting the freedom fighters everywhere and giving them the tools that they need. Making sure America's security is not threatened by terrorists, fanatics, belligerent nations, and communist forces.

And most importantly, to make sure that the federal government lives within its means. These are the things and the issues that matter to the people of Idaho, and these are the issues that the Democrat Congress has failed miserably.

Now, what the people of the great State of Idaho need and deserve is a Congressman and a Congress who will protect their values, their concerns, and work on the issues that really matter.

And that is where I come in. The people of Idaho know that when they send Dane Watkins to Congress, they will get exactly what they deserve — an honest, hard-working congressman who will put Idaho first.

You see, it is not important what Jim Wright wants. It's what the people of Idaho Falls, and Pocatello, and Twin Falls, and Boise want. In 84 days we will elect George Bush to be the next President. Let's do it. Come on, George, our next President! (Applause.) Let's hear it! (Applause.)

But if we stop there we're only half finished, ladies and gentlemen. For freedom, liberty, we must elect the men and women in Congress who share the belief that the people come first. And that we are there to serve them. That is my message to the people of Idaho, and that is my message to you today. Thank you. And God bless America, and God bless you. Let's get the job done November 8th! Come on, let's do it! Let's get the job done together, okay? (Applause.)

THE DEPUTY PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Every now and then a candidate for office comes along who is uniquely qualified to serve the nation. Dr. Jerry Schenken, Republican candidate for Congress from the 2nd District of Nebraska, is one such man. As a doctor he sees the effect runaway health care costs have on those seeking treatment. He understands the health issue in a way that is unique. As a businessman and health care practitioner, he knows the burden of cumbersome regulation. He understands how high and unfair taxes stifle business expansion. Jerry Schenken has seen the ravages of drugs on our youth. That is why 20 years ago he was active in creating a facility for teenage alcoholics. He is committed to helping young people. Jerry Schenken wants to ensure the next generation a bright future. Ladies and gentlemen, I would like you to meet the next congressman from Omaha, Nebraska, Jerry Schenken. (Applause.)

THE HONORABLE OLYMPIA J. SNOWE OF MAINE
Deputy Permanent Chairman of the Convention

REMARKS BY JERRY SCHENKEN CANDIDATE FOR UNITED STATES CONGRESS FROM THE STATE OF NEBRASKA

Good afternoon. It is a special honor to be here as a Republican candidate for the Congress of 1988. We as candidates for the Congress represent a responsible, sane approach to solving the national problems and are the best hopes for a new, revitalized era of positive leadership in this Congress.

There is no doubt that the current Congress has been controlled by the Democrats for more than three decades and is the weak link in our efforts. It has been dominated by the Democrats for far too long, and that domination has resulted in an era of congressional arrogance. It is a Congress that is isolated from the people. It is not the Congress of the United States. It is not the Congress that responds to the people and their concerns. It is a Congress that responds only to its narrow, self-centered agenda, an agenda that has little to do with the real problems and concerns of the people.

But most of all it is a Congress that needs to be changed.

As a physician, I have devoted most of my life to caring for people. I understand just how important it is to have compassion for people and their problems. It is very clear to me that the present Congress is without that compassion.

Now, I am not talking about the individual members, but of the Congress as a whole. The policies that we have seen in recent years, despite the Democratic rhetoric, are without compassion. In their zeal to treat the disease, they have killed the patient.

But there is nothing compassionate about a federal spending curve that forces many people to the brink of bankruptcy. There is nothing compassionate about agriculture policies that cause farmers to lose their farms, farms that have been in their families for decades. And there is certainly nothing compassionate about the tax-and-spend mentality of a Congress that takes money out of the pockets of average Americans.

But I didn't come here today to dwell on the problems of the past, but to talk about the promise of the future. That is what my campaign is all about. I believe that in the future we can make it even brighter and better. That is why I support a Constitutional amendment to balance the budget. That is why I oppose spending schemes that would require income tax increases. And that is why I, like many Republicans, will be on the front line in the war on drugs.

People all over the country are going to have to make some choices in November, as they will in my district in eastern Nebraska. They can choose me, and other dedicated people like me, who are committed to providing common sense solutions to our problems, or they can choose to stay with the current self-serving

Congress that ignores the real concerns. That is why I am challenging every voter in my district and every voter in America to take a close look at the candidates.

We as Republicans have a track record of success and accomplishments and a philosophy that allows people to control their own destinies. And this, ladies and gentlemen, is what we must have in our next Congress. Thank you, and God bless. (Applause.)

THE DEPUTY PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION.—I would like to welcome Steve Shiff, our candidate for Congress in the 1st Congressional District of New Mexico. (Applause.) Steve is a district attorney for Albuquerque, the state's largest city. Steve is the first Republican district attorney elected in Albuquerque since 1956. Steve has many accomplishments as a prosecutor. He has been selected by all the district attorneys of New Mexico to represent them before the legislature for the last six years. Steve beat a Democrat incumbent to first win office in 1980 and was re-elected in 1986 with 63 percent of the vote. And most importantly, Steve Shiff has done something about crime in the streets. Forty-five percent of all the criminals in all the prisons in New Mexico were put there by his office. I would like to ask you to join with me in welcoming Steve Shiff, the Republican nominee for Congress in New Mexico's 1st Congressional District. (Applause.)

REMARKS BY STEVE SHIFF
CANDIDATE FOR UNITED STATES CONGRESS FROM THE STATE OF NEW MEXICO

Thank you. I am Steve Shiff, Republican candidate for Congress from New Mexico's 1st District. I intend to continue the 20-year record of outstanding service to our state and to the country by Representative Manuel Lujan, Jr., who is retiring this year.

In New Mexico a major occupation is national security. Many thousands of New Mexicans are employed in keeping America's defenses strong. We conduct extensive research on weapons and on the Strategic Defense Initiative. Those of us who are dedicated to maintaining a strong military deterrent are sometimes called war-seekers, or warmongers, and the like. But I can tell you from personal experience that nothing is further from the truth. I have served in the New Mexico Air National Guard for almost 20 years. My wife Marsha has served in the United States Army Reserve for almost 15 years. We did not join the military reserves because we wanted a war. We joined because we did not want a war.

We have two young children at home. Our daughter Jamie is 10 years old. Our son Daniel is six. We certainly don't want to leave them to go overseas. Marsha and I believe that by making a personal commitment to national defense, joined by millions of other Americans in the active and reserve forces, that neither we nor any other American will ever fight a war. And it means our children will never see a war.

The people in New Mexico who develop weapons and who test weapons never want to use them. It is only through being strong enough and prepared enough to stop any threat to peace that we can deter the foreign nations who still want to dominate us.

I am proud of President Reagan for standing firm for a strong but sensible defense. And I am proud of the contribution made by the people of New Mexico toward our defense capabilities, and also because we in New Mexico are now the developers of the verification equipment which will make the nuclear arms reduction treaty a success.

We also realize that national security means energy independence. New Mexico produces much of the energy which powers America. At the same time Sandia National Laboratory in Albuquerque, Los Alamos National Laboratory in Los Alamos, and our other research centers are developing the technology to guarantee that energy is available in the future. I am grateful that the Republican Party stands for energy independence.

Finally, we know that national security means local security. We must be safe in our communities as well as at our borders. Even if no foreign power would dare attack us, we still have no security if we cannot walk safely down our own streets. I am district attorney of the Albuquerque area. I have been a criminal prosecutor for 14 years. We have been fighting the war against crime and drugs being fought everywhere in the country. The enemy we fight in the drug war is as ruthless and powerful as any we have ever faced on a battlefield. My office convicts thousands of street criminals. But we in local law enforcement have no power over our borders.

Republicans in Congress will lead the fight against international drug trafficking, because we must win the war against drug terrorists, and we will win. Thank you very much for giving me the honor of addressing the convention, and I ask you to honor one more New Mexican by nominating Senator Pete Domenici for Vice President. Thank you very much. (Applause.)

THE DEPUTY PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — It seems like Lloyd Bentsen has spread himself a little too thin, by hitching his wagon to Mike Dukakis to make the oddest couple in politics. Senator Bentsen has forgotten he's from Texas. Well, Congressman Beau Boulter is going to remind Lloyd Bentsen what Texans think of liberal Democrats. Beau Boulter has beaten the odds time and time again. Ladies and gentlemen, Beau Boulter. (Applause.)

REMARKS BY THE HONORABLE BEAU BOULTER MEMBER OF THE UNITED STATES CONGRESS FROM THE STATE OF TEXAS

Thank you very much. Especially my friends in the Texas delegation. Thank you. Thank you very much. Ladies and gentlemen, as I campaigned across our great State of Texas for the last eight months, a lot of people have expressed to me

their concern about the fact that there really are two Lloyd Bentsens. On the one hand there's the Lloyd Bentsen who actively has sought to align himself with the supporters of Ronald Reagan and George Bush, but on the other hand, there is the Lloyd Bentsen who today is using monies contributed to his Senate election campaign to try to beat George Bush in Texas. We're not going to let that happen, are we?

FROM THE FLOOR. — No!

There is the Lloyd Bentsen who says in Texas that he supports school prayer, but who tells us that we need to elect Michael Dukakis, the Governor of Massachusetts who vetoed even the pledge of allegiance for schoolchildren to say in the public schools of Massachusetts.

There is the Lloyd Bentsen who in Texas says he is a fiscal conservative, but who since 1976 has voted for 61 tax increases. There is the Lloyd Bentsen who says he is for the contras, but who last week again opposed any military assistance for the freedom fighters of Nicaragua.

There is the Lloyd Bentsen who wants to crack down on crime and drugs in America, but who voted against the death penalty for drug lords and who voted to buy clean needles for drug addicts with your tax dollars. There is the Lloyd Bentsen who says he is for the Strategic Defense Initiative, but who votes against adequate funding for deployment of SDI.

There is the Lloyd Bentsen who says he is opposed to federally funded abortions, but who has voted for them, ladies and gentlemen, 35 out of 36 roll call votes.

There is the Lloyd Bentsen who says he is for campaign reform legislation, who sponsored the Senate Campaign Reform Bill, but who has collected more special interest political action committee tax dollars than any politician in all of America's history.

Since there are two Lloyd Bentsens, Texans should not be surprised that both of them are running for office this year, for two different offices in the same year. But surprised or not, the issue of Bentsen trying to ride two horses is the one that concerns Texans the most. Texans believe in fair play. And they don't want to go back to Lloyd Bentsen's brand of back-room, elitist, power-grabbing politics of the past.

Lloyd, we believe in Texas in providing a safety net for the least in our society, but we are not too wild about providing one for you.

I want to take our country back to basics. Back to basics and standards of ethics, morality, and behavior. And most of all, I want our country to return to its basic devotion, to the Judeo-Christian values that made America a great nation in the first place. (Applause.)

I am proud to be on the team with you all, proud to be on the team with George Bush and Phil Gramm in Texas. Lloyd Bentsen does not want to represent

Texas in the U.S. Senate any more. I do. Thank you. (Applause.)

THE DEPUTY PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Thank you, Senator. And I am precise, Senator Boulter, you'll be a valuable addition to the United States Senate next year.

The Chair now recognizes President John Fowler, a long-time New Orleans native who has served as New Orleans state president and is now the president of the Georgia Atlanta Mission of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints. Will you all stand please for the Benediction?

BENEDICTION
BY
JOHN E. FOWLER
President, Georgia Atlanta Mission
Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints

May we all pray together. Our Father in heaven, as we conclude this Third Session of the Republican National Convention, we express our gratitude for the blessing that is ours, of living in a land of promise where freedom of conscience, the right and control of property, and protection of life have been established by our heaven-inspired Constitution.

May the people of this nation always serve Thee and Thy Son in righteousness. Father, we are met to carefully and prayerfully select leaders capable of administering our constitutional base laws, in equity and justice.

We earnestly solicit Thy inspiration and blessing upon each assembled Delegate as they consider the needs of our divinely foreordained nation and its people. May they select leaders who will be strong of character and purpose, yet sufficiently humble to acknowledge Thy hand in all things.

Father, we pray for President Ronald Reagan, a leader who has continually sought Thine approbation as he has led our country. May he and other leaders of the nations of the world continually strive for peaceful solutions to the calamitous circumstance of the day.

We add our petition to that of millions throughout the world who love peace and seek conditions ensuring the free exercise of conscience for every living person.

Soften the hearts of all world leaders, Father, that truth may continue to spread forth to every nation, kindred, tongue, and people.

We express gratitude for our blessings of health and prosperity, and pray for families and loved ones apart from us at this time.

Protect us, Father, as we depart this session. We pray in the name of Jesus Christ. Amen.

THE DEPUTY PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — The Chair recognizes the Delegate from Maryland, former Congresswoman Marjorie Holt, for the purpose of offering a Motion to Recess.

MARJORIE HOLT. — Madam Chairman, as a Delegate from the great Free State of Maryland, I now move that this convention recess until 7:00 p.m. this evening, Tuesday, August 16, 1988.

THE DEPUTY PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Without objection, the motion is passed. The convention stands in recess until 7:00 p.m. Thank you.

FOURTH SESSION

LOUISIANA SUPERDOME

NEW ORLEANS, LOUISIANA

Tuesday, August 16, 1988

The fourth session of the convention convened at 7:00 p.m. While the Delegates, Alternates, guests, and members of the news media assembled, they were entertained by the Convention Orchestra directed by Manny Harmon.

CALL TO ORDER

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — The convention will come to order. I should like to turn at this juncture to the Temporary Chairman, Mrs. Elizabeth Dole, for the introductions for the introductory program this evening. Elizabeth?

PRESENTATION OF THE COLORS

THE TEMPORARY CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Thank you Bob. Our Colors tonight will be presented at this time by the pages of the 34th Republican National Convention. Please stand, ladies and gentlemen, and remain standing until the Colors have been withdrawn.

(Whereupon the Colors were presented by the pages of the 34th Republican National Convention.)

THE PLEDGE OF ALLEGIANCE

THE TEMPORARY CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Ladies and gentlemen, please remain standing. Over the course of this Convention you will be hearing and seeing a great deal of the wonderful all-American George Bush family. Tonight I have the personal honor of presenting to you George Prescott Bush, the oldest grandchild of Vice President and Mrs. Bush. Twelve-year-old George, the handsome son of Jeb and Columba Bush, will enter the eighth grade in Miami this year. He is a good baseball player, and he loves his grandfather. Please join George for the Pledge of Allegiance. George.

GEORGE PRESCOTT BUSH. — Please join me in the Pledge of Allegiance.

(Whereupon George Prescott Bush led the Delegates, Alternates, and guests in the Pledge of Allegiance.)

THE TEMPORARY CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Great job, George, thank you. You have made your grandfather and all of us very proud.

THE NATIONAL ANTHEM

THE TEMPORARY CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — If you will remain standing, ladies and gentlemen, the Chair is now pleased to recognize a vivacious star whose rendition of the "Star Spangled Banner" has become something of a tradition at Republican National Conventions. Who can forget that lovely night in Detroit eight years ago, and then her exceptional performance in Dallas in 1984? Ladies and gentlemen, to sing our National Anthem tonight I have the honor of presenting to you the daughter of Dean Burch, former Republican National Chairman, the very talented Ms. Shelly Burch of New York City.

(Whereupon the National Anthem was sung by Shelly Burch.)

THE TEMPORARY CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — How about that? Shelly, you've captivated Broadway and television, and tonight you won our hearts at the Convention. Our sincere thanks to you. Please remain standing for the invocation by the most Reverend Rene Gracida, Bishop of the Diocese of Corpus Christi, Texas.

INVOCATION
BY
BISHOP RENE GRACIDA, D.D.
Catholic Diocese of Corpus Christi, Texas

Let us pray. Almighty God, eternal Father, we plow the fields and scatter the good seed on the land, but it is fed and watered by Your almighty hand. You send the snow in the winter, the warmth to swell the grain, the breezes and the sunshine and soft refreshing rain. Take pity on your nation and end the drought which now afflicts us.

We beg you to come to our aid also in the political process in which our nation is presently engaged. Bless the members of the Republican Party, the Delegates to this Convention and the candidates they select.

Grant that they may successfully focus the attention of the American people on the issues which confront our nation at home and abroad. Grant that our nation may continue to be a strong champion of freedom and justice for all oppressed peoples while growing ever more sensitive to the needs of the poor and marginated people in our midst.

We acknowledge that without Your guiding hand, our nation could not have preserved its own freedom while twice in this century assisting other nations of the West to regain and preserve their freedom from the forces of evil.

Do not abandon us now in this hour of our need, but remain with us and grant us Your continued blessings. Cest lopodimos, con confidanza, in supro fidenzia omnipotentae. Amen.

THE TEMPORARY CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Again, ladies and gentlemen, please remain standing while the Colors are withdrawn and the flags and pages leave the hall.

(Whereupon the Colors were withdrawn.)

THE TEMPORARY CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Ladies and gentlemen, our next speaker, like all of those who have preceded him, has a long record of service to his country and to his party. Considered one of the sharpest minds in the House of Representatives he has chosen this year to move to the other body and is running for the United States Senate from Mississippi. As a key member of the House Rules Committee, he has been at the forefront in protecting Republican rights in the House of Representatives. His work on tax and budgetary matters has earned him accolades from both sides of the political spectrum. His powers of persuasion as Republican Whip in the House have helped bring over large numbers of House Democrats to support legislation, giving us the longest sustained economic growth in history.

For the purpose of making the introduction of our permanent chairman, I present to this 34th Republican National Convention the Whip of the House of Representatives and the next senator from the State of Mississippi, the Honorable Trent Lott.

INTRODUCTION OF THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN BY THE HONORABLE TRENT LOTT MEMBER OF THE UNITED STATES CONGRESS FROM THE STATE OF MISSISSIPPI

Thank you Madame Chairman, thank you very much ladies and gentlemen. Thank you Mississippi. Thank you very much, ladies and gentlemen.

Now that we have all you good folks down here in our part of the country, I want to personally invite you to come across the line and spend some time with us in Mississippi before you go back all across America. Come to Mississippi, where the blues were born and the future is worth singing about, where agriculture is still growing and high technology is riding a new wave. NASA and the Navy is there, a team with Mississippi.

The man I'm introducing tonight has been more than a colleague to me. He is a teacher, a guide, and a great leader. We are all glad to call him a true friend. Bob Michel started his career in the House of Representatives more than 30 years ago. Since then he earned the respect not only of his constituents in the great State of Illinois but also of his colleagues in both parties.

For many years as a ranking member of the Appropriations Committee, he fought to keep federal spending down in a House run by liberal Democrats. But Bob made them fight for every penny, and Bob, on behalf of all the taxpayers in this country tonight, I want to say thank you for your tremendous efforts.

You know, when President Reagan took office almost eight years ago, he needed some help, and especially he needed some help in the Congress. So he turned to Bob Michel to do the job. We had a brash agenda, an agenda that some people said was impossible. But I want to ask you a few questions here tonight, and I want to hear your answers. Have we cut taxes?

FROM THE FLOOR. — Yes!

Have we tamed inflation?

FROM THE FLOOR. — Yes!

Have we put our people back to work?

FROM THE FLOOR. — Yes!

And are we militarily strong again?

FROM THE FLOOR. — Yes!

I think we can grade it this way, then, two simple words, "mission accomplished."

But the mission isn't over; in fact, with George Bush in the White House I would say we're just beginning to fight, ladies and gentlemen, for a stronger and better America!

You know I have been standing with Bob Michel and sitting with Bob Michel when we have had meetings with Vice President Bush and President Reagan at the strategy table. George Bush will succeed in the Congress because he'll do what President Reagan did almost eight years ago. He'll call on Bob Michel to lead his attack in the House, and Bob Michel will deliver as he always has.

THE HONORABLE PAT SAIKI OF HAWAII
Secretary of the Convention

With the help of the Good Lord and the majority of the votes in November, I'll be moving onward to represent the great state of Mississippi in the other body, in the Senate. (Applause and cheers.) And I hope I'll get some help when I get there. So Texas will you help me send Beau Boulter to the Senate? And Vermont, are you behind Jim Jeffords in his race for the Senate? And I tell you, ladies and gentlemen, we need Connie Mack from Florida in the United States Senate. Send us some strong, aggressive senators from all across America that can work with the Reagan-Bush-Quayle team in Washington, D.C.

But Illinois, I want to say to you tonight, no matter where I have the opportunity to serve, Bob Michel will always be my friend, and he'll always be my leader. This party and this country is lucky to have him.

Ladies and gentlemen, it is my pleasure to introduce to you tonight the man who, if integrity, honesty, and ability were all that mattered, would be the Speaker of the House of Representatives. Bob Michel of the great State of Illinois, our Permanent Chairman.

REMARKS BY THE HONORABLE ROBERT H. MICHEL MEMBER OF THE UNITED STATES CONGRESS FROM THE STATE OF ILLINOIS, HOUSE REPUBLICAN LEADER, AND THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE 1988 REPUBLICAN NATIONAL CONVENTION

Thank you Trent for your overly generous introduction, and thank you my fellow Delegates for your warm reception.

Once again may I say how honored I am to serve as your permanent chairman. I certainly can't let this opportunity go by without publicly acclaiming before this great audience what a superlative job Trent Lott has done as our Republican Whip during the Reagan years. After he's elected to the Senate in November, I know he's destined to become just as great a leader in that body as he's been in the House of Representatives!

My fellow Delegates and Alternates, guests of this Convention, for eight years I have had the honor of working closely with President Reagan and Vice President Bush as the Republican Leader in the House of Representatives. I am proud to have been part of the team that helped bring America back from the Carter years of decline and despair, inflation and incompetence.

And today Americans are once again proud of their country. The Reagan-Bush team has created millions of new jobs, secured peace, and produced prosperity. And last evening we rejoiced in the triumphs of the past eight years.

But this Convention is not simply about yesterday; it is about tomorrow. In other words, we can't rest on our laurels; we have to build on the foundations we

have established, and George Bush and Dan Quayle are dedicated to doing just that.

But as good as both George Bush and Dan Quayle are, they can't do the job alone. They need a Congress that will stand beside them and not against them, and that means sending more Republicans in November to both Houses of the Congress.

Currently we're drastically out-numbered in the House of Representatives by nearly 80 votes. You know, we can't win many legislative victories for our president with those numbers. We have to change that ratio to give President George Bush the workforce he needs to build a greater America.

And decisions made in the Congress affect our families, our jobs, our freedom, and our very survival. Those decisions will directly affect the success or failure of the next president. Just ask Ronald Reagan, ask him why he never got a line-item veto, and he'll tell you why. The Democratic Congress killed it.

Ask him why there's no constitutional amendment to balance the budget. The Democratic Congress killed it.

Ask Ronald Reagan who resisted spending cuts, resisted tax cuts, but never resisted cutting defense, he'll tell you flat out the Democratic controlled Congress. The Democratic Party has had near total control of the U.S. House of Representatives now for almost 50 years. They control every committee, every subcommittee, every rule and procedure, every service, every paper clip, every tree, and every blade of grass on the Capitol grounds. I regret to say the House has indeed become the broken branch of government, and the only way to fix it is to turn the place inside out.

You know, in America we strive to do things right, but the House Democrats believe right is spelled with W-R-I-G-H-T. And to Republicans, as Newt Gingrich said this morning, that spells wrong.

We Republicans want to reform the House of Representatives. Instead of stifling debate, we want to open it up. Instead of limiting amendments, we want to bring them up. Instead of avoiding ethical questions in the legislative branch, we want to call them up. And don't you agree out there that ethical standards should, in fact, apply to the legislative as well as to the executive branch of government?

In the past 10 years, 46 members of Congress have been investigated by the Ethics Committee or mentioned as possible targets of such investigations. Thirty-four of those 46 were Democrats. In the past 10 years, 16 members have been subject to punitive action by the Ethics Committee or resigned from office in the interim. Thirteen of the 16 were Democrats. Of the 19 who were mentioned by the press as possible targets of investigation, 14 were Democrats.

Is this the kind of government Mr. Dukakis promised us when he spoke of high standards? Is such behavior what Lloyd Bentsen meant when he said the best way to lead America is by force of character and personal integrity? Or is such

conduct what the Democrats really meant in their platform when they said government should have what they call progressive values.

Well, if the Democrats' abuse of the House comes from progressive values, then, my friends, make mine traditional. (Applause.)

As I said, we need more Republicans in the Congress, and let me briefly tell you why. Five votes can make a difference. If we had had five more Republicans in the House during the Reagan years, we would have won 57 key votes that we lost. And on the other hand, if we had had five fewer House Republicans during the same period, we would have lost 47 close votes that we won. And furthermore, if we had only five votes more in the United States Senate, Republicans votes, we would be in control of that body. The time has come to undo the damage caused by decades of autocratic, bureaucratic, Democratic rule.

Ronald Reagan ran for president to bring about a needed revolution in government for the 1980s. He succeeded, and he transformed America and the world.

And in 1988 George Bush brings that same spirit of change and innovation and hope to the challenges of the 1990s. And candidates of his stature do more than wage a campaign, they lead a cause. And ours is a great cause with great leadership, but it must have a legion of good soldiers willing to fight for our principles.

We need more Republicans in the House, so all Americans can look at the House of Representatives and say again with pride, "We the people built this house 200 years ago. It is ours, and through it we rule ourselves. There is no place for tyranny here."

And I would plead with those within the sound of my voice, send us more Republicans. The House doesn't belong to one party. It doesn't belong to special interests, and it certainly doesn't belong to Speaker Jim Wright. (Applause.)

My friends, with your help we can become the majority party in the Congress and make it work once again for the people, for we the people, and all we have to do is send Speaker Jim Wright a message loud and clear. Let's make him the minority leader by sending us more Republicans and electing George Bush as our President. Thank you very much. (Applause.)

THE TEMPORARY CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Delegates and Alternates, officers and guests of this great Convention, the time has come for me to turn the gavel over to your permanent chairman, Bob Michel of Illinois.

Before I do so, I would like to express my personal and heartfelt thanks to you, the Delegates, who honored me by selecting me as your Temporary Chair. I thank all of you for your wonderful cooperation during my tenure here at the podium. I look forward to working with both George Bush and his superb choice for Vice President, Dan Quayle, an outstanding Senator and a good personal friend, as we move on to victory in November. Thank you very much. It is all yours, Bob. God bless you.

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Thank you very much, Elizabeth. You have done an outstanding job in keeping everything on schedule. Moving right along, we must continue with our program this evening so that we keep right on time for all those who are scheduled to appear before you.

You know, if you ask where the action is in government today, the governor's mansion in every state is a pretty good answer. And nowhere is the action more varied than in the activities of our next speaker, Governor Michael Castle of Delaware. Mike became Delaware's 68th chief executive in 1985 after a career of public service that included four years as Lieutenant Governor, 10 years in the General Assembly, and two years as Deputy Attorney General. And with his deep and wide-ranging record in state government, it's no wonder that Mike is recognized not only by the citizens of Delaware but by his fellow governors as a leader of experience and insight.

Where the action is, that is where our Republican governors are, and in that good company is our next speaker, Governor Mike Castle of Delaware. Let's give him a good, warm welcome.

ADDRESS BY THE HONORABLE MICHAEL CASTLE GOVERNOR OF THE STATE OF DELAWARE AND CHAIRMAN OF THE REPUBLICAN GOVERNORS ASSOCIATION

Thank you. Tonight I have the special honor as Chairman of the Republican Governors Association to present to you the Republican governors of this nation who have tackled the tough problems in their respective states and succeeded. When Ronald Reagan and George Bush set out to restore the balance between the states and the federal government, it was Republican governors who seized that opportunity to make a difference. And these successes will be the foundation for the Bush victory this fall, for together we represent states with more than 260 electoral votes. Republican governors have reason to be proud of what we have accomplished. Governors like Bob Orr, Arch Moore, John Ashcroft, and George Deukmejian demanded more of our education system and delivered for our children;

Governors like Carroll Campbell, Henry Bellmon, Norm Baumgartner, and Guy Hunt, who have led the way in opening new markets abroad for American products reversing the trade deficit; governors like George Mickelson, Terry Branstad, Kay Orr, and Mike Hayden, who have found new ways to strengthen our agricultural heartland;

Governors like Bob Martinez and Garrey Carruthers, who have fought to stop the flow of drugs into the nation; governors like Tom Kean and Jock McKernan, who have secured tough laws to protect the environment for our grandchildren; governors Tommy Thompson and Jim Martin, who have led the way in developing creative child care programs;

Governors like Ed Di Prete, Jim Thompson, and Bill Clements, who have revived the economies of their states, bringing thousands of new jobs to their citizens.

The record of the Republican governors is clear and concise. The record of the Democratic nominee, the governor of Massachusetts, needs some explaining, and his neighbor, John Sununu of New Hampshire, will do that in a few minutes. (Applause.)

In 1988, America needs leadership and vision and compassion and integrity. We need a president with a sense of what America stands for and where America is going.

The governors who stand here tonight will tell you that George Bush has these qualities. Whether it was fighting for freedom as a young pilot in the South Pacific or building his own successful business; whether it was the political courage of a congressman who defended the rights of minorities to live in decent housing or standing up to the Soviets in the United Nations Security Council; whether it was restoring effectiveness and accountability to the CIA or serving as a strong partner of a great president, George Bush has demonstrated by his actions what it takes to be president.

For the past eight years, when the Republican governors needed help in Washington, George Bush was there, and this fall we'll be there for George Bush. Thank you very much. (Applause.)

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Ladies and gentlemen, earlier today we had the privilege of hearing from Governor Kay Orr on the policy positions which will guide us into this election. And having heard her report, we now know what a superb job Governor Orr did. Her leadership has led to the creation of a document which reflects the heart and soul of our party. She's done a great job of leading, guiding, balancing, and editing.

I now want to ask Governor Orr to give us the highlights of her work and by so doing give us the opportunity to pay tribute to her for her great achievement. My fellow colleagues and guests, I present the distinguished governor of the great state of Nebraska, Kay Orr.

ADDRESS BY THE HONORABLE KAY A. ORR GOVERNOR OF THE STATE OF NEBRASKA

Thank you very much. Nebraska, you are so special to me. Tonight I want to tell you exactly who our Republican platform is for. Our platform is far, far superior to the platform the Democrats cobbled together in Atlanta. The difference is simple: Republicans share their vision with the American people. Democrats hide from the people.

Last week, 106 women and men arrived here, here in New Orleans to construct a platform that reflects our party's deepest beliefs and aims. George Bush spoke to us last week and shared with us his vision on a whole range of issues that

confront the country, keeping taxes low for economic growth, preserving peace through strength, fighting drugs, and improving education.

The Vice President said that Governor Dukakis was the "Stealth candidate." Like the Stealth bomber, Dukakis tries to hide himself and his positions from the people. George Bush is right, and the Democrats' platform proves it.

You know that, fellow Delegates, you won't find some very basic words in the Democratic platform, words like "tax" or "revenue" or "unemployment." You won't find any mention of NATO, and you won't find words like "church" or "synagogue."

The Democrats want to hide their views from the American people, because they knew that if the people ever found out what they really believed, they would lose. They don't want people to know that they are still the party that will raise taxes and weaken our defense.

Let me give you one example of the contrast between our platform and the Democrat's "Stealth" platform. We say loud and clear what Vice President Bush has said so many times. We won't raise taxes, period. (Applause.)

Higher taxes cost jobs. But the Democrats' platform doesn't say a word about taxes. Why? Last month there was a poll taken of the Democratic delegates, and that poll showed the Democrats' hypocrisy. Sixty-seven percent of the delegates favored a tax increase, but 65 percent said they wanted to keep it out of the platform. On issue after issue, the contrast is clear: Democrats say nothing, or else they cloak their views in empty rhetoric.

But Republicans tell the American people exactly what we stand for and exactly where we will lead this country after we win in November. We're for children's tax credit, to let the parents decide how their children will be cared for. We're for college savings bonds to help families save for college. We're for aggressive action in the war on drugs, including mandatory sentencing for drug dealers.

If any of you are still skeptical, we'll prove it to you. Just write to the Republican National Committee in Washington and ask for a copy of this side-by-side comparison of the two platforms that I'm holding. Or you can write your local newspaper and ask them to print it, so that all the voters will understand that we are the party of opportunity and understand where the two parties stand.

Fellow Republicans and Americans, I am very proud to represent the people of the state of Nebraska. People in Nebraska are special people who provide us not only with the products of their hard work, but they are also people who have a way of life that is based on sound values and common sense.

Rural America is the heartland in more ways than one. The contribution of farming families to our country is not only economic but moral. For the values that are needed to be a good farmer are the same values that built America. Farmers

have been through some tough and painful times recently, but at the same time Republicans are optimistic about the future of American agriculture.

We reject the Democrats' idea of mandatory production controls. Instead, we know that farmers can return to prosperity, if we will take a few basic steps. We want to open markets abroad; we will not use food as a foreign policy weapon. We want to find new uses for farm products, and Vice President Bush has taken the lead here with his strong advocacy of alternate fuels like ethanol.

And we want to keep our rural communities strong and increase products and economic development.

As a governor of a farm state, I know that the future of American farming will be secure with George Bush as president. Michael Dukakis, Michael Dukakis knows so little about agriculture that he told the farmers of Iowa that they ought to try growing Belgian endive.

Fellow Republicans, our platform presents a vision of America, a vision that is optimistic and bold and daring. It reflects our pride in what we have done and our confidence in what we will do. The Democrats missed their chance to level with the American people. We didn't. And George Bush and Dan Quayle will lead our Party to victory in November. (Applause.)

And now, it is my great pleasure to introduce my fellow governor from the state of South Carolina, Carroll Campbell.

ADDRESS BY THE HONORABLE CARROLL CAMPBELL GOVERNOR OF THE STATE OF SOUTH CAROLINA

Good evening, ladies and gentlemen. How about that great team of George Bush and Dan Quayle? (Applause.)

Ladies and gentlemen, you know today America is at work, and America is at peace. But I have one question to ask you: Are you going to let Michael Dukakis and the liberals destroy the prosperity and the peace that this Republican administration has provided us? Are you really going to do that?

FROM THE FLOOR. — No!

Michael Dukakis has taken refuge in the shadows of bland generalities and shallow promises. But we're going to bring him out into the sunlight. We're going to let the American people know he's a free-wheeling, tax-raising, Teddy Kennedy Democrat who will run this country into the ground, if we don't stop him.

The best way to know what a man will do is to know what he's done. Our challenge is to tell the American people what Mr. Dukakis has done and then to tell them what George Bush has done. That is how Bush is going to be elected president.

And the Republicans are going to win this election, because they have succeeded where Michael Dukakis and the Democrats have failed. Massachusetts has lost about 90,000 high-paying manufacturing jobs over the last three and a half years. The team of Reagan and Bush has created 17 million jobs. Losing jobs and creating jobs; that is the difference between Republicans and Democrats. (Applause.)

In the last five years, Massachusetts was ranked 33rd among the 50 states in manufacturing job creation. My small state of South Carolina was ranked 13th. We're proud of that. Michael Dukakis has raised taxes, he's raised taxes in Massachusetts, he's proposing a raising by more than one billion dollars. His state has the fourth highest taxes in this country.

George Bush fought for and helped win tax cuts for the American people. Raising taxes and cutting taxes, that is the difference between Republicans and Democrats.

Ladies and gentlemen, George Bush understands international trade, and he understands global events. Michael Dukakis does not. (Applause.) George Bush tells us that he opposes any tax increase. Michael Dukakis will not.

George Bush tells us he will continue the policies which have led to 17 million new jobs in America, low inflation, and the longest peacetime history in the expansion of our nation. Dukakis will not. George Bush talks in detail about his vision for the future. Dukakis will not.

George Bush will be elected president of the United States, and Michael Dukakis will not. (Applause and cheers.)

Ladies and gentlemen, the Democrats spoke of compassion at their convention. Fine. Let's talk about compassion tonight. Unemployment is down from 7 and one-half percent to just over 5 percent since Republicans took over the White House. Double-digit inflation has been brought down to 4 percent. The misery index, you don't hear much about the misery index any more, but the misery index which at one point reached 20 percent under Jimmy Carter has been brought down to single-digit levels by a Republican administration.

More jobs, more jobs, ladies and gentlemen, more opportunity, less inflation, less misery. That's the compassion of the Republicans.

Our definition of compassion is sound economic policies which give the American people the opportunity to rise to the height of their own potential. You know, the Democrats say that you improve society by improving people. We Republicans say that you improve society by giving people the opportunity to improve themselves.

The last time that the Democrats ran America, they gave us 21 and a half percent interest rates and double-digit inflation, which destroy the dreams of homeownership for young people and robbed the savings of the senior citizens of this country.

Today, ladies and gentlemen, on the Ways and Means Committee in the Congress of the United States, they are working on a plan to rob your resources by reducing your mortgage interest rates deduction on your home. I don't think you want to let the Democrats destroy the worth of a home for the American families of this country.

My granddaddy used to tell me that there's no education in the second kick of a mule. Surely we Americans have learned our lesson from the last kick that the Democrats gave us when they were in the White House.

Here's the bottom line: We cannot afford to let the liberal Democrats destroy American prosperity again. George Bush and Dan Quayle are the only two people standing in the way of their desire to put on this country a burden it cannot bear. George Bush and Danny Quayle are the hope of the people of America, ladies and gentlemen, and we have to back them up. (Applause and cheers.)

You know, here is a man that is prepared to be the president of the United States. George Bush is standing there as a businessman who understands the private sector, he understands what makes it grow. He understands the growth of the private sector, and not the bloat of the public sector, will keep this economy moving.

George Bush is standing there with the experience of a congressman, an ambassador, a CIA director, and the vice president of the United States. He's a man of rock-solid integrity and family values who, unlike his opponent, believes that prayer and the Pledge of Allegiance still have a place in the public schools of the United States of America. (Applause and cheers.)

Ladies and gentlemen, this election is about peace and prosperity. It's about American values. It's about philosophy and experience. This election is about the dreams and the aspirations of the American people. And it is about their pocketbooks and their ability to give their families hope and opportunity. It's about the failure of the past and the success of the present. It's about Jimmy Carter and Michael Dukakis. It's about Ronald Reagan and George Bush and Dan Quayle.

We must work to protect the dreams and the resources of all Americans. We can do it. We will do it by electing George Bush president and Danny Quayle vice president of the United States of America. (Applause and cheers.)

Ladies and gentlemen, it is indeed an honor and a privilege for me to have had the opportunity to address you tonight, and it is indeed an honor to introduce your next speaker.

A growing economy builds a better future for all. But unless we improve our environment, unless we use what we have with wisdom and farsightedness, our children will be denied a great legacy. With us tonight we have a Republican senator, a great Republican senator whose intimate knowledge of environmental issues is matched by his commitment to sound Republican environmental prin-

ciples. Fellow Republicans, it is my pleasure and my honor to present to you, Senator Bob Kasten of Wisconsin. (Applause.)

ADDRESS BY THE HONORABLE BOB KASTEN
UNITED STATES SENATOR FROM
THE STATE OF WISCONSIN

Thank you, Wisconsin. Thank you. Thank you all very, very much. In the past few months, we have seen one point repeatedly driven home with graphic urgency; that is, we live in a fragile environment. One of the first environmentalists was a great Republican president, Theodore Roosevelt. Teddy Roosevelt once characterized our environmental challenge as the great central task of leaving this land even a better land for our descendants than it is for us.

The environment is already a major issue in this campaign, and we Republicans have a strong record to run on. The air we breathe today is cleaner than it was when we came into 1981. Under Jimmy Carter more than 70 thousand tons of lead spewed into our air every day. Now less than nine thousand tons are being released.

We Republicans began effective clean-up programs for the Chesapeake Bay and for the Great Lakes. We cracked down, and we prosecuted record numbers of toxic polluters. We Republicans enacted the most important soil conservation laws of the last half century, expanded protections for our wetlands, and began a restoration of our national parks.

We have done a lot, but we still have much to do.

We Republicans led the fight for an international treaty to protect the ozone layer, and today, we're fighting to implement it, and we will. We will continue to lead the battle to protect valuable ecosystems, such as tropical forests and coastal environments.

The choice on the environment is between the Democratic rhetoric and the Republican results. Where the Democrats produced an environmental platform of vague and general specifics, we Republicans have laid out our specific priorities to produce a healthy environment.

Let's look, let's look at the Dukakis environmental record. Mr. Dukakis' speechwriters are very eloquent about the environment, but they ignore the destructive policies promoted by their candidate. Even Massachusetts Democrats will tell you that Michael Dukakis was the one who dragged his feet for years on the clean-up of Boston Harbor. And today Boston Harbor is still being poisoned by raw, untreated sewage.

In contrast, Republicans called for the banning of ocean dumping and strict enforcement of the law.

Governor Dukakis wanted to build a shopping mall on one of America's most valuable wetlands, until the Reagan-Bush administration told him to back off.

Ladies and gentlemen, we need a president who is committed to protecting the health of all Americans by protecting our land, our air, and our water. George Bush is that man. George Bush and the Republican Party know that the goals of protecting our environment and economic growth, far from being in conflict, in fact, go hand in hand. We need leadership that recognizes that you can't sustain one without the other. We want to follow Theodore Roosevelt's dream and leave this beautiful land safer and cleaner and better for our children and for their children to come.

This is the Republican vision of America, and this vision is in our hearts, this vision is in our minds, this vision is in our platform.

As president, George Bush will take the vision of our platform and make it a reality, an enduring legacy for years and years to come.

Now you want to hear about another issue having to do with the environment, but it's a different environment, it's an environment in which family and community values flourish. And to tell us about family and community values and how Republicans will work to sustain that environment as well, I'm pleased to present to you the distinguished Congressman from California, Jerry Lewis.

ADDRESS BY THE HONORABLE JERRY LEWIS MEMBER OF THE UNITED STATES CONGRESS FROM THE STATE OF CALIFORNIA

Thank you, thank you, my fellow Californians out there. It's Californians just like you and my district back home in San Bernardino County who made it possible for me to have this experience this evening. It is great to be with you.

Fellow delegates, fellow Americans, friends, do I have some important news for you. Leaders of the national Democrat Party have moved so far left and are so liberal today the Democrats across the country, the Democrats across the country are taking a second look and asking, where is Mike Dukakis, and what does he have in store for the American family? These are critical questions.

Let me tell you about the Republican vision of 21st century America. It includes strong families who determine their own destiny rather than having their destiny determined by government.

Ours is a vision where children are raised in safe communities, where older Americans are treated with the respect and dignity they have earned.

Ours is an America that leads boldly and proudly in the world with expanding freedom and individual opportunity. While liberal Democrats want to impose a huge federal bureaucracy over day care that would cost billions of dollars, we propose flexibility and choice for parents to select the kind of child care they want and need.

We Republicans are committed to continue to help older Americans live the kind of life they want to live, not the kind of life government would force upon them.

My fellow Republicans, nothing is more destructive to families than the availability of illegal drugs. We support strong measures including the death penalty to strike at the heart of the demand side of our war on drugs.

We Republicans pledge to solve the AIDS crisis, which is the major health care challenge of our generation.

In our platform we address the facts: Congress has been controlled by liberal Democrats for 54 of the last 56 years; that Congress has slipped into an ethical and procedural swamp. To meet the challenges of the decade ahead, we need a Congress as good as the people of this country. We Republicans will settle for nothing less.

Our party was forged in the fire of the fight for equal rights for all, and we will be true to our birthright by vigorously stamping out discrimination.

With God's help and your hard work, the American family will become stronger and more vibrant in the 1990s, as George Bush serves as president of the United States. (Applause and cheers.)

Now my friends in California and Delegates, it is my honor to introduce a personal friend, a great guy, a great public servant whose word is good. As a state senator in California, he redesigned the criminal justice system to protect victims, not criminals. As attorney general of our state, he implemented those same laws.

Friends, I want to present to you the two-term governor of our great state of California, the Duke of California, Governor George Deukmejian.

ADDRESS BY THE HONORABLE GEORGE DEUKMEJIAN GOVERNOR OF THE STATE OF CALIFORNIA

Thank you. Thank you very much. Thank you, Jerry. My fellow Americans, if government exists for any reason at all, it exists to protect our families and our children from violence and from drugs. George Bush cares about his family and he cares about people. I've looked at the records. They show that Vice President George Bush and the Republicans know how to fight crime and stop drugs. The Dukakis Democrats do not.

Michael Dukakis opposes the death penalty no matter how violent the crime. George Bush supports the death penalty for murderers, and he wants to extend it to big-time drug dealers. Isn't it about time we did that? (Applause and cheers.)

George Bush was leading the fight against drugs long before it was popular. The liberals of the 1960s and 1970s underestimated the drug problem, and Michael Dukakis was one of them. He vetoed legislation to punish drug pushers with mandatory prison terms.

The governor of Massachusetts likes to boast that he is a card-carrying member of the American Civil Liberties Union, the ACLU. ACLU — that stands for "Allowing Criminals to Leave Unsupervised." (Boos.)

The Dukakis Democrats are also fond of saying that it is time for a change, but stop and consider what kind of change. We can't risk having a president who as a governor allowed weekend passes to convicted murderers. We can't risk having a president who opposes the death penalty no matter how terrible the crime. We simply cannot risk having that kind of president appointing justices to the United States Supreme Court.

Now, ladies and gentlemen, I want you to pause right there and ask you to think seriously about this point, because it is so important. The next president could very well appoint a new majority to the United States Supreme Court. He will determine the direction of our judicial system for decades to come. And that is why America needs a president who supports capital punishment, opposes furloughs for murderers. We need a president with a proven commitment to a drug-free America. We need a president who will appoint tough common sense judges to the federal bench and to the United States Supreme Court.

George Bush will be that kind of president. When it comes to fighting crime, he is tough, he's smart, and realistic. Unlike his opponent, George Bush won't be fooled by the liberal criminologists who think that you can reform criminal behavior through loopholes and leniency.

As president, George Bush will be backed by a Republican platform that calls for the re-establishment of the federal death penalty and for reform of the so-called exclusionary rule, so that we can prevent the release of guilty felons on technicalities.

I now have the honor to introduce one of our nation's most effective and intelligent governors. Governor John Sununu has taken the great state of New Hampshire from a deficit to a surplus and from despair to prosperity. We fellow governors have recognized the tremendous talents of John Sununu. We elected him as our chairman of the Republican Governors Association, and he has just completed an outstanding year as chairman of the National Governors Association.

And there's one more thing that you should know about Governor John Sununu. With his strategic perch on the border of Massachusetts, he knows the truth about the so-called Massachusetts miracle, and he's here now to tell us about it. Ladies and gentlemen, please welcome the Governor of New Hampshire, Governor John Sununu.

ADDRESS BY THE HONORABLE JOHN SUNUNU GOVERNOR OF THE STATE OF NEW HAMPSHIRE

Thank you. Thank you very much. Before I begin my remarks this evening,

allow me to introduce a wonderful lady, a lady who will be the next First Lady of the United States, Barbara Bush.

(Whereupon Mrs. Barbara Bush entered the hall to applause and cheers.)

Mrs. Bush, that warm welcome just reflects the great feelings we all have for you. Thank you for coming and spending some time at what is going to be George Bush's convention.

Last February, in our presidential primary, New Hampshire again was first and again was right. We chose George Bush for president of the United States. We chose him for all the right reasons, his stand against taxes, his support for education, his support for the environment, and his concern for children and for families, and his experience in foreign affairs.

An exciting choice occurred today. George Bush chose Dan Quayle for all the right reasons as well. Dan Quayle is a born leader, he's a man of character and like our vice president, he's a man with an extraordinary record of public service.

What a contrast for the November election. A record of achievement versus a record of failure. Let's look at that record.

Michael Dukakis is my neighbor. I have learned that with Michael Dukakis, what you get is really far, far less than what you see. (Applause and cheers.) The Democratic candidate for president has built his whole political career on his great ability to fool most of the people some of the time.

Now, he won't tell you what he is going to do. So if you care about jobs, or if you care about taxes or about the integrity of the Social Security System or about education or the environment, you really must examine Governor Dukakis' record.

The Governor says he's for good jobs at good wages. But you should know that Massachusetts under Michael Dukakis has one of this nation's worst records for creating jobs. Of our six New England states, Massachusetts ranks last in total job creation since Michael Dukakis was elected governor in 1982. She ranks next to last in creating export-related jobs and next to last in creating non-manufacturing jobs. If we compare Massachusetts to the major industrial states, she ranks 10th out of 11, and among all 50 states, Massachusetts now ranks 40th in producing jobs since Governor Dukakis took office.

Massachusetts under Michael Dukakis has actually lost nearly six percent of its manufacturing jobs. If he had done for America what he did for Massachusetts these last six years, 3 million blue-collar workers who have good-paying jobs today would again be unemployed.

The Massachusetts miracle is really the Massachusetts mirage. But it is worse than that. Let's look at taxes. After guaranteeing the voters of Massachusetts that he wouldn't raise taxes at all, Michael Dukakis imposed the highest tax increase in

the history of his state. Massachusetts became known as "Taxachusetts," the old fashioned way. Michael Dukakis earned it for them.

But it is worse than that. When it comes to the environment, Michael Dukakis would love to have us think he is Mr. Clean. But you should know that the Boston Harbor, in the state which Michael Dukakis has governed for 10 years, is the most polluted body of water in America today.

But it is worse than that. Michael Dukakis says this election is not about ideology but about competence. Well, you should know that when Governor Dukakis boasts of balancing his state budget he often does it, somewhat incompetently, by under-funding its pension plan. When his budget developed a huge deficit last month, the second thing he did to cover the short fall — the first, of course, was to raise taxes — the second thing he did was to withhold a $29 million contribution to the state pension fund.

If you are concerned about Social Security, you should know that the Massachusetts state retirement program under Michael Dukakis is $8 billion in the hole. But it is worse than that.

If you think patriotism has any place in this country, you should know that Michael Dukakis vetoed a bill to bring the Pledge of Allegiance back into the classrooms of Massachusetts, and even the liberal Massachusetts Legislature promptly overrode that veto.

But it is worse than that. Massachusetts has one of the most overcrowded prison systems in America, and even Governor Dukakis' good friend Ralph Nader rates their mental health system 41st amongst the 50 states.

And most important, you should understand that those who know Michael Dukakis best vote every day with their feet. Ten to 20 thousand refugees a year leave Massachusetts and cross the border and come to New Hampshire to find a better quality of life and a higher quality of services. (Applause and cheers.)

Indeed, when all is said and done, the only miracle in Massachusetts is that there is anyone still there that believes they've been governed well. Now, don't just take my word for it. Michael Dukakis' own friends have had a lot to say. The Democratic chairman of the Massachusetts Legislature's Appropriations Committee said of Michael Dukakis' management of the state budget, "It's an absolute fraud, it's deception."

The former president of the University of Massachusetts system said of Dukakis' support for education, and again I quote, "Is Michael Dukakis a friend of education? Based on his Massachusetts record, regrettably the answer is no."

And another Massachusetts representative said of Governor Dukakis' management of the state retirement system, and again I quote, "This administration is constantly trying to rob the coffers of the worst-funded pension system in the

country." No wonder that when people want to talk about Governor Dukakis' record, or put that record on the table, he accuses them of negative campaigning.

Well, far be it for me to hurt the feelings of a man whose own campaign invented the attack video and destroyed Senator Joseph Biden. But let me tell you, methinks the Duke doth protest too much. In reality, there is no such thing as the "Massachusetts Miracle." (Applause and cheers.)

We have in 1988 an opportunity to vote for an honest, capable, caring, experienced, and truly successful leader. Please join me in a dedicated effort over the next dozen weeks to make sure that George Bush is the next president of the United States. Thank you all, and God bless you. (Applause and cheers.)

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Ladies and gentlemen, I have a special treat for you now. It is my special and personal pleasure to introduce a distinguished Republican colleague from my home state of Illinois, a long-time friend and superb orator, gifted with a mastery of the English language and an understanding of the issues, ranging from constitutional law to foreign policy. He's recognized by his House colleagues on both sides of the aisle as a speaker who combines quick wit with shrewd insight. In my view, there's no finer debater in the Congress.

Henry is not only a man of high principles and cherished values, he speaks out for them eloquently and courageously. As a member of the House Judiciary Committee, the Foreign Affairs Committee and the House Select Committee on Intelligence, he's respected for his fairness, his grasp of complex issues, and his wonderful sense of humor. As House Republican Leader, I rely on Henry Hyde for counsel and advice in many important areas. Ladies and gentlemen, I'm delighted to present to you my good friend and colleague, Henry Hyde.

REMARKS BY THE HONORABLE HENRY HYDE MEMBER OF THE UNITED STATES CONGRESS FROM THE STATE OF ILLINOIS

Thank you. You know, in my 14 years in Congress, I have discovered two kinds of politicians. First, there are those of conviction, those who believe in something and vote on what they believe. To the other kind of politician, getting re-elected is the highest and only goal.

The Democratic ticket has been praised for its balance. It's true, you can find whatever you want there. If you want the MX missile you have got Senator Bentsen. If you don't want the MX, you have got Governor Dukakis. You support the SDI, you have got Bentsen. You oppose SDI, you have got Dukakis. You want to help freedom fighters in Nicaragua, if you don't want to help freedom fighters. No matter, they have got a candidate for any position you like.

Their ticket is an oxymoron, like a carnivorous vegetarian, the odd couple without the clever lines.

The Dukakis Democrats' hunger for office is perfectly captured in their platform, a dull, bland, tasteless bowl of cold, soggy mush. But even in their quest for ambiguity there was one special interest the Democrats dare not offend, the special interest that calls itself reproductive rights. These are state-of-the-art code words for abortion on demand, and they insist every taxpayer must help pay the abortionist.

It may be hard to tell just what the Democrats stand for this year, but we can be sure of this much, they are the party of abortion on demand and every taxpayer an accessory.

The Republican Party's platform tells a different story. We're the party that welcomes the stranger, even if that stranger is a tiny, innocently, inconvenient, pre-born child. (Applause.)

We want an America that has recovered its tradition of hospitality to those defenseless unborn who aren't privileged, planned, or perfect. We want an America that is widening the circle of those for whom we claim a common responsibility.

We want an America in which the first human right, the right to life, is held sacred for all — black, white, yellow, red, and brown; poor and middle class and rich; handicapped or healthy; born or pre-born.

And Danny Quayle, my friend, Midwest neighbor, and former colleague from the House, shares my goal. He's a leader in our movement, a leader in the defense of the unborn.

In Atlanta my good friend and colleague from Chicago, Danny Rostenkowski, made an appeal to all those former Democrats who have voted Republican the last few years to come on home. But Danny, they haven't left the party, you Democrats have left them, and left is the right word.

When these former Democrats see their old party, once the party of family values, now the party of bigger and bigger government, higher and higher taxes, weaker and weaker defense — when they shudder about living under a Dukakis Supreme Court, well, Dan, don't wait up for them. They, like Ronald Reagan, have found a home in the Republican Party, and they're mighty welcome.

The Dukakis Democrats claim to be the party of peace. But Americans know that the Republican Party is the party of peace and freedom, that is the great American enterprise. We want a world that is peaceful, secure, and free.

Benjamin Franklin once said, "Where there is liberty, there is my country." Thomas Paine said, "Where there is not liberty, there is mine."

The great historic legacy of the Reagan-Bush administration is that it has

married these two visions by strengthening liberty at home and standing with freedom-loving people throughout the world.

My fellow Americans, I'm proud and I'm privileged to introduce a woman who found out that the Democratic Party had no room for her, either. Jeane Kirkpatrick has always put her country first. (Applause.)

She has served our country as its brilliant and eloquent Ambassador to the United Nations, where she became a symbol of American values and American resolve.

Now there are also some things she hasn't done. She has never tried to cut a deal with the Sandanista communists that would sell out the forces of freedom in Nicaragua. She's never gone to Cuba and saluted Fidel Castro and Che Guevara, and she's never embraced Yassir Arafat. (Applause.)

No one symbolizes the great enterprise of peace and freedom better than she. She's an inspiration to millions of Americans and millions of freedom-loving people throughout the world. Please join me in welcoming a woman of conviction, Ambassador Jeane Kirkpatrick.

ADDRESS BY THE HONORABLE JEANE KIRKPATRICK FORMER UNITED STATES AMBASSADOR TO THE UNITED NATIONS

Thank you very much. Thank you very much. Thank you very much. Thank you very much for that warm welcome. Thank you for inviting me to this Convention, where we can think together about our problems and our opportunities.

Presidential campaigns often become very divisive and harsh, so before we get too deeply involved in this one, I think, we should be clear that all Americans want essentially the same things. We want freedom, we want peace, we want prosperity. We all dislike spending money on weapons. We would much rather invest our resources on teachers and schools and hospitals and housing. We would much rather plant flowers in parks than build bombs. We would much rather invest in medical research than weapon research. We are not a war-like people. We have no imperial vocation. We are not engaged in a struggle with the Soviet Union for global predominance. We seek no empire. But we cherish our freedom and our self-government, and we wish for others what we desire for ourselves.

We live in the most violent century in human history, an age in which millions have died in wars, and more unarmed millions still have been murdered by their own governments: Jews, Ukranians, Russians, Chinese, Cambodians, and many others. And so in our times it has been more necessary than anyone wished for free peoples to be strong, to protect their lives and their freedom.

And the question confronting us in this election is, how can we use our great but limited power to achieve our goal of a peaceful world of independent nations? How can we make a wise decision about who will use our power most wisely?

The last 11 and one-half years demonstrated how much it matters who is president of the United States. (Applause and cheers.) Nearly 12 years ago a very liberal Democrat was inaugurated as president. The Carter administration began with high hopes and lots of apologies. President Carter cancelled the B-1 bomber, and the Trident Submarine and the long-range cruise missile. He thought the Soviet Union would follow suit. But as one Carter official put it: When we built, they built, and when we stopped building, they built. President Carter said he learned a lot about the Soviet Union when its armies invaded Afghanistan and began their ghastly war against the Afghan people. By the time this learning experience had taken place, the United States and the West had lost military superiority, the Soviet Union had become a global power, a dozen countries had effectively lost their independence. America had lost credibility, and freedom was in retreat. Neither the United States nor the world can afford another learning experience like that for an American president. (Applause.)

By the time Jimmy Carter left office, the United States and the Soviet Union were barely on speaking terms. Arms talks had been broken off, cultural exchange programs cancelled, the United States had imposed an embargo on grain and a boycott on attendance at the Olympics.

But today, eight years later, it's fair to say that American relations with the Soviet Union have never been better. (Applause.)

Cultural and educational exchange programs have been restored and expanded. And so have trade agreements and scientific cooperation. One arms agreement has been signed, and another is well along the way, and we are at peace. (Applause.)

Some of this improvement reflects the results of a new Soviet leader with some different ideas. But much of it is due to the restored strength and purpose and confidence and skill and persistence of the United States. When the Soviets walked out on arms talks in Geneva, SDI brought them back to the bargaining table.

Mikhail Gorbachev doesn't give something for nothing. The Reagan-Bush administration has known how to strike a bargain and had assets to bargain with and the will to persist.

We Americans should ask ourselves, what improves relations, what strengthens peace, what promotes democracy, what works? A policy of unilateral concessions and wishful thinking, or a policy of clarity and strength?

Eight years of American prosperity and peace and responsible participation in the world have been good for us and good for others. And in London, and Kabul, and Tel Aviv, and Abijan, and Warsaw, and all around the world, people know it. Everyone, everyone seems to know it but the Democratic leadership. (Applause.)

They said the last seven years had, and I quote, "Witnessed an unprecedented assault on our national interest and our national security." Apparently the Dukakis

Democrats do not understand how the prudent use of American power has helped in Afghanistan, and Grenada, and the Persian Gulf, and in the fight against international terrorism and drugs, and in the struggle for democracy in Central America and Asia.

That's the bad news. The good news is, George Bush knows better. (Applause.)

Apparently the Dukakis Democrats do not understand the role of American power in strengthening and protecting Israel or in negotiating the withdrawal of Soviet missiles that threatened Western Europe. That's the bad news. The good news is, George Bush knows better. (Applause.)

More bad news: The Dukakis Democrats do not understand how American power helped to promote arms negotiations with the Soviet Union. But the good news is, George Bush knows better (Applause and cheers.). And so does Dan Quayle.

The Democrats who met in Altanta took pains to look nice and not to talk much about their plans and policies. One delegate to the Democratic convention explained why they acted the way they did. He said, I quote, "We are told it doesn't make political sense to talk about taxes. We're told we should be vague, and after we win we'll get down to business."

Generally speaking, the Democratic delegates did as they were told. They didn't talk about taxes or about deep unilateral defense cuts or about Nicaragua. They didn't talk about much. They left it for us to figure out for ourselves what will happen when they get down to business.

Their candidate, another very liberal governor with a technocratic style and no foreign policy experience, is attempting now to repeat what Jimmy Carter performed in 1976, presenting himself as a man more concerned with competence than with ideology.

But if you read the Democratic platform, if you listen to their speeches, if you look at their record, it is clear that the basic approach hasn't changed since George McGovern was nominated in 1972 and since Jimmy Carter was elected in 1976. That approach features collectivism in domestic affairs, weakness in defense, and deep confusion about America's role in the world.

Actually, in spite of their convention's blackout on discussion of foreign policy, we know a good deal about Michael Dukakis' approach to foreign affairs, and what we know is deeply disturbing.

We know, for example, that he never felt it necessary to disagree with the policies of Jesse Jackson. We know he's proposed deep unilateral cuts in most of our weapon systems. We know he said he would end missile test flights, and nuclear testing, that he would end work on SDI and on a missile defense, and ban anti-satellite weapons.

We know he calls for what he calls a stable nuclear deterrent. He imagines that

we can maintain that stable deterrence without developing any new weapons, while the Soviet Union continues to produce new offensive and defensive arms. We know Dukakis favors arms negotiations, but his proposed unilateral cuts would leave the Soviet Union with no incentive to negotiate.

Today foreign policy is vital to our economy and to our security. Today foreign policy is a matter of life and death. Americans deserve a straight discussion of what a would-be president plans for us. But Dukakis evades such discussion. Michael Dukakis doesn't say he will make America more vulnerable, but that is the inevitable consequence of unilaterally cancelling our major weapons systems.

Michael Dukakis doesn't say he will leave us defenseless against Soviet missiles, but that is the inevitable consequence of abandoning SDI. (Applause.)

Michael Dukakis does not advocate the spread of communism in Central America or Africa, but he opposes American aid to the contras and to UNITA, the only forces blocking the spread of communism. Michael Dukakis' ideas about defense differ sharply from past Republican and Democratic administrations since World War II. Unlike any of them, he believes that conventional forces can be a substitute for nuclear deterrence.

But the most disturbing aspect of Dukakis' approach to national security is what he doesn't understand about defending the United States. The danger of nuclear blackmail is the first security problem any American president should face, not only because the Soviet Union has a large and growing arsenal of ICBMs, but because half a dozen other countries either have or soon will have nuclear arms and the capacity to deliver them.

To speak as though we could defend ourselves against these weapons with more and better tanks is ludicrous. Michael Dukakis simply doesn't take the need for defense seriously. (Applause.)

He even opposed Massachusetts' participation in a national warning system against nuclear attack. He said a good communication system, quote, "might make national leaders more inclined to let a nuclear war begin," unquote. This attitude, that weak is strong and that vulnerable is safe, is extremely dangerous. Franklin Roosevelt didn't believe it. Harry Truman didn't believe it. Dwight Eisenhower didn't believe it. John Kennedy didn't believe it. Lyndon Johnson didn't believe it. Richard Nixon didn't believe it. Gerald Ford didn't believe it. Jimmy Carter didn't believe it. Ronald Reagan doesn't believe it. George Bush doesn't believe it. Dan Quayle doesn't believe it. (Applause.)

But Michael Dukakis is more worried about an American president's misuse of power than about an adversary's use of power against us. (Applause and cheers.)

The Khomenis, the Kaddafys and Ortegas, and the proliferation of nuclear weapons make the world too dangerous for America to rely on naive, unrealistic, uninformed strategies to defend our freedom.

And the Soviet Union is too powerful to rely on a president with no experience in foreign affairs. (Applause.) We all hope for liberalization and reform of the Soviet Union. I personally take Mikhail Gorbachev's desire for economic reforms seriously and also his understanding that internal changes are required to achieve it. But, Gorbachev and the new generation of Soviet leaders are sending very mixed messages about what they intend for their own society and for the world. Soviet troops are beginning to withdraw from Afghanistan, but the flow of arms and money to Nicaragua, El Salvador, and Mozambique, and Cuba, Angola, and Vietnam, and the puppet government of Afghanistan continues.

Soviet leaders have spoken of adopting a purely defensive strategy, but they continue to produce missiles that are ideal for a first strike against us.

Inside the Soviet Union, messages are also mixed. More Soviet Jews and Pentecostals have been permitted to leave, but the promise of free emigration remains unkept. Which is real? The progress or the repression? Both are real.

We need a president who can respond to both realities. We need a president who knows the world. We can't settle for less. Mistakes in economic policy can cost us jobs and profits — that is serious — but serious mistakes in foreign policy can cost us jobs and profits and our freedom.

We need a president who knows world leaders and world problems and understands that we must participate and cooperate and contribute, and protect our national interests all at the same time.

George Bush knows those things. He learned them from a lifetime of involvement in foreign affairs. We know where George Bush was and what he knows and where he stands.

But in the Dukakis campaign there is a large, carefully cultivated discrepancy between a conservative style and liberal substance. Will it fool enough of the people for long enough to elect Dukakis president?

That Democrat, the one who said the delegates were told not to talk about taxes, also said, "There's one problem with this strategy. The American people are not stupid." (Applause.) And that's right. That's right. The American people will know better. They know there's no cram course for learning about global politics and world needs, and nuclear strategy, and national security. It takes years of study and practice and being there.

And, of course, that is why on Election Day the American people will elect an experienced international leader who knows how to preserve the peace and expand freedom. That is why on Election Day the American people will make George Bush the next president of the United States. Thank you.

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Thank you,

Jeane Kirkpatrick, for that very scholarly exposition on foreign affairs. We have got to move on, still a great deal for the program, the balance of the evening.

One of the greatest accomplishments of the Reagan-Bush years has been the reaffirmation of the importance of the states to our federal system. A major part of the resurgence of the states has been a new generation of Republican governors capable of meeting the new challenge of state responsibilities. And among these fine young leaders is our next speaker, Florida's first governor of Hispanic descent and only the second Republican chief executive in Florida since Reconstruction. Bob Martinez has provided his state with dynamic leadership to match its dynamic role. A former two-term mayor of his native city of Tampa, a successful businessman, and a leader who puts family values into action, Bob Martinez has a great record as governor in fields ranging from criminal justice to social services and from environment to the economy. It is my pleasure to introduce him to this great Convention, ladies and gentlemen, Governor Bob Martinez of Florida.

INTRODUCTION OF THE KEYNOTE SPEAKER BY THE HONORABLE ROBERT MARTINEZ GOVERNOR OF THE STATE OF FLORIDA

Thank you very much. You know, I like Bob Michel. Wouldn't it be great if Bob Michel were the Speaker of the House instead of Jim Wright? That would be terrific. And that would be progress. And that is what I'm here to talk about, the progress of conservative government in this great country of ours.

What a difference a Republican administration makes. Thanks to Ronald Reagan and George Bush, unemployment is at an all-time low, and inflation is a memory. Abroad our enemies now fear us, and our friends once again respect us. At the state level, a growing number of Republican governors have been extending the principles of conservative government beyond the White House and into our state houses.

Let's take a minute, let's take a minute to compare some of these Republican governors with a newly prominent Democrat governor.

In Kansas, Republican Governor Mike Hayden turned a deficit into a surplus while cutting taxes. In Massachusetts, Democrat Mike Dukakis was raising taxes and raiding the state's pension fund to cover his spending.

In Alabama, Republican Governor Guy Hunt is working hard to enforce his state's death penalty, because he believes the punishment for murder should fit the crime. In Massachusetts, in Massachusetts, Democratic Governor Mike Dukakis opposes the death penalty and furloughs killers.

In South Carolina, Republican Governor Carroll Campbell sends the National Guard to train in Central America and help the freedom-loving people of that key

strategic region. In Massachusetts, Democratic Governor Mike Dukakis filed a lawsuit to prevent his National Guard from representing America abroad. (Boos.)

In Delaware, Republican Governor Mike Castle has committed himself to saving Delaware Bay from pollution. In Massachusetts, Democrat Governor Mike Dukakis decided the clean-up of historic Boston Harbor could wait. (Boos.)

But that's not the half of it. As a parent and former teacher, I was appalled to learn that Mike Dukakis vetoed legislation ensuring that Massachusetts schoolchildren would recite the Pledge of Allegiance. (Boos.) Imagine, imagine a man who wants to be president of the United States, opposes the Pledge of Allegiance in public schools. (Boos.)

These are some of the differences between the Republican governors and the Democrat Governor who would be president. And among the best of all the Republican governors is the man I have come here to introduce, Tom Kean of New Jersey. (Applause and cheers.)

Seven years ago, Tom's state was in the intensive care unit, unemployment was above 10 percent, crime was skyrocketing, Democratic corruption was everywhere, New Jersey was the butt of jokes across the nation. But Tom Kean administered the medicine New Jersey needed. (Applause and cheers.) He cut taxes, he made sure New Jersey shared in the Reagan-Bush prosperity. So now its unemployment rate is just 3.6 percent, lower than Massachusetts. (Applause and cheers.)

He invested in students and in teachers and has earned a reputation as the nation's education governor. He made tough decisions on state spending so that now New Jersey's budget has a surplus unlike Massachusetts. (Applause and cheers.) And unlike the governor of Massachusetts, you won't see Tom Kean resorting to tax increases and borrowing money from pension funds to balance his budget.

Just as Ronald Reagan and George Bush restored pride in America, Tom Kean has made New Jersey proud again.

Ladies and gentlemen, through the miracle of modern technology I am pleased to introduce to you a Governor who really does work miracles, Governor Tom Kean.

(Whereupon a film was shown introducing Governor Tom Kean as an advocate of the "politics of inclusion" who won re-election through the support of non-traditional Republican voters.)

KEYNOTE ADDRESS
BY THE HONORABLE TOM KEAN
GOVERNOR OF THE STATE OF NEW JERSEY

Thank you. Thank you very, very much. You know, last week I went to the National Governors Association meeting. And there was a fellow governor there, his name happened to be Mike Dukakis. (Boos.)

You know, Mike Dukakis gave me this hourglass. And he gave it to me because people had become bored with speeches at the Democratic Convention. Well, tonight I'd like to use it to send a different message, Mike, because it proves an important point — time has run out a long time ago on your liberal vision of America. (Applause.)

Tonight I would like to take you on a journey into America's future. We begin, oddly enough, centuries ago, when a ship on a monumental voyage found itself beset by debate and argument. Some wanted the ship to reverse its course. They cried, "Turn back, turn back!" But the Santa Maria stayed on its course, and mankind gained a new world with unlimited hopes and horizons.

The president we elect this year will preside over the 500th anniversary of Columbus' journey, the first voyage in pursuit of the American dream. Historians today agree that Columbus was right to ignore his doubters.

But what about our voyage? I would not presume to predict the judgment that historians will make of Ronald Reagan, but I do know they must report the facts. And they will report that today 17 million more Americans have jobs than just eight years ago. (Applause and cheers.)

And they will report a "second American emancipation" — working men and women free from the oppression of Jimmy Carter's inflation. (Applause and cheers.) And they will report the incredible fact that the leader of the Soviet Union went on television and admitted that communism has failed. And they will report that for the very first time in a nuclear age, instead of designing new weapons of destruction, we are destroying old ones. (Applause.)

But my friends, this election is not about past accomplishments, but future results. Very simply, it is about which party is willing to tell the truth to the American people. And a great deal about the Dukakis campaign can be summed up by one incident. You see this flag behind me of red, white, and blue? To us that symbolizes the land of the free and the home of the brave.

Well, you know, their media consultants in Atlanta said they didn't think those colors looked too good on television. So they changed that red, they changed it to pink. And they took that blue, and they changed it to azure. And that white, that became eggshell. Well, I don't know about you, but I believe Americans, Democrat and Republican alike, have no use for pastel patriotism. (Applause and cheers.)

Those liberal Democrats, those liberal Democrats are trying to hide more than the colors of our flag. You see, they are trying to hide their true colors. They want higher taxes. But they won't say so. They want to weaken America. But they won't admit it. And they want to play the politics of special interests. Last week, in a rare moment of candor, a prominent Dukakis Democrat explained their strategy to a reporter from "Congressional Quarterly" magazine. Now, what he said shocked

me, and I have got to share it with you. He said, Democrats' advice to special interests was, now I'm quoting, "Just shut up. Gays, women, environmentalists, just shut up, and you will get everything you want after the election. In the meantime, just shut up so we can win." (Boos.)

Now I ask you, should this country tolerate such cynicism?

FROM THE FLOOR. — No!

Should this country tolerate a campaign of deliberate deception?

FROM THE FLOOR. — No!

And should we tolerate a campaign that pits one American against another?

FROM THE FLOOR. — No!

You see, our Republican Party will not divide people. We will bring America together. (Applause and cheers.) And we are not afraid to show our true Republican colors. (Applause.) Our purpose was spoken more than 100 years ago by a man who said, "America means a government whose leading object is to elevate the condition of men, to lift artificial weights from all shoulders, to afford every person an unfettered chance and a fair start in the race for life."

Now, those words are Abraham Lincoln's. And my fellow Republicans, his creed is our creed. When we have followed it, we have succeeded. And when we have deviated from it, we have failed. The very first act that Lincoln signed as president was the Homestead Act. It offered land in the West to every American. It didn't matter if you were a man or a woman, if you were black or white, if you were young or old, as long as you worked the land. There was no new bureaucracy, no spending was required. This Republican program limited government while offering to all unlimited dreams. Today Americans have the same dreams, but the answer to those dreams will not come through bigger government in Washington. You see, that's what the Democrats offer.

You know, it's no wonder that the most popular movie in Atlanta during their convention was "Big." See, they thought it was a documentary on their philosophy of government. (Applause.)

You see, liberal Democrats believe Washington should manage dreams for all Americans. And Republicans believe Americans should have the freedom to achieve our dreams ourselves. (Applause.)

Republicans believe that if liberty is threatened anywhere, it is threatened everywhere. (Applause.)

And we as Republicans will never turn our backs on the refusenik in the Soviet Union, on the black student in South Africa, or on the brave freedom fighter in Nicaragua. (Applause.)

THE HONORABLE THOMAS H. KEAN OF NEW JERSEY
Keynote Speaker of the Convention

You know, Jeane Kirkpatrick is so right when she says, "When it comes to defending America, George Bush knows best." (Applause.)

And Dan Quayle's not so bad either. (Applause.)

All I can add is one warning: The Dukakis Democrats will try to talk tough. But don't be fooled. They may try to talk like Dirty Harry, but they will still act like Pee Wee Herman. (Applause.)

We live in a dangerous and a very uncertain world. We need the ship of state in seasoned, strong, and steady hands. Now, I am a student of history. I used to teach it. And I want to tell you something that Americans need to understand. In 200 years there has never been a candidate for president whose experience in world affairs and knowledge of foreign nations has exceeded that of George Bush. (Applause.)

And we must stay the course at home as well. If the Reagan-Bush years have proved anything, it is that the heroes of the American economy are not paper pushers along the Potomac, but they are dream-makers in Dayton, Denver, and in Dallas.

The Dukakis Democrats don't believe that. According to the "New York Times," two-thirds of the delegates in Atlanta said they wanted higher federal taxes. (Boos.) But the Democrats know that just as you do, the American people disagree. So they tried to hide those colors, too. They make promises and then don't put any price tag on the promises. Well, we added up the cost. They call for an end to economic violence. What it really means, is taking from those who work and simply giving to those who don't. And what does it add up to? More taxes.

And where is Ted Kennedy? Well, Ted Kennedy is off promoting mandated health insurance. And that idea seems so eerily similar to a colossal program for socialized medicine right out of the platform of George McGovern. And what does that add up to? It adds up to more taxes.

FROM THE FLOOR (in chorus with speaker). — More taxes!

And then there is their nominee. Now, he has endorsed almost 30 congressional spending bills in concept. Well, let me paraphrase Senator Everett Dirksen, a little concept here, a little concept there, and pretty soon you are talking about real money. And what does it add up to?

FROM THE FLOOR. — More taxes!

And look beneath the rhetoric. Add up all the way out programs of the Democratic Party. And what does the name of Dukakis sound to you like? More taxes. (Applause.)

FROM THE FLOOR (in chorus with speaker). — More taxes!

At a time when costs are rising, when all of us are paying more for insurance, for housing, for medical care, for the cost of sending our children to college, the liberal Democrats want to take money out of the pockets of working men and women because, you see, they think Washington can spend it better. Now, I know those Democrats like to insist they understand the average person. But the average people I know don't want to pay higher taxes. (Applause.)

Low taxes create jobs better than any government program I know. In New Jersey, my state, the Reagan-Bush tax cuts have created almost three-quarters of a million new jobs, and these are good jobs with bright futures. And here is one governor from a northeastern state who is not afraid to give credit for our economic miracle to George Bush and to Ronald Reagan. (Applause.)

But the Reagan-Bush recipe of low taxes and economic freedom is not just working in New Jersey, in Florida, or California. See, our recipe is working far beyond our borders. Around the world, people are voting with their feet for capitalism over communism. Just think for a moment, how many West Germans climb over the Berlin Wall to get to East Germany? Not one. And how many Malaysians pack up and head north to Vietnam? Not one. And I ask you, how many Costa Ricans tomorrow morning will stand in line to get visas so they can get into Nicaragua? Not one.

FROM THE FLOOR (in chorus with speaker). — Not one!

They would have to be out of their minds. And even communist nations are finally realizing that Karl Marx knew about as much about economics as Groucho Marx. (Applause.)

The People's Republic of China is experimenting with free enterprise. Even the Soviet Union is changing. The year I graduated from college, Nikita Kruschev promised that our children would live under communism. Today history is on our side. And we dare hope that Kruschev's grandchildren will live under freedom. (Applause.)

Look at the Free World, Britain, France, Japan, Italy, all cutting taxes, all limiting government. Only in America is the party of the left proposing solutions that time has left behind. And only in Atlanta could the Democrats draft a platform that has "Gone With the Wind." (Applause and cheers.)

At a time when almost every nation in the world is beginning to turn our way, let us not make the mistake in this election of turning their way. (Applause.)

But let us understand also, that the ship of state is venturing into unchartered and troubled waters. The watch bell has rung, and we need all hands on deck. Eight years ago we gained power because Americans yearned for freedom. Freedom from the shackles of high taxes. Freedom from the tyranny of inflation. Freedom from the burdens of big government. And we wanted freedom from the embarrassment of an America that wore a "kick me" sign on its back.

Well, we Republicans delivered. After eight years of Ronald Reagan and George Bush, our country is stronger, safer, and better today, and Americans are proud to admit it. (Applause and cheers.)

But today new challenges lie ahead. And we won't win by simply punching the VCR and replaying the last election. And you know what? America won't win either. You see, the Democratic Party failed because they kept offering the "New Deal" long after it became the "old, old deal." We should learn from their mistakes. We don't in any way want to repeal the Reagan revolution, far from it. We want to take the Reagan-Bush principles into new areas where liberal policies and programs have failed. Today America demands a new vision, and we want new freedoms. Freedom from racism. Freedom from poor schools. Freedom from polluted oceans. Freedom from crack dealers. And most of all, we want freedom to know that our future will be made right here, in the United States of America. (Applause.)

Many of us have been blessed, blessed with good jobs, good homes, and good families. But we also care about those who are not so fortunate. We have to care. Because you see, their future is now our future. Their tomorrow is our tomorrow. The simple truth is, there are no spare Americans any longer. To those who are ill-schooled, ill-trained, or ill-housed, we must reach out and lift the artificial weights that Lincoln promised. As Republicans, we will do it not only because economically it is the only thing to do, because morally it is the right thing to do.

One hundred years ago this summer, an ex-slave who happened to be a proud Republican stood before another convention of this Republican Party. Frederick Douglass said: "A government that can give liberty in its Constitution ought to have the power to protect liberty in its administration."

One hundred years later, bigotry and intolerance still threaten. We have seen it in Howard Beach, New York, in Forsyth County, Georgia, and in too many other places. Republicans will make it clear: We will search out bigotry and racism, we will drag it into the sunshine of understanding, and make it wither and die. (Applause.)

And we Republicans offer liberty not just from prejudice, but from poverty. The Democrats gave us the war on poverty, and poverty won. Hosea Williams said it best: "The war on poverty failed, because by the time it trickled down to the poor all we got was scraps from the table." We offer poor Americans not the junk food of more big government, but the full meal of good, private-sector jobs. (Applause.)

We offer them Jack Kemp's urban enterprise zones and the Jobs Training Partnership Act of Dan Quayle. That's our program as Republicans. (Applause.) You see, our idea is simple. Cut taxes in inner cities, and new businesses and new jobs flock into place. And we have discovered something in the State of New Jersey: Every time we take an unemployed person and give them a job, we take a Democrat and turn them into a Republican. (Applause.)

But good jobs will not matter if our children do not have the skills to fill them. And it starts with education. As a child, I had a terrible stutter. I also had dyslexia. I overcame those problems. But I couldn't have done it alone. I went to a good school. I had good teachers. Today, a lot of children across America struggle with problems. With a little help from a good school or a great teacher, today's stuttering child could be tomorrow's keynote speaker. (Applause.)

And today's potential dropout could become tomorrow's Thomas Edison. (Applause.)

That's why Republican governors are leading a revolution in American education, so many of them, among them, Orr in Indiana, Branstad in Iowa, Martinez in Florida, all of them. And the Democrat response is always the same, spend more money. But you see, Republican governors understand that money won't make a difference unless we change other things as well. No more automatic passing of students from grade to grade. (Applause.)

If you can't read or write or count, you don't deserve a high school diploma. (Applause.)

And mediocrity can never be tolerated in teaching. From now on, hard work and creativity on the part of teachers must be rewarded every single day. (Applause.)

And when schools fail year after year after year, let's admit it, it is the fault of adults, not the fault of children. Stop blaming the children. Let's fix the schools. (Applause.)

And children cannot be educated if their minds are clouded by drugs. Kingpins who make millions by selling drugs to our children are merchants of death. And you know, I agree with George Bush: Those who dispense illegal drugs should be prepared to have death dispensed to them. (Applause and cheers.)

My father told me about roots and wings. Roots so that a child knows where he is coming from. And wings so that he can soar on his own. The roots are our values. And Bill Bennett is right. Our families and our schools should teach children the difference between right and wrong. (Applause.)

And that honesty is the best policy. And at the risk of offending some people, there is nothing wrong with young Americans reciting the Pledge of Allegiance to our flag. (Applause and cheers.)

The Bush administration will offer the wings of great schools and good jobs. The head of that administration will also reaffirm our roots. George Bush is a decent man, and he should never have to defend his being one. If defending values such as loyalty, family, or belief in God is no longer fashionable, then I fear for our country. (Applause.)

And there is one more value, and that value comes from the Bible: "One generation passeth away, and another generation cometh, but the Earth abideth

forever." So wrote Solomon. And never has the need for environmental protection been written more beautifully. Today our air is plagued by acid rain. Our oceans and beaches are sullied by sewage and syringes. Our very future is threatened by sunburn from above and by poisoned water from below. The party of Teddy Roosevelt must regain our environmental heritage. (Applause.)

In the 1990s, we are going to clean up America from one coast to the other. And you know what? We are going to start way up north, in Boston Harbor. (Applause and cheers.) Can jobs and trees go hand in hand? Yes they can. And President Bush is going to prove it. (Applause.)

What do Americans want? What do Americans want? Not litmus tests, not special-interest politics. Americans want something very simple, good jobs with decent wages. Clean water and air. Safe streets, free from drugs. Great schools. An America strong abroad, so that our children can live at peace. And these desires, like a parent's love, know no color or creed or culture.

And with these issues and with George Bush at the helm, we will go to the farms and the cities, to the barrios and the union halls, to the suburban development as well as the country roads. And let us send one message to the Democrats this evening. We will not concede to you one single vote anywhere. (Applause.)

Let those Dukakis Democrats offer the politics of delusion and exclusion. We Republicans will practice the politics of inclusion.

When I was young, I often listened to a song about America. It was called, "The House I Live In." The song asks the question, "What is America to me?" It speaks of old Abe Lincoln, of Jefferson and Paine, of Washington and Douglass, and the task that still remains. It says: "America is the right to speak my mind out and the air of feeling free." And the song concludes very simply: "The town I live in, the street, the house, the room, the pavement of a city or a garden all in bloom, the church, the school, the clubhouse, the million lights I see, but especially the people, that's America to me." (Applause.)

"Especially the people, that's America to me." America is this and so much more. But America has to be this and so much more for everyone. You see, we are pilgrims on this ship called liberty. We carry with us the dreams of our forefathers, whether they came on the Mayflower or a slave ship, whether their ship docked at Ellis Island or the Port of San Francisco. If the free nations of the world represent the fleet of Democracy, we are the flagship. If we founder, the future of the free way of life will sink with us. But if we succeed, other nations will follow in our wake.

We Republicans have a historic mission. We must prove to the world that in this voyage of America no one for reasons of race or background is ever left behind, but that everyone is on board. For all of us are crew on this ship of freedom. All of us serve, publicly or privately, at our own stations. It is our generation's watch on deck. Each of us as a parent can make our house a home.

Each of us as a worker can make our job a vocation. Each of us as a citizen can make our community a neighborhood. With God's help we will reclaim the faith of our fathers. With God's help and the leadership of George Bush, we will redeem the American dream. Thank you very much. (Applause and cheers.)

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Delegates and ladies and gentlemen of the convention, the New Jersey delegation had a sign down here, "Listen Keanly to a speech of substance." Don't you agree that had a great deal of substance? (Applause.)

The art of politics has many practitioners, but few masters, and our next speaker is more than a master of political arts. He is a living legend. Acknowledged by observers in both parties as someone whose counsel is valued and whose word is his bond. Cliff White is currently director of the John M. Ashbrook Center for Public Affairs and distinguished visiting professor of public affairs at Ashland College, Ashland, Ohio. Active in Republican politics for four decades, he is perhaps best known for spearheading the "Draft Goldwater" movement back in the early 1960s. He has attended every Republican convention since 1948. And his institutional memory of our Party is unmatched. Cliff White's advice and counsel have long benefited the Republican Party and our country. So it is with a great deal of pleasure for me to introduce to you a man who 25 years ago had the vision that eventually became the Reagan revolution. Ladies and gentlemen of the convention, Cliff White. (Applause.)

REMARKS BY THE HONORABLE F. CLIFTON WHITE

Thank you, Mr. Chairman. As you indicated, this is my eleventh Republican National Convention. In 1964, I was there with the man you saluted Monday night, Barry Goldwater. I remember the deprecating phrase used to describe our supporters as little old ladies in tennis shoes. But they started marching to the ballot box, and out of the last five presidential elections, they have elected a Republican president four times and will do so again in 1988. (Applause.)

The political issue of 1988 as posed by the pundits and the opposition party is, can the Democratic Party woo back the Reagan Democrats? These Reagan Democrats have been consistent as to what they are. They are hard-working, dedicated Americans who believe in the traditional American values, freedom of the individual, strong family ties, economic opportunity, a strong defense, real education, yes, those very ideals provided by the Reagan-Bush administration, peace and prosperity.

They recognize that a party catering to special interest cannot provide a government for all the people. They know an understanding of basic values is essential to government. Obscure, flamboyant rhetoric does not fool them. Even though the Democrats hired a Republican interior decorator and painted their

convention hall so it looked red, white, and blue and wrote a platform so short and vague you can't find any substance in it, these Reagan Democrats will stay right where they have been for the last decade, voting for Republican presidents.

My fellow Americans, you have seen two of the Reagan Democrats at this convention, last evening, the number one Reagan Democrat, our president. And earlier this evening, Ambassador Jeane Kirkpatrick. We don't need a Governor Clinton introduction to our Republican leaders. They know who they are, and we know who they are.

Fellow Republicans, it is my pleasure to present to you, a great spiritual leader, a broadcaster, a businessman, a statesman, and educator, a man whose fellow citizens cast over 2 million votes for him this year, an outstanding American, a great Republican, a member of the Bush team, yes, a Reagan Democrat. Fellow Republicans, Pat Robertson. (Applause.)

ADDRESS BY THE HONORABLE PAT ROBERTSON

Thank you. Thank you. Thank you very much. Thank you. Ladies and gentlemen, four years ago the keynote speaker at the Democratic National Convention told us that America was a tale of two cities, the haves and the have-nots. The rich and the poor. The upper class and the lower class. We heard a variation on that message from Jesse Jackson and Teddy Kennedy and every Democrat who spoke last month at their convention in Atlanta.

Ladies and gentlemen, the time has come to tell the truth. (Applause.)

The message of the Democratic Party is a message of defeat, division, and despair. They did not speak for the American people under McGovern or Mondale or Carter. And they do not speak for America today. (Applause and cheers.)

But that speaker who compared America to "A Tale of Two Cities" was right in a way he never intended. That great novel by Charles Dickens begins with a double sentence, "It was the best of times. It was the worst of times." In 1980, Ronald Reagan and George Bush began a long journey to rescue this country from the "worst of times." From double-digit inflation, soaring interest rates and widespread unemployment.

As Republicans, our task in 1988 is to continue that journey and build the greatness of America through moral strength.

Exactly two months and 22 days from tonight, some 100 million of our fellow citizens will go to their polling places to choose the future course of the United States of America. Our tale of two cities is really a choice between two paths. Two visions of America. Two philosophies of the future.

When Charles Dickens wrote his epic novel, he described in heart-rending detail the consequences that the right and wrong choices made in two cities in

Europe. In city number one, under the deceptive slogan "Liberty, Equality, Fraternity," the people with revolutionary zeal threw out God, the church, established morality, the established government, their former leaders, sound currency, and some of the private ownership of property. Then they demanded that the new government buy them happiness.

Instead of the government-inspired utopia which the people thought they would get, they got liberal divorce laws and a break up of families, anarchy, looting, ruinous inflation and financial chaos. As the madness fed on itself, they got something much worse, the reign of terror — a time when no one's life was safe from the dreaded guillotine.

The second city followed a very different course. Their faith in God was maintained, there was even a spiritual revival under John Wesley. Respect for the rule of law prevailed. Instead of wild excess, there was self-control and self-restraint. The currency was strong, and families were stable. Private property was protected, and life was held sacred. With all its faults, England created a strong, stable, conservative government that survived with prosperity for 100 years.

So these two cities made choices in 1789 that shaped their future for decades, for generations to come. Now, 200 years later, America faces its choice.

The Democrats have given us a clear picture of their city. They offer unlimited government, massive transfers of wealth from the productive sector of society to the non-productive, and ever-increasing regulation of the daily lives of the people and their children. In the city of the Democratic Party, the liberal mind-set reigns supreme. Criminals are turned loose, and the innocent are made victims. Disease carriers are protected, and the healthy are placed at great risk. (Applause.)

In the Democrats' city, welfare dependency flourishes, and no one is held accountable for his or her behavior. Society is always to blame. In the Democrats' city, the rights of the majority must always take a back seat to the clamorous demands of special-interest groups. And yet, in their city, it is always the majority that must pay the bills through higher and higher taxes. (Applause.)

Now, the Democratic Party has discovered the family. They want us all in one, big family. But let's keep in mind, that they want you and me to be in one family with Jim Wright as the daddy, Barbara Mikulski as the momma, and Teddy Kennedy as big brother. (Boos.)

I can't speak for you, but I believe I would rather pick my own relatives. (Applause.)

To build their city, the Democratic Party has selected Michael Dukakis as architect. I submit to you tonight that Michael Dukakis is the most liberal candidate for the presidency ever put forward by any major party in the history of the United States of America. (Applause.)

In fact, the city the Democrats hope to build is so bad, that they are ashamed to mention the word that describes who they are and what they really want to do. They don't say what it is, they just call it the "L" word. (Applause.)

They know that their programs will require massive new revenues. But in their platform they did not mention once the vehicle they will use to raise the money. They just call it the "T" word.

Ladies and gentlemen, whether by silence, whether by initials, or whether in a foreign language, it's still tax-and-spend liberalism, and the American people are too smart to fall for it again. (Applause.)

There's another word that the Democrats did not mention once in their platform and not once in the acceptance speech of their candidates. It's a "G" word. The name of God. (Applause.)

Ladies and gentlemen, our president, Ronald Reagan, was not ashamed to ask the assembled delegates at our convention in Detroit to bow their heads in silent prayer to God. As Americans, we are not ashamed to pledge allegiance to a flag that is a symbol of one nation under God. (Applause.)

And I submit to you, that our Party, the Republican Party, assembled here in New Orleans, is not ashamed to write into our national platform our solemn resolve that the children of this country will once again be allowed to pray to God in the classrooms of America. (Applause and cheers.)

And as an aside, I should mention, that Michael Dukakis is a card-carrying member of the ACLU. (Boos.) As you know, that is an organization dedicated to removing all public affirmation of religious faith in America. As president, Michael Dukakis will pack the federal courts with ACLU radicals. (Boos.)

If there were no other reason, and there are many, to deny Michael Dukakis the presidency, this is a reason enough for all of us to vote against him in November. (Applause.)

Ladies and gentlemen, the Republican Party wants to write a tale of another city. We are the children of those who've tamed the wilderness, spanned a continent, and brought forth the greatest nation on the face of the earth. We are the heirs of those who enriched the world with the electric light, the telephone, the airplane, mass-produced automobiles, the transistor, and countless wonderful inventions.

Yet we are the heirs of a more enduring legacy than mere material progress. We are the heirs of a legacy of ideas. A legacy of freedom. A legacy of equality, of opportunity. A legacy of government of the people, by the people, and for the people. (Applause.)

We are the heirs of an experiment in freedom that has given hope and promise to all the people on the face of this earth. We see a city set on a hill. A shining light

of freedom for all of the nations to see and admire. A city made great by the moral strength and self-reliance of her people. A city where husbands and wives love each other, and families hold together. (Applause.)

A city where every child, whether rich or poor, has available to him the very best education in the world. A city where the elderly live out their lives with respect and dignity. And where the unborn child is safe in his mother's womb. (Applause and cheers.)

A city where the plague of drugs is no more. And those who would destroy and debase our children with illegal drugs are given life sentences in prison with no chance for parole. (Applause.)

A city where the streets are safe. Where criminals are locked up, and the law-abiding can walk about without fear. A city where the water is pure to drink. The air clean to breathe. And the citizens respect and care for the soil, the forests, and God's other creatures who share with us the earth, the sky, and the water. (Applause.)

A city with limited government but unlimited opportunity for every one of its citizens. (Applause and cheers.) We are Republicans, and we believe in government that is our servant and not our master. (Applause.)

We believe that the wisdom of the millions who make up the marketplace is greater than the wisdom of the few who serve in government. (Applause.)

We want a balanced budget. But we feel that the way to balance the budget is to stop waste and mismanagement in government, not to raise the taxes on the people. (Applause.)

There is a word to describe us. It is a "C" word. We are conservatives, and we are proud of it. (Applause and cheers.)

In November, the voters will choose their version of "A Tale of Two Cities." Some people say they don't care what choice the voters make in November. That it doesn't really matter. I say to you tonight, we care, because it does matter. (Applause.)

It matters to us and our children whether we vote Democrat or whether we vote Republican. And we care whether the successor to a great president, Ronald Reagan, is a liberal who returns us to the failed policies of Jimmy Carter or a principled conservative like George Bush who moves us proudly into the 1990s.

Etched in my mind is the memory of a 40-year-old black man. He was strong, he was honest, he was hardworking, he was handsome. He was a family man with a wife and a couple of children. He was building a place for himself and his family, when one day tragedy struck him. You see, he couldn't read and write. He had been running a loading dock for a fertilizer distributor. He got along by mem-

orizing the colors of the products that he handled, until the company changed the labels, and he made so many mistakes that they had to let him go.

His life is now in shambles. His pride is gone. His hopes and dreams are gone. He is one more on the welfare roles. He is one of the 30 million functional illiterates in America who have been short-changed by our educational establishment.

Ladies and gentlemen, George Bush wants to be known as the "education president." (Applause.) Together we can make our schools the best in the world, if we follow a few simple steps. We must guarantee to our children a disciplined, crime-free, drug-free school environment. Tough school principals should be made community heros, not community scapegoats. (Applause.)

We must recognize that the so-called new age curriculum of progressive education is a colossal failure and must be replaced. (Applause.) We must place control of education in the hands of parents and teachers in the local communities and take it away from Washington, the federal courts, and the liberal leadership of a powerful teachers' union. (Applause.)

We must give to every parent the maximum freedom to decide what school is best for his or her child. Empowering parents with vouchers and educational choice at the state and local level is an idea whose time has come. (Applause and cheers.)

Yet some would say we can never have better education without stronger families. In part they are right. In my opinion, the break-up of the American family is the number one social problem in America today. Half of our marriages end in divorce. Over 15 million children now live with a single parent. Single women with children are the fastest growing segment of the poor in our land. We speak of the feminization of poverty. But what has government done about the problem? Successive Democratic Congresses have raised the tax burden on parents with children an estimated 245 percent over a 20-year period. In one year, federal taxpayers' money was used to institute an estimated 225,000 divorce actions. It has been estimated that 30 percent of all divorces in America are caused by misguided welfare laws. More cruel than all this, is the assumption begun by Lyndon Johnson's Great Society programs that the poor did not have to strive to learn, to compete, and to excel. This attitude fostered dependency, then hopelessness, then despair.

Ladies and gentlemen, we are Republicans, and we believe some basic truths here tonight: Number one, government must seek to strengthen families, not tear them apart. (Applause.)

Number two, parents are responsible for their own children. If a man fathers a child, that child is not the responsibility of the city, the state, or the federal government. That child is his responsibility, and he and the child's mother should be made to look after it. (Applause.)

Number three, women in our society should have complete access to challenging and rewarding careers. If women in our society do the same work as men, they should receive the same pay as men for that equal work. (Applause.)

Number four, we also need to stop punishing women in our society who choose to be homemakers. (Applause.) If, in our society, we can afford to give tax deductions and credits to working parents with children, we also can afford to give tax deductions and credits to women who want to stay at home and care for their children. (Applause.)

Number five, the goal of welfare must be to restore people in crisis to dignity and useful employment. Not to create a class of government dependents for whom welfare is a way of life. (Applause.) Whatever the Democrats may tell you, that is not the way to keep hope alive. (Applause.)

Ladies and gentlemen, hope is very much alive in America today. It is alive because our vision, the Republican vision, expresses the hopes and the dreams of the vast majority of the American people.

As we leave New Orleans, we will go back to our homes confident that we are a Party united around a platform that expresses the American spirit. A platform we can be proud to share with our neighbors all over this great nation.

Now, I would like to give a personal message to the millions of Americans, voters, volunteers, and supporters across this nation who committed themselves to my campaign. I thank you. I am very proud of you. Now, the time has come for you to make your choice. This Party is about to nominate as its presidential candidate a man that I have come to respect and admire. Today we have learned of the selection of Senator Dan Quayle as his running mate. (Applause.)

Dan Quayle beat the liberal Burch Bayh to gain a seat from Indiana in the United States Senate. (Applause.) Only a few members of the Senate can claim his distinguished record of support for the Reagan-Bush agenda. He is a staunch defender of freedom, a champion of family values, and a common sense Hoosier who understands the needs of the farmer and the working man. He is young, vigorous and capable.

Ladies and gentlemen, the George Bush-Dan Quayle ticket can and will lead our nation proudly into the future. (Applause.)

Therefore, tonight I release all my delegates and alternates who have come to this convention and urge you and all of my friends across America to give your enthusiastic support to our Party, to our platform, and our presidential and vice presidential nominees. (Applause and cheers.)

As we cast our eyes toward November, we know that a new page of history will be written. On that page we will inscribe the name of the 41st president of the United States. His name will be George Bush, Republican. Thank you, and God bless you. (Applause and cheers.)

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Thank you, Pat Robertson, for your very significant contribution to this convention and for what you will be giving to the campaign this fall.

Ladies and gentlemen, it is now my pleasure to introduce one of our country's most distinguished legal scholars, the Honorable William T. Coleman, Jr. Over the course of his sparkling career, Bill Coleman has lent his talents to five former presidents, and Ronald Reagan as well. He left behind a notable record as Jerry Ford's Secretary of Transportation, and made important contributions at the Arms Control and Disarmament Agency and at the United Nations General Assembly. And it was as a young lawyer that this ardent defender of civil rights helped write the legal brief that persuaded the Supreme Court to hand down its landmark 1954 decision outlawing segregation in public schools.

His has been a life and career devoted to fairness and justice. So, while I cannot do full justice to the breadth of his accomplishments and contributions of this Philadelphia native, it is still with pride that I now recognize the Honorable William T. Coleman, Jr., for a very significant introduction. (Applause.)

REMARKS BY THE HONORABLE WILLIAM T. COLEMAN, JR. FORMER U.S. SECRETARY OF TRANSPORTATION

Thank you. God, guard this country and its diverse people, and the Republican Party. Thirteen years ago, they provided a progressive Republican and civil rights advocate the opportunity to serve as Secretary of Transportation — tonight, the opportunity to introduce that gallant American who led us so skillfully and beautifully through a challenging time. He completed the difficult process of extricating us from the war in Vietnam but preserved for our nation dignity and self-respect and prevented our enemies from attacking our vital interests.

In 1975, he had the foresight to sign the Helsinki Accords, which forced a change in Soviet human rights policy and eventually made possible today's thaw in U.S.-Soviet relations.

He began to rebuild our national defenses, a policy that was reversed by a governor from Georgia with no foreign policy experience, who naively believed that we could deal adequately with the Soviets, and, indeed, our allies, from weakness rather than from strength.

As a Republican, he discharged his public responsibilities in the tradition of Lincoln, Earl Warren, and former Senator Brooke; to wit, he recognized that we all, save for the American Indian, are immigrants. All we ask for our children and fellow human beings is equality of opportunity in a society that sets no artifical limits on what we can accomplish. That is as Americans, we want to be known for the content of our mind and character and not the color of our skins.

He also was a Republican in the tradition of Eisenhower, Taft, and Goldwater, who taught us that the strength of our nation is the diversity of its people, not the power of its government, that all governmental services have to be paid for by the taxpayer. And that only with economic, moral, and military strength can this nation remain in control of its destiny. Elizabeth Drew reminds us that non-coercive relationships rest on a shared understanding of limits.

Thus, from the White House, Betty Ford could advance the cause of full participation by women in our business and public life. She could teach us publicly and courageously how to handle breast cancer and reliance on harmful substance. With that openness, humor, and practical wisdom, they were a partnership who inspired the nation and moved the White House from Pennsylvania Avenue to Main Street, to Roxbury, Massachusetts, and America's farmlands.

Dave Broder said on Inauguration Day 1977, "In an odd, inexplicable way, the truth has begun to dawn on people, in the final days of Jerry Ford's tenure, that he was the kind of president Americans wanted and did not know that they had."

Ladies and gentlemen, the 38th president of the United States, Gerald R. Ford. (Applause.)

ADDRESS BY THE HONORABLE GERALD R. FORD 38th PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES

Thank you Secretary of Transportation, Bill Coleman. Betty and I are deeply grateful for your many, many kindnesses, your loyal support, and we are most appreciative of your warm and generous introduction.

Let me say, that both Betty and I treasure and cherish our friendship with you and Levita. During my 40 years of public service, I've been very fortunate and very blessed to have a wise and courageous partner. She has been a wonderful mother of four great, great children. And naturally I am very proud of the help and inspiration she has given to so many Americans. It is an honor for me to introduce to you, my loving wife, Betty Ford.

BETTY FORD. — I am delighted to be here with Jerry to help him send George and Barbara Bush on to a Republican victory and to the White House where they belong. (Applause.)

FORMER PRESIDENT FORD. — My fellow Americans, my fellow Republicans, this is my 10th Republican National Convention. And God willing, not my last. Thank you for inviting me to share in your nomination of my friend and colleague in so many difficult days and tough campaigns, the next president of the United States, George Bush. (Applause.)

And may I say, with equal emphasis, I endorse and support Dan Quayle as the next vice president of the United States. (Applause.)

Last month, together with a few thousand other die-hard television fans, I watched the Democrat mini-series in Atlanta. I applaud and I salute the tremendous strides the Dukakis family has taken to achieve the American dream. I applaud and I salute Reverend Jesse Jackson for his talents and personal achievements and for showing millions of black citizens that the American dream can be more than a dream.

But my applause stopped short when I saw the Democrats claiming that they have somehow become the party of the American dream. Let's set the record straight. We are one nation, under God, and we have only one American dream that unites and belongs to all of us. (Applause.)

No party, no politician has a patent on that dream. It doesn't matter what state you come from or where your ancestors came from or which party you prefer. The American dream belongs to you. Except for the native American Indians, we are, all of us, immigrants to this blessed land. Some came by sailing ships, slave ships, and steam ships, some came outcast and oppressed, work hungry and war weary, boat people and jet people. And we are all proud custodians of the American dream. (Applause.)

The American dream belongs to you, and nobody can take it away from you.

The work of this crucial 1988 campaign is to advance that dream by realistic progress, not by promises. By continuing leadership that has brought America closer to peace in the world and full prosperity at home. The task before us as Republicans is to show that we stand for something. We stand for individual freedom. For equal justice and opportunity. And for safety at home and peace in the world. We believe that government exists to serve not only the worthy causes of all minorities, but also to safeguard the rights and legitimate interests of the majority. (Applause.)

Do we really want to go back to the days of spend and spend, tax and tax? A government in Washington with its head in the clouds and its hand in your pocket?

FROM THE FLOOR. — No!

I can put it no plainer than this. This year's Democratic ticket is a tax increase on its way to happen. (Applause.)

Under President Reagan, we have cut taxes, kept inflation under control, and come as close to full employment as we are likely to get in peacetime. And we are in peacetime. (Applause.)

That's performance, not promises. Can we continue this performance, with George Bush in the White House and more Republicans in Congress? You bet we will! (Applause.)

We Republicans stand for more, not less individual freedom. Fewer bureau-

crats bungling up the works. More freedom to keep what we've worked for, freedom from the cruel head tax of inflation.

Do we really want to go back to all the Democrat economic misery from 1977 to 1981?

FROM THE FLOOR. — No!

Interest rates 21 percent, inflation 13 percent?

FROM THE FLOOR. — No!

No, not even the professional Democrats want to go back to such economic misery. They claim they have seen the light, changed their ways, and want us to believe that this campaign is not about ideology, but about competence.

Competence. When you look at the competence of the two or three gentlemen who now speak for the Democrats, where is their experience in foreign affairs? Only Reverend Jackson has showed much interest in it.

I have to admit that my friend, Lloyd Bentsen — we came to the Congress together in 1948 — is pretty solid on defense matters. But his partners can't seem to get their act together. (Applause.) I wish you lots and lots of luck, Lloyd. You are going to need it.

Governor Dukakis says you will be the kind of vice president who will march into the Oval Office and tell him, "Mr. President, that is a perfectly ridiculous policy." Lloyd, with all the differences between the Democratic leaders, why wait? Speak up now. (Applause and cheers.)

When Governor Dukakis says he'll cut back on American military strength that has brought the Soviets to the negotiating table for the reduction of nuclear weapons, Lloyd, educate him now, not later. (Applause.)

Tell him now how jobs are created. Who really creates them in America. The private sector, not government. It may be your only chance. Don't wait, Lloyd, speak up now. (Applause.)

Now, some other speaker at the Democratic convention, I don't remember his name, asked the rhetorical question, "Where was George?"

A fair question deserves a fair answer. I know the answer. I know where George Bush was during the Second World War. George was there. (Applause.)

We were both out there in the Pacific Ocean fighting to win it. I was on an aircraft carrier, and George was flying fighter planes off another, courageously winning the Distinguished Flying Cross and three air medals in combat. (Applause.)

I know where George Bush was in 1966. I flew down to Texas, campaigned for him. He won. When George came to the House of Representatives as a freshman congressman, I was the new House Republican Leader. I was so im-

pressed with the integrity and ability of George Bush, I saw to it that he was assigned to the Committee on Ways and Means, a very rare honor for a freshman. (Applause.)

Now, that's not the committee of Congress that spends your money. That's the one that worries how to find it. So George learned all about taxes and budgets in a hard school, and we know where George Bush stands on that issue. (Applause.)

I know where George Bush was in 1971 and 1972. He was at the United Nations, battling once more for his country, working for peace. George was there, speaking up loud and clear for the United States of America. (Applause.)

I know where George Bush was in 1973 and 1974. I was vice president, and he was chairman of the Republican National Committee. During one of the most difficult periods in our party's history, George was there. He came out of this character-testing without a mark on him and with a profound understanding of our national political process, from the courthouse to the statehouse to the White House. (Applause.)

When I asked George to be our representative in the People's Republic of China, he recommended as his successor the first woman national chairman of either party in our history, Mary Louise Smith of Iowa. (Applause.) So we also know where George Bush stands on equal opportunity for women.

I know where George was on December 1, 1975. He and Barbara greeted Betty and me in Beijing on a critical state visit. I learned first-hand how the Bushes had won the affection of the Chinese people, as well as the respect of the Chinese leadership during the internal struggles that followed the death of Chairman Mao.

I know where George was during my last year as president. I brought him home to be my director of the Central Intelligence Agency. The CIA had been racked by serious charges. Its dedicated people were demoralized. George Bush took charge fast. His leadership put this essential agency firmly onto a responsible new course. (Applause.)

And where was George Bush in all the years between? Right where most other Americans were, making a living, raising a loving family, meeting a payroll, helping his community, paying his taxes and his debts. I ask you, what's wrong with those credentials? (Applause.)

I know and we all know where George Bush has been for the last eight years. In 1980, he was running for president. He finished second for our nomination but became the winner's choice for vice presidency. And that was one of President Reagan's best decisions. (Applause.)

Now, I know a thing or two about the vice presidency. It is not an easy job.

Thomas Jefferson called it "a splendid misery." But like most of life's challenges, you can learn a lot from being vice president.

I held that office eight months. George Bush for eight years. We carried out our constitutional chores with loyalty to the presidency and trust in the American people. For that superb job, George Bush, I salute you. (Applause.)

And the American people salute you.

So where was George? For 45 years, George Bush has been at the center of the action in the service of this great Republic. I will be damned if I will stand and let anyone with a smirk and a sneer discredit the honor, service, accountability, and competence of George Bush! (Applause.)

FROM THE FLOOR. — George was there! George was there!

Thank you! Please, please. If the three Democratic standard bearers in this campaign think it is about competence, let any one of them, or all three of them put together, top the demonstrated competence of George Bush. (Applause.)

If our fellow countrymen think this campaign is about change, let them think long and hard about what they got the last time they voted for change with Democrats without experience. (Applause.)

We cannot afford to make the same mistake again. We Republicans are not perfect. We make mistakes, some of them lu-lus. But we stand for something. Our candidate, George Bush stands for something. (Applause.) He has been there.

My fellow citizens, I am going to work my heart out to make George Bush the next president of the United States. (Applause and cheers.)

George Bush was there when I needed him. George Bush was there when America needed him. And I know where George Bush will be in 1989. Right there in the White House where we all need him. (Applause.) Thank you, and God bless you. (Applause.)

THE DEPUTY PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Thank you, President Ford and Mrs. Ford for being here this evening and for telling it like it is.

To deliver the invocation, the Chair has the distinct honor of presenting one of the leading and most eloquent voices on civil rights in America, a man whose diverse and successful career has also embraced the fields of law, ministry, and public service, one whose life has been dedicated to equality and opportunity for all men and women. The Chair now recognizes the distinguished head of the NAACP, Dr. Benjamin Hooks, for the invocation.

BENEDICTION
BY
DR. BENJAMIN HOOKS
Executive Director
National Association for the
Advancement of Colored People

With our heads bowed and our eyes closed, shall we pray? Lord, Thou hast been our dwelling place in all generations. Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever Thou hadst formed the earth and the world, even from everlasting, Thou art God.

Oh Lord our Governor, whose glory is in all the world, we commend this nation to Thy merciful care, that being guided by Thy providence, we may dwell secure in Thy peace.

Grant to our president, and to the vice president of the United States of America, and indeed to all in authority, wisdom and strength to know and to do Thy will. Fill them with the love of truth and righteousness and with the fire of justice, and keep them mindful of their high calling to serve their country in the spirit of Thy servant of all who asked of Thee an understanding heart that he might discern between good and evil.

Oh Lord, create in us a clean heart and renew a right spirit within us. Let us understand the ancient law: righteousness exalteth a nation, but sin is a reproach to any people. Help us to see that righteousness is more than personal, private morality. Give us to understand that the righteousness that will please You requires that we make no peace with oppression anywhere, not in our own country or in lands far away.

We come tonight thanking you for Your power, presence, and passion. We come seeking to translate Your purpose and plans into a living, concrete reality. We come wrestling with the age-old problem of how a just society can feed the hungry, clothe the naked, house the homeless, visit and relieve the sick, and comfort the widows and orphans.

We come seeking ways to rid this nation of sexism and racism. Give us the purpose that will never tire in well-doing. Give us the faith that will beat back the tides of despair. Give us the tenacity to fight injustice wherever and whenever it exists. Give us the Job-like patience to wait 'til our change comes. Give us the Daniel-like willingness to stand firm for right. Give us the Esther-type courage to move forward in spite of danger. Give us the David-like qualities that will make us realize there are no giants that cannot be conquered. Give us the spirit to always acknowledge our gratitude to Thee in the day of prosperity. And give us the grace to affirm our trust in Thee in the day of adversity.

God of grace and God of glory, pull Thy power on Thy people as we come to the close of this day. Remind all of us that for some of us life ain't been no crystal staircase. But, rather, that staircase has been full of curious twists, strange turns, unfamiliar angles, and protruding tacks. Remind all of us that some of us came over on slave ships, and others on the Mayflower, but that we're all in the same boat now.

So as we leave, we pray. That you will hasten the coming of the day when all of us can sing with renewed meaning, "O beautiful for pilgrim feet, whose stern impassioned stress, a thoroughfare for freedom beat, across the wilderness. America! America! God mend thine every flaw. Confirm thy soul in self-control, thy liberty in law."

Amen and amen and amen.

THE DEPUTY PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Thank you, Doctor, for that lovely benediction. The Chair recognizes the delegate from Missouri, Jaime Oaxaca, for the purpose of offering a Motion to Adjourn.

JAIME OAXACA. — Madam Chairman, I make a move that this convention to adjourn until 7:00 p.m., Wednesday, August the 17th, 1988.

THE DEPUTY PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — The question occurs on the motion of the delegate from Missouri. All those in favor will signify by saying aye.

(A chorus of ayes.)

Those opposed, no.

(No response.)

The ayes have it. Accordingly, the convention is adjourned until Wednesday, August 17, 1988, at 7:00 p.m.

FIFTH SESSION

Louisiana Superdome

New Orleans, Louisiana

Wednesday, August 17, 1988

The fifth session of the convention convened at 7:00 p.m. While the Delegates, Alternates, guests, and members of the news media assembled, they were entertained by the Convention Orchestra directed by Manny Harmon.

CALL TO ORDER

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — The fifth session of this 1988 Republican Convention will come to order. The Chair, at this time, will recognize the distinguished gentlelady from the State of Maine, serving as our Deputy Chairman of the Convention, Mrs. Olympia Snowe.

PRESENTATION OF THE COLORS

THE DEPUTY PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Thank you, Bob. Will the Delegates please rise for the presentation of Colors. Tonight's Colors presentation will be performed by members of the Scout Council of New Orleans.

(Whereupon the Colors were presented by the Scout Council of New Orleans.)

PLEDGE OF ALLEGIANCE

THE DEPUTY PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — To lead us in the Pledge of Allegiance, the Chair would now like to recognize an

individual who, throughout his distinguished acting career, has given America some of its most enduring film characters, who has devoted considerable time and his considerable talents to the cause of the Republican Party, and whose resonant voice carries an important message for our nation. The Chair is now honored to recognize Mr. Charlton Heston for the Pledge of Allegiance. (Applause.)

(Whereupon Charlton Heston led the Delegates, Alternates, and guests in the Pledge of Allegiance.)

THE NATIONAL ANTHEM

THE DEPUTY PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — We now have a special guest with us to sing the National Anthem. Heather Ostrom has performed "The Star-Spangled Banner" before packed houses in Philadelphia, Detroit, Edmonton, and Seattle. Many people may have sung in those arenas, but Heather Ostrom is the only one to have done so by the time she was nine years old. Today an energetic 10-year-old, I'm sure you will agree that she has a voice of beauty and talent that belies her years. Singing the National Anthem, let's give her a warm welcome, Ms. Heather Ostrom of Seattle.

(Whereupon the National Anthem was sung by Heather Ostrom.)

THE DEPUTY PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Wow! Will the Delegates please remain standing for the invocation and the posting of the Colors. To lead us in prayer at the invocation of this fifth session of the 1988 Republican National Convention, the Chair is honored to call upon African Methodist Episcopal Zion Bishop William M. Smith.

INVOCATION
BY
SENIOR BISHOP WILLIAM M. SMITH
AME Zion Church, Mobile, Alabama

May we pray. Almighty God, under whose canopy we meet this evening, we thank Thee, O Lord, for Thy servants, President Reagan, Vice President George Bush, their families, and their staffs. And how do we thank Thee for this electrifying young giant from Indiana. We know with the leadership that we've had and with the experience, it has brought the ship safely thus far this evening. We have good reason to believe this peace and prosperity will continue with dignity and honor.

We seek Thee tonight, whose might is inconceivable, whose glory is incomprehensible, but thank God, whose mercy is immeasurable. We bow with shame when we consider how brilliant we are to erect skyscrapers, tunnel mountains, bridge the mighty streams, conquer space, build huge ships that plow the ocean, build planes that travel at unheard and amazing speeds, but seem to find it difficult to live in peace together here in this world.

Please, Lord, this evening sensitize us to the fact that we are temporary tenants here, and impress upon our smugness the knowledge that we are not owners, but stewards. And one day a reckoning will be required. We are afflicted in every way, but not crushed; perplexed, but not driven to despair; persecuted, but not forsaken; struck down, but, thank God, not destroyed.

Give our leaders good shoes for the road, strength for the journey. Would you help all of us to be a real voice in these trying days and not just an echo.

God, grant this evening that we will not be tied to transient things that hold our souls in bondage, put our souls to sleep. Help our Party in coming years to be a caring and sharing Party that will include all of its citizens. Please help us, dear Lord, never to be complacent with what is, but follow through with what ought to be. To thine own self be true, and it must follow, as day to night, thou canst not be false to anyone.

God, grant us courage. Grant us wisdom for the facing of this hour. Please set our feet on lofty places, gird our lives that they may be armored with all Christ-like graces in the fight to set men free. Grant us wisdom, grant us courage, that we fail not man nor Thee, in the name of Him this evening that we know as Christ. Amen.

THE DEPUTY PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Please remain standing until the Colors are withdrawn.

(Whereupon the Colors were withdrawn.)

THE DEPUTY PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Fellow Republicans, it is my pleasure to introduce a young man of superior intellect who was one of Jeane Kirkpatrick's top deputies at the United Nations, then an Assistant Secretary of State, and who is now running against, and is going to upset, the ultra-liberal Paul Sarbanes of Maryland. Ladies and Gentlemen, please welcome our next Republican Senator from Maryland, Alan Keyes.

ADDRESS BY THE HONORABLE ALAN KEYES CANDIDATE FOR THE UNITED STATES SENATE FROM THE STATE OF MARYLAND

Thank you. My fellow citizens, my fellow Republicans, over a century ago Abraham Lincoln helped to establish the Republican Party in order to fight for the ideas set forth in the Declaration of Independence. Through the grim carnage of the Civil War, he clung firmly to the founders' vision of a united Republic made strong and prosperous by its respect for individual rights. Thanks to the determination this vision inspired, the Civil War gave birth to a new nation, freed from the stifling grip of slavery, a nation in which people could strive to realize the Declaration's promise of freedom and self-government for all.

Since Lincoln's day, that promise has attracted people of every hue and

background, from every corner of the Earth. We have truly become a nation of nations, a people of many peoples. The task of preserving the union of the United States has become the more subtle and difficult one of forging the unity of the American people. But there are those who look at our country and see only the differences. They see the great diversity, the broad bands of suffering and separation that enrich our heritage as a people.

But they forget that we could not see the rainbow without the sunlight, without the spiritual bond that is our unity as a nation. Our differences could involve us in religious persecution, racial and ethnic oppression, or violent political conflict, were it not for our common principle, our common purpose, our common destiny.

Our principle is freedom. Our purpose, democratic self-government. And it is our destiny, through the success or failure of self-government, either to vindicate or desecrate the natural dignity of humankind. (Applause.)

As Republicans, we embody in each generation Lincoln's clear-sighted awareness of that destiny. We understand, as he did, that the unity and strength of the American people depend upon our respect for individual freedom, joined with our confidence in each individual's capacity to use that freedom responsibly. If we let go our respect for freedom, the nation's spirit and energy will be sacrificed; if we lose faith in the individual's ability to act responsibly, we will lose our respect for freedom. (Applause.)

Because we are the Party of Lincoln — the Party of America's unity, America's freedom, America's responsibility — the easy, unprincipled path to political success is not open to us. The Democrats may speak to a divided land, to the resentments of the poor, and the fears of the rich. But we are Republicans, and we will not. (Applause.)

The Democrats may tolerate, or seek to exploit the enmity that one group nurses against another, pitting blacks against Jews, workers against managers, working women against mothers in the home. But we are Republicans, and we will not. (Applause.)

Some Democrats may find it expedient to remain silent in the face of some forms of racial or religious bigotry. They may be willing to leave the impression that it is wrong to be anti-black, yet acceptable to be anti-white or anti-Semitic. But we are Republicans, and we will not. (Applause.)

I am a Republican, and I will not. (Applause.)

And as one who has opposed bigotry and fought for freedom all his life, George Bush will not. (Applause).

Today we stand before our fellow citizens, as we have for over a century, appealing not to their fears but to their confidence, not to their guilt or hatreds but to their pride.

As long as we hold fast to that appeal, we can be confident of the result. For there is a place in every American heart, a place that is not black or white, not Irish or Asian or Pole, a place that is just American. (Applause.)

And on Election Day, it is in that place that the decision will be weighed. It is in that place that the choice will be made. And it is in that place that we will win a great victory, a great Republican victory, a great American victory on Election Day. (Applause.)

And now, Mr. Chairman, Madam Chairman, it is my honor to introduce the man whom President Reagan called the best thing to happen to American education since McGuffey's Reader. Like our president, he is a former Democrat. And, ladies and gentlemen, no one has done more, since he joined the Cabinet in February 1985, to advance the Reagan revolution than our Secretary of Education, Bill Bennett. (Applause.)

ADDRESS BY THE HONORABLE WILLIAM J. BENNETT U.S. SECRETARY OF EDUCATION

Ladies and Gentlemen, there's a story about a young legislator who sought the advice of a much older, wiser legislator about how to conduct himself on the first day of a legislative session. The older, wiser legislator said, "Stand up, say what you have to say, and sit down." And that's what I plan to do. (Applause.)

Over the past seven years, it has been my privilege and my pleasure to work for the greatest president in my lifetime, Ronald Wilson Reagan. (Applause.)

And tonight, we are here to nominate his successor, the vice president of the United States, the leader of our Republican Party, and the next leader of the free world, George Bush. (Applause.)

Ladies and gentlemen, as you know, the Reagan-Bush administration has helped advance the goals in education of the American people. I know, because I've been there. I've visited, and I've taught at over 100 elementary and secondary schools around the country.

Plato taught us that there is, above all, one crucial political question. It is the upbringing of children. The American people understand this. When asked what they want from our schools, Americans consistently call for two things: "Teach our children," they say. "Teach our children how to speak, and write, and count, and think correctly." And, second, "Help them develop reliable standards of right and wrong to guide them through life." (Applause.)

The American people expect our children to leave school as better people, better intellectually and better morally. And they are right to expect this.

In the past eight years, the vital terms of the education debate in this country have changed. Now the national debate and discussion on education are focused on

issues like standards and accountability. It's focused on discipline, on instilling self-discipline in children and getting drugs out of schools. It's on learning math, history, geography, and science; and it's on mastering the English language.

It's on honoring our great teachers like Jaime Escalante. It's on teaching our moral and political principles. It's on schools forming character. And now, finally, it's focused on giving parents a choice in deciding where their children will go to school. (Applause.)

Bringing these issues front and center has provoked controversy from time to time. But there are some fights worth having. In education, as with other issues, we have witnessed a crucial shift in the very terms of our national discourse. In reaffirming our beliefs, Republicans have looked to our founders, to the Declaration of Independence, to the Constitution, and to our history. And following Lincoln, we have sought guidance from our Judeo-Christian tradition.

We have done this, we have been criticized for doing this, and we shall continue to do this. (Applause.)

The extent of our success can be measured by the emptiness of the new Democratic Party platform. Democratic leaders used to celebrate their liberalism unabashedly. Today, they're reluctant even to utter the word. The Democratic leadership won't come clean. But make no mistake: they are still liberals. And their liberal policies will not sustain the traditions, will not sustain the institutions, will not sustain the moral values that are at the foundation of our society.

Consider the family. The Democratic leadership would make government not the ally of the family but its replacement. The sanctity of human life, moral standards, personal and institutional responsibility, even the Pledge of Allegiance — too often these are the subject of denigration or embarrassment among leaders of the Democratic Party.

Once it could be said that the leadership of the Democratic Party — the Democratic Party of Truman, Kennedy, and Jackson — that's Scoop Jackson, not Jesse Jackson — was a proud defender of freedom. But today's Democratic leadership is not. Today's Democratic leaders waiver. They are not resolute. They have lost confidence in our principles, and they have lost the will to defend our principles. They have lost that will both at home and abroad.

Why? I'll tell you why.

Because the Democratic elites regard much of American history as a mistake to be corrected, not a legacy to be extended. Those Democratic leaders need to learn that in the long history of nations and peoples, the American achievement stands high. It is rare. And that achievement is worth defending.

Ladies and gentlemen, the Democratic leadership doesn't understand this. But George Bush does. (Applause.)

George Bush knows about the importance of standards, discipline, choice, accountability, and the teaching of right and wrong. George Bush has the experience and the guts to lead this country. He will protect our precious freedoms. He will help us to educate our precious children.

Tonight, I am proud — we are proud — to stand with our principles and to stand with George Bush. Thank you very much. (Applause.)

THE DEPUTY PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Mayor Donna Owens of Toledo, Ohio, knows first-hand of the challenges involved in combining the role of a mother with professional responsibilities. A mother of three children, she is the first woman to serve as mayor of Toledo among the 50 mayors in that city's history. Donna Owens' five distinguished years as mayor have helped Toledo keep its place as one of America's great and most special cities. The Chair now recognizes the mayor of Toledo, the Honorable Donna Owens.

REMARKS BY THE HONORABLE DONNA OWENS MAYOR OF TOLEDO, OHIO

Thank you. As mayor of one of America's great cities, Toledo, Ohio, (Applause.) I know first-hand the problems that face our nation's cities and the challenges that lie ahead as we approach the next century.

And I say to you: Wake up, America! Don't be lulled to sleep by inflated rhetoric. Only the Bush-Quayle team offers true hope of a brighter future for our cities and our people.

Only the Bush-Quayle team offers a shining promise of the American dream, of individual achievement, human potential, and spiritual growth.

And, ladies and gentlemen, our next speaker exemplifies the opportunity and the hope of America and the Republican Party. Gaddi Vasquez has dedicated his life to public service. He has served the people of California as the representative of Governor Deukmejian to the Hispanic community. He is an outstandingly popular member of the Orange County Board of Supervisors. Gaddi Vasquez represents nearly a half million people in his Orange County District. He is the highest-ranking Republican Hispanic officeholder in California, and an example of the opportunity and the promise offered by the Republican Party and this great nation of ours. (Applause.) Ladies and gentlemen, it is my honor and my pleasure to introduce to you Orange County Supervisor Gaddi H. Vasquez.

ADDRESS BY THE HONORABLE GADDI H. VASQUEZ THIRD DISTRICT SUPERVISOR, ORANGE COUNTY, CALIFORNIA

Thank you very much. My fellow Americans and my fellow Delegates, I

stand before you tonight as a proud American who believes that the Republican Party has been, is today, and will continue to be the Party of people who believe in a nation of strength, vision, and prosperity. (Applause.)

Thirty-three years ago, I was born of parents who were migrant farmworkers, a man and woman who labored in the heat of the day reaping the harvest of the fields while sowing the seeds of a future for their children. We were poverty-ridden and lacked material goods, but abounded with love and hope that someday we would emerge from our plight and capture a part of the American dream.

As I reminisce about my childhood, I am reminded of the pain and the struggles we endured. But as I reflect, I know why I am here tonight. As a youngster, I was raised to believe that America offers every person the fundamental right to succeed or to fail, and that hard work is a prerequisite. That is why I am a Republican today. (Applause.)

As a teenager, I was taught that less government was the best form of government. And I was raised on the belief that in time of need, government was there to give a hand, not a handout. That is why I am a Republican today. (Applause.)

My brother and I were raised on a steady diet of hope, vision, and faith in America, confident that as she stretched forth her arms to others before us, she too would reach out to us with opportunity. That is why I am a Republican today. (Applause.)

As a Hispanic American, I was raised to value life, to value God, and to value country. That is why I am a Republican today. (Applause.)

Now, as a father, I believe in the strength of America, not only for the generation of today, but for the generation of nine-year-old Jason Vasquez and millions of other children who will take the reins of this great nation in the future. As architects of the future, ours is not only a responsibility, but an opportunity. Nowhere is that more evident than in the leadership of the Reagan-Bush administration. (Applause.)

Unlike others, Ronald Reagan and George Bush didn't just promise more jobs. They delivered jobs to millions of Americans. Seventeen million new jobs in the past six years. (Applause.)

They didn't just promise economic growth; they have delivered economic prosperity, and have restored the faith of many Americans in the leadership of our great country.

Al pueblo latino, la administracion de Reagan-Bush y el partido Republicano han demostrado liderazgo y han abierto las puertas de oportunidad para miliones de latinos en los Estados Unidos. Siendo parte del pueblo Americano debemos actuar

como participantes y no simplemente como oyentes en el desarollo de nuestro futuro.

The Democratic candidate may speak Spanish, but he doesn't speak our language. (Applause.)

His actions and his philosophy do not reflect the beliefs or the traditions with which we have been raised. George Bush shares our values. He knows that the face of America is changing. He knows that men, women, and children have come to this country fleeing the grasp of persecution and oppression, and now pursue the dreams that I once had.

And George Bush knows that the fabric of this nation will be made stronger by the many strands that will weave the cloth of future America: each strand a different color and origin, but each bound together by hope for life, a vision for tomorrow, and, most of all, a yearning to be free.

Therefore, as we go forth from this Convention, let us never forget the power and the meaning of the words that echo in the halls of this great nation, the schools of our communities, and in the hearts of those who pray for a great tommorow, "One Nation under God, indivisible, with liberty and justice for all." (Applause.)

As a living witness, I know the truth of these words. It is a message of hope for all Americans, and one that will guide George Bush to victory and America to a better future in November. Thank you. God bless you. Viva Bush! (Applause.)

THE DEPUTY PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — It is now my pleasure to recognize one of the most respected and accomplished Republicans in the House of Representatives, Congressman Manuel Lujan of New Mexico.

For two decades, he has given unflagging and unparalleled service to the citizens of Albuquerque while rising to positions of power and prominence in the House. He has been a leading voice in our Party on the care and use of the vast public lands and resources of our country. It a great loss to New Mexico and the Congress that he is retiring after this year, but a great gain for us here tonight that he will be speaking to us. The Chair now recognizes the Honorable Manuel Lujan. (Applause.)

REMARKS BY THE HONORABLE MANUEL LUJAN, JR. MEMBER OF THE UNITED STATES CONGRESS FROM THE STATE OF NEW MEXICO

Thank you very much. Thank you. Thank you. This Convention represents what can and should be a great Republican year. Republicans are going to make great gains in Congress. We're going to add to a solid Republican base in state and

local elections, and George Bush is going to be elected president of the United States. (Applause.)

It's going to happen because the Republican record of the past seven-and-a-half years is too good. When the American people take time to compare the two candidates and their records, the choice in November will be an easy one.

The Republican record can be summed up in these few facts: we have a sound economy; we have a secure nation; and peace seems to be breaking out all over. Because I am a Hispanic, a minority group that has been mentioned a great deal so far in this election year, after the Democratic Convention I got several calls from news media asking what I would advise George Bush to do to offset the fact that both Democratic nominees speak Spanish. I told them that George Bush speaks a universal language that everyone understands. (Applause.)

The language of jobs and growth, of strength and of peace. It is now my privilege to introduce my friend and my congressional colleague, Senator Pete Wilson of California. (Applause.)

FROM THE FLOOR. — Pete! Pete! Pete!

George Will observed that Pete Wilson is quite a valuable priority, a conservative who understands the discriminate but vigorous use of government power for constructive purposes. First as mayor of San Diego and now in the U.S. Senate, Pete Wilson has displayed a deep concern for the people in our society who need the most help, our elderly and our children. And Pete Wilson's effective record of helping the people who need it most is one reason he's going to be re-elected this fall by the people of California. (Applause.)

Ladies and gentlemen, Senator Pete Wilson. (Applause.)

ADDRESS BY THE HONORABLE PETE WILSON UNITED STATES SENATOR FROM THE STATE OF CALIFORNIA

Thank you. (Applause.) Thank you, Manny. Thank you, fellow Delegates. And thank you, Vice President George Bush, for giving America, as its next vice president, Senator Dan Quayle. (Applause.)

Dan Quayle is a very close, personal friend; he is my seat-mate on the Armed Services Committee. And I tell you, Dan Quayle knows more about defense and foreign policy than Michael Dukakis will ever learn. (Applause.)

Now, I've been given a little less time than Governor Clinton. Poor Clinton; not even Jim Wright could get Clinton to stop talking, which was very embarrassing to Wright, and you can see why. Clinton's speech was longer than Wright's book. (Laughter.)

And can you believe Dukakis criticizing President Reagan for taking a nap, an occasional nap? I say better a president who takes naps than one who causes them. (Applause.)

We Americans, whatever our roots, live by hope, and our best hope is our children. It is for the future of our children that wave after wave of immigrants have struggled to reach our shores, like the proud parents of the real "Duke," Governor George Deukmejian of California. (Applause.)

It is for our kids that we work and save and sacrifice. It is for our kids that we dream dreams. But each hour of the day, those dreams are shattered, transformed by drugs into a nightmare of ruined lives and even death.

For more than 20 years, I've fought to protect California's air, its coastlines, wilderness, and rivers, all to save our spectacular quality of life for future generations. But our struggle today is for the very lives of our next generation.

What good is it to assure quality in our childrens' education if drugs render them unable to learn? What good is it to save the beaches for our children if we fail to save the children? The environment that we must insist upon is a drug-free America. (Applause.)

We refuse to accept an America in which it's a bad time to be a kid and a worse time to be a cop. We resolve to change the odds to favor kids and cops, not criminals and pushers. (Applause.)

We resolve to devote the resources required to win the war on drugs, to teach our kids to so value themselves that they reject the poison gift of free drugs. And we resolve to demand of kids we love that they be accountable and understand that they cannot drink and drive or use drugs and drive. And we resolve to insist upon a federal death penalty for pushers who think they can kill our kids and cops and get away with it. (Applause.)

We reject the Siren's song of legalizing drugs. As Jack Warren said, "Drugs are not bad because they are illegal; drugs are illegal because they are bad." (Applause.)

And we reject those who, even now, shrug off drug use as a victimless crime. Victimless? Tell that to the parents of Len Bias, his brilliant future canceled by crack overdose. Tell it to the families grieving for victims of drunk, stoned drivers who, each year, kill almost one in four of all who die in auto accidents. And tell it to the young nurse comforting a baby born in the writhing agony of his mother's heroin addiction.

A young Hispanic mother in East Los Angeles will rightly view as cynical the politicians' talk of hope if she cannot be safe in her own home, and if her child is not safe from drug gangs and dealers. She will demand to know which of the two men seeking her vote as president is better able to free her family from the death grip of crime and drugs.

George Bush led the federal strike force that cracked down on pushers in south Florida. George Bush will put military muscle into the war on drugs. (Applause.)

Michael Dukakis talks tough on crime and then furloughs first-degree murderers. Dukakis' challenge to criminals is not, "Make my day;" it's, "Have a nice weekend." (Applause.)

Well, Willie Horton's weekend fun included stabbing a Maryland man and raping his fiancee. Over 50 other hardened criminals have never come back from their Dukakis furloughs.

Where are they, Michael? (Applause.)

You know, Massachusetts is building a new prison at New Braintree. Now, tell me, why? Why build a new prison with a governor who's letting everyone out of the old ones? (Applause.)

In Michael Dukakis' Massachusetts, it's "Go to prison and see America." (Laughter.)

While George Bush will throw the book at drug dealers, Michael Dukakis vetoed mandatory sentencing for drug dealers. George Bush would enforce a federal death penalty to protect kids and cops against the ruthlessness of drug dealers. Michael Dukakis vetoed the death penalty. And remember, presidents appoint judges, judges whose decisions can literally make a life or death difference to all of us. California Chief Justice Rose Bird threw out the death penalty and routinely threw out reliable evidence of guilt. Rose Bird's court made California safer for drug dealers and violent felons and needlessly dangerous for their victims. But Californians refused to be victims, so we voted Rose Bird off the court. (Applause.)

The California Constitution gives voters that right, but the U.S. Constitution does not. Presidents appoint judges for life. Do you want Dukakis' judges declaring the law of the land?

FROM THE FLOOR. — No!

Do you want police officers handcuffed as they seek to rid our streets of violence and drugs?

FROM THE FLOOR. — No!

Well, my friends, if you care about kids and cops, it's time to veto the presidental ambitions of Michael Dukakis. (Applause.)

He will no more reduce the drug traffic and the crime it breeds than he has cleaned up the murky, sludge-filled waters of Boston Harbor. So think about it. Think about your kids. And then join California in voting for a safe America, a drug-free America of real opportunity, the America of President George Bush. (Applause.) Thank you. (Applause.)

THE DEPUTY PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — In the 16 years Jim McClure has represented Idaho in the United States Senate, he has come to be recognized as one of the most senior and influential conservatives in that body. And he's widely recognized as one of the most effective and powerful senators on the critical land use, water resource, and energy issues so important to his native state and our country. Senator McClure has also waged a tireless fight to restore some sense to federal gun control laws, culminating in the successful passage of the McClure-Volkmer Act in 1986. So the Chair is now proud to introduce the able and popular senator from Idaho, the Honorable James McClure.

REMARKS BY THE HONORABLE JAMES MCCLURE UNITED STATES SENATOR FROM THE STATE OF IDAHO

Thank you, Madam Chairman. Fellow Delegates, let me tell you one bit of absolute truth — Ronald Reagan will tell you, George Bush will tell you, Dan Quayle will tell you — our federal government is broke. In debt. The Democrat Congress isn't just spending our money, it's borrowing against our children's future. And every dollar they spend today is a dollar our kids will pay back tomorrow, with interest.

Despite the free-spending Democrat Congress, we have begun to restore fiscal responsibility to our nation. And Senator Pete Domenici's work has begun, but it's not done. Pete Domenici's parents, born in Italy, immigrated to Albuquerque, never went to school, but started a small grocery store. And Pete Domenici grew up working with his father in that store. His father instilled in him the basics of free enterprise, hard work, the importance of small business, and a strong sense of family. And a strong sense of family he has with Nancy and the eight children.

Pete Domenici and I entered the Senate together back in the early '70s. We saw the problem, and when the Senate Budget Committee was created, we both rolled up our sleeves and went to work on it. In 1981, Pete Domenici became chairman of our Budget Committee, and he became known as the "budget watchdog" of the Senate. And during the Bush-Quayle administration, when we Republicans take control of the Senate, Pete Domenici will continue to lead the fight to stop runaway government spending. (Applause.) Fellow Delegates and fellow Americans, I'm proud to introduce a good friend, a respected colleague, and a great senator, Senator Pete Domenici.

ADDRESS BY THE HONORABE PETE DOMENICI UNITED STATES SENATOR FROM THE STATE OF NEW MEXICO

Thank you. Thank you. That's all my children. (Applause.)

My fellow Americans, no matter what happens in politics this fall, the fact is that 1988 will be remembered for at least one momentous, historic, even cataclysmic event: The Chicago Cubs turned on the lights. (Applause.)

Now, that event, in its way, changed history, at least the history of our national pastime. For the remainder of this year, our battle as Republicans will be to prevent the Democratic Party and Democratic candidates from rewriting history, from scaring you, the American people, into believing in a past that never was, a present that isn't, and a future not of hope but of fear.

Eight years ago, America was a nation in shambles. We were entering a major recession, the worst since the Great Depression. We had a terribly weakened military, inflation was driving prices sky-high, interest rates were even higher, and we had lost our competitive edge.

That's what Jimmy Carter left us — a nation in decline, a nation in trouble. So what did Ronald Reagan and George Bush do? They said: "Cut taxes, hold down federal spending, and free American working men and women to make us competitive again." (Applause.)

That was tough medicine, but it worked. Tonight, we're in the midst of the longest and strongest peacetime prosperity in the nation's history, a prosperity soon to enter its seventh year. We added 17 million new jobs in the Reagan-Bush years, pushing the jobless rate to the lowest level in more than a decade. (Applause.)

The merchants of fear will tell you, "Oh, if only we were as good as Europe or Japan." The truth is that while we created 17 million jobs, the Europeans lost as many jobs as they created, and Japanese employment grew at one-third of the American pace. America today is the most competitive industrial machine in the world, and that includes Japan. And the productivity of the American worker in the past two years has risen faster than Japanese productivity. Let's take pride in the Reagan-Bush record. Let's keep it alive. (Applause.)

Some people even tell you those numbers are wrong, that they're made up. Well, I'm here to tell you that this prosperity is real and tangible and has touched homes and families it never touched before. These are professional jobs, high-tech jobs, the kind of jobs you and I have worked so hard to secure for our kids. And these jobs pay well. Real family income, after taxes, rose more than 12 percent in the Reagan-Bush years. In the years of Jimmy Carter, real income dropped.

Those merchants of fear will tell you that isn't true. They'll tell you new jobs are not jobs. They'll tell you top pay is low pay. Who are they kidding? Let's take pride in the Reagan-Bush record. Let's keep it alive. (Applause.)

The Democratic candidate has adopted what I call an "ostrich strategy" — bury his head in the sand and pretend that American men and women aren't working, pretend that American industry is not producing, and try to make the American people fear a future they need not fear.

Let him leave his head in the sand. A hundred and seventeen million American working men and women know better. We have change. We have jobs. We have growth. And we are restoring the basics to our classrooms. At the same time, we've protected older Americans by putting the Social Security system safely back in the black. And under Republican leadership, we've removed nearly 7 million Americans, the working poor, from the federal tax rolls, the best anti-poverty program ever devised. (Applause.) Let's take pride in the Reagan-Bush record. Let's keep it alive. (Applause.)

After all the problems that we've solved, some problems remain. These challenges don't scare us. We've met challenges throughout America's 200 years. And let's speak bluntly here: Who will lead us in the right direction as we face the challenges of this century? George Bush, who believes in the American people and in the entrepreneurial spirit? Or Michael Dukakis, who believes that every solution is another government program?

FROM THE FLOOR. — George Bush!

My friends, don't throw that away. Now, let's talk for just a moment about the deficit. I know something about it. I fought beside Ronald Reagan and George Bush for eight years trying to get that deficit down. And we've made progress. We cut the deficit in half in just two years. We engineered the greatest slow-down in federal spending in 40 years.

Tonight, we're at a critical point in our struggle against deficits. And let's be honest. At this critical moment, when the forces for more spending and higher taxes are growing, do we really think Michael Dukakis is the man to entrust with deficit reduction?

FROM THE FLOOR. — No!

Do we really think Michael Dukakis and the Democratic leadership will cut the deficit by cutting spending?

FROM THE FLOOR. — No!

If we're going to continue to make progress on the deficit, we need a man we know is committed to spending restraint. We need George Bush in the White House. (Applause.)

A lot of people will tell us that it really doesn't matter who is in charge for the next four years. Anyone can be a steward to prosperity. All we need is competence, they say. Well, I say to you that it does make a difference, a huge difference, who is in charge, whose philosophy guides this government and this economy. Unless we are careful, America's prosperity will slip again into the night.

Michael Dukakis has made many promises to America, but he hasn't said a single word about how he will carry out those promises, how he'll keep America great. He will take us back to the old, gloomy days of Jimmy Carter, the days of

high taxes and programs for every special interest. The competence that Michael Dukakis promises you is the same competence that produced spending in Massachusetts during his current term that rose twice as fast as federal spending. That competence converted Massachusetts from the 15th most heavily taxed state in 1982 to the fifth most heavily taxed state today.

So the heart and soul of this election is the debate over the philosophy needed to guide the next four years. Do we build upon the philosophy that enabled America to grow under Ronald Reagan and George Bush?

FROM THE FLOOR. — Yes!

The philosophy of the Republican Party and George Bush cut taxes, cut inflation created more jobs and more good jobs, stopped wasteful spending, and believed in the American people. That is the philosophy of George Bush and the Republican Party. (Applause.)

My fellow Americans, it's time to shine the light of reality onto this election. When that happens, we will reveal the true accomplishments of the past eight years. Accomplishments that only George Bush and the Republican Party will carry forward into the 21st century. Thank you. Good night. (Applause.)

OFFICIAL PHOTOGRAPH OF THE CONVENTION

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — May I have the attention now of the Delegates and the Alternates for an important moment. It's time for the official photograph of the 1988 Republican National Convention, and I would ask each of the Delegates and Alternates to stand and face the podium. All Delegates and Alternates, if you will, stand and face the podium, this direction, if you will. And hopefully, within 60 seconds, we're going to have an official photograph.

(Whereupon the convention assembly stood as requested.)

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Thank you, ladies and gentlemen. We are recorded for posterity. Fellow Delegates and Alternates, if you would, please continue standing while we observe a moment of silence for President Zia of Pakistan, the Honorable Arnold Raphael of Troy, New York, our Ambassador to Pakistan, and Brigadier General Herbert Wassom, a U.S. Army Officer from Tennessee, who were killed in a tragic airplane accident today. Could we observe a moment of silence in memory of them?

(Whereupon a moment of silence was observed.)

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Thank you. My fellow Delegates and honored guests of the Convention, Senator Mitch McConnell of the great State of Kentucky is one of those highly, highly talented young

office-holders in this country who has already achieved so much and has so much more to offer. He, like others who are meeting on this platform, vividly demonstrates how much the Republican Party has to offer the country. Mitch McConnell served with distinction as Jefferson County executive before coming to Washington to work for former Senator Marlow Cook. He served as deputy assistant attorney general in the Ford administration. And four years ago was elected to the United States Senate. He has been relentless in his efforts to improve our international trade status, and has been instrumental in opening new doors of opportunity for us in the Pacific.

Today, Mitch McConnell serves on the Foreign Relations and Agriculture Committees of the Senate. He was called upon by President Reagan to serve with a National Partnership on Child Safety, and has long been a crusader in the effort to help missing and exploited children. Ladies and gentlemen, from the great State of Kentucky, the Honorable Mitch McConnell. (Applause.)

REMARKS BY THE HONORABLE MITCH McCONNELL, JR. UNITED STATES SENATOR FROM THE STATE OF KENTUCKY

Thank you, my friend, Bob Michel. It's a pleasure for me to introduce one of the outstanding members of the Reagan-Bush Cabinet. Ann McLaughlin says that she likes to be identified as the Secretary of Labor who just happens to be a woman. Certainly, her professional qualifications and her distinguished record of senior government positions at the Department of Treasury and the Department of the Interior are proof that gender had nothing to do with her appointment as secretary. She just happens to be the best there is.

Still, the very presence of talented women like Ann McLaughlin, Sandra Day O'Connor, Jeane Kirkpatrick, and Elizabeth Dole in some of the highest posts in government during the Reagan-Bush years is a symbol of the more widespread progress being made by millions of working women in communities throughout America. One of the biggest stories of the Reagan-Bush years has been the dramatic improvements registered by women in the workplace during the 1980s. More women are working for better wages at more fulfilling work than ever before, thanks to a thriving economy and an administration that has whipped inflation, driven interest rates down, and created a system of tax incentives that encourage investment and the creation of more jobs and more opportunity.

No one is better qualified to talk about the job side of the Reagan-Bush economic miracle than Ann McLaughlin, and no one has a clearer vision of the new challenges and opportunities that America will face in the years ahead as President George Bush builds on the firm economic foundation of the past seven years. Please welcome a Secretary of Labor who is as respected for her intellect as she is admired for her charm — Secretary Ann McLaughlin.

ADDRESS BY THE HONORABLE ANN McLAUGHLIN UNITED STATES SECRETARY OF LABOR

Thank you, Mitch, for that generous introduction. As Secretary of Labor, it's a special thrill to address you after Vice President Bush selected Senator Dan Quayle, the architect of the National Job Training and Partnership program, landmark legislation for America's workers. (Applause.)

In the 75-year history of the Department of Labor, two women have been secretary: Frances Perkins and myself. Seventeen other secretaries have held this post also, all of them male. It just confirms what a lot of us have known for a long time: Two women can do the work of 17 men. (Laughter and applause.) Unless, of course, they're all liberals like Michael Dukakis; then it takes two women to do the work, and 17 men to regulate it. (Laughter and applause.)

Let's assess the American labor scene, today and tomorrow. America is poised at the threshold of the 21st century. The times are changing. So are the labor structures of this nation and of the world. Over the next 10 years, eight out of 10 of this nation's new workers will be women, blacks, Hispanics, Asians, Native Americans, and immigrants: people traditionally disadvantaged by lack of education, discrimination, or language barriers.

But, in the future, because of a slower rate of growth in the labor force, these people will be in demand like never before. American-born white males will account for only 15 percent of new entrants into the work force. Now, we know all of this because the next century's workforce is in the first grade, or older, now. Two out of every three new American workers will be women: white women, black women, Hispanic women, Asian women, Native American women, and immigrant women. Eighty percent of these women will start families. That means child care — already a major issue — will become even more imperative. When a statistic goes past the 80 percent mark, ladies and gentlemen, it is no longer a statistic. It's a way of life.

To women needing child care, George Bush's plan puts needed dollars in the hands of all working parents, especially low-income families. It enables parents to choose the kind of care they want for their children, rather than committing them to government bureaucracies. This is the best approach, the only sensible approach to this new economic reality. The jobs created in the near future will be more complex. They will demand better reading, writing and reasoning skills. Very few jobs will be created for those who can't read, follow directions, or use mathematics. More than half of the jobs created over the next 10 years will require education beyond high school. And our demographic destiny could lead to a very severe shortage of qualified workers to fill the jobs being created by technology and in the services.

We are headed for a significant, expanding and expensive skills gap, unless

we commit ourselves to developing the kind of talent those new jobs will require. If we move quickly, through education, through training and retraining, over the next 10 years we will be able to offer a job to everyone who wants one. In post-war history, we, as a nation, have never been able to make that offer before. Precisely because these demographic changes are basic and enduring, what we do today will matter powerfully tomorrow. Our work force must be equipped to make us still more competitive.

Now, under Reagan-Bush, 17 million new jobs have been generated, more than the seven largest nations of the world combined. More than half of the new jobs created in the last year have been managerial and professional, averaging over $20,000 a year — that's $20,000 a year! One in three average closer to $30,000.

Michael Dukakis let 90,000 manufacturing jobs in Massachusetts go down the drain. Now, he wants to do for the rest of the country what he has done for Massachusetts.

FROM THE FLOOR. — No!

If he does what he did for manufacturing jobs alone, three million Americans will be added to the unemployment rolls. The stubborn facts are: Under Reagan-Bush, minority and ethnic Americans' job growth has been dramatic. Under Reagan-Bush, black unemployment has been cut in half. Under Reagan-Bush, black teen unemployment has hit its lowest level in 15 years. (Applause.)

Under Reagan-Bush, jobs for Hispanics have multiplied nearly three times faster than for all workers. So the question is: Who will lead our American workers into the 21st century? Will it be Michael Dukakis, who carries a membership card from the ACLU?

FROM THE FLOOR. — No!

Or will it be George Bush, who, to this day, carries his membership card from the United Steelworkers of America? (Applause.)

That steelworkers union card dates from his early days in Texas when he worked in the oil fields, right after the war. He rolled up his sleeves, got his hands dirty, started a business, created jobs, and met a payroll. Will it be Michael Dukakis who will lead us into the 21st century?

FROM THE FLOOR. — No!

Michael Dukakis, whose idea of job creation is to hire 10,000 new tax collectors and bureaucrats, pumping up the state payroll by nearly two-thirds?

FROM THE FLOOR. — No!

Or will it be George Bush, who, with Ronald Reagan, created 17 million real jobs for all Americans?

FROM THE FLOOR. — Yes! (Applause.)

The greatest service our government can perform for the working people of the United States is to give them full employment, single-digit inflation, 68 months of uninterrupted economic expansion and prosperity. That's what Ronald Reagan and George Bush have done. And that's what George Bush and Dan Quayle will do. (Applause.)

The most precious resource this great nation has is its working women and men. They are not statistics. They are people we know. They are us: our parents, our sons, our daughters, our neighbors, our brothers, our sisters, our colleagues, and our friends. They're facing a future that will bring tremendous challenges and opportunities — but only if they're prepared.

Who can best spearhead that preparation? George Bush, the next president of the United States. Thank you very much, and God bless you. (Applause.)

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Fellow Delegates, please join me in a very warm welcome to Barbara Bush and the wife of our next vice president, Marilyn Quayle. (Applause.)

(Whereupon Barbara Bush and Marilyn Quayle entered the hall to applause and cheers.)

THE DEPUTY PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Will the Convention please come to order. Those of us who live in the East often think of Kansas as a state that over the years has supplied the nation with its bountiful harvest from its fertile lands. But it's also given us a bountiful crop of extraordinarily gifted and capable public servants. And Senator Nancy Landon Kassebaum is one of the best. (Applause.)

She has established herself as an insightful leader, grappling with the complexities of the federal budget, and has brought a fresh and effective perspective on a wide range of policy issues. As the daughter of Alf Landon, she occupies a special place in our Party's heart. And as a thoughtful, gracious, intelligent member of the United States Senate, she is carving out a leading role in the ranks of our nation's leaders. Fellow Delegates, I give you Senator Nancy Landon Kassebaum. (Applause.)

REMARKS BY THE HONORABLE NANCY LANDON KASSEBAUM UNITED STATES SENATOR FROM THE STATE OF KANSAS

Mr. Chairman, fellow Delegates, and honored guests, we are frequently — Mr. Chairman? (Applause.)

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Ladies and gentlemen, I ask you to join me in welcoming a very special guest who will be seated with Barbara Bush and Marilyn Quayle, the next vice president of the United States, Senator Dan Quayle of Indiana. (Applause.)

(Whereupon Senator Dan Quayle entered the hall to applause and cheers.)

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Would the Convention please come to order. We have a distinguished special guest. (Applause.) Would the Convention please come to order for the distinguished Senator from Kansas, Nancy Kassebaum.

NANCY LANDON KASSEBAUM. — Welcome, Mr. Vice President-to-be. (Applause.) Mr. Chairman, fellow Delegates, and honored guests, we are frequently told that one individual does not count for much in this age of big government and mass media. I am privileged and honored to introduce tonight an individual whose life demonstrates that one person can make a difference.

Bob Dole is the son of a hard-working family in Russell, Kansas. It was a family that faced every task, and many challenges, with the simple philosophy: can't-never-could. That philosophy served Bob well, first as a young combat officer in World War II, and then through painful years of recovery from the devastating wounds he suffered in Italy. Bob's can-do philosophy also has served our nation well in the past eight years. He has worked tirelessly to convert President Reagan's goals and plans into legislation that became the law of the land. I can think of no member of Congress who has been more dedicated and more vital to the success of our president and our Party than Bob Dole. (Applause.)

Next January, when George Bush raises his hand to assume the highest office in the land, he can count among his strongest and most-able allies, Bob Dole. (Applause.)

It's no secret that Bob himself had hoped to win our Party's nomination for president. He worked hard. He campaigned hard. He made thousands of friends across the nation, including many here tonight. But it was not to be. Even so, Bob has not given up the goal of assuring that our nation continues to thrive under strong, steady, experienced leadership. He already has campaigned for George Bush in 18 states, and he's just warming up. (Applause.) It's with great pride that I give you the Republican Leader of the United States Senate, Bob Dole. (Applause.)

ADDRESS BY THE HONORABLE BOB DOLE
UNITED STATES SENATOR FROM
THE STATE OF KANSAS AND
REPUBLICAN LEADER OF THE UNITED STATES SENATE

Thank you very much. (Applause.) Thank you very much. (Applause.) Thank you very much. I accept the nomination as Majority Leader of the United States Senate. (Applause.)

Let me underscore my priorities for 1988. First of all, I am committed to electing George Bush president of the United States in November. (Applause.)

I am committed to electing Republicans to Congress. (Applause.) So tonight, I am asking you to help us strengthen our Party in the House, and to help us regain the majority in the United States Senate. (Applause.)

I am ready and eager to serve as George Bush's "point man" in a Republican-controlled Senate come January. (Applause.) And I promise to beat back any Democratic schemes to raise your taxes. (Applause.) Or any effort to weaken our national defense. (Applause.)

Let me congratulate my colleague Dan Quayle, our next vice president. (Applause.) I talked to Dan yesterday. I called to congratulate him. I interrupted him. He was shaving, for the first time. (Applause and laughter.) And I can say to my friends all across America, I'm proud to have been his leader in the United States Senate. He's young, he's dynamic, he's articulate, and he's already had 12 years experience in Congress. (Applause.)

If only the Democratic nominee had had half as much, he would be in a stronger position. (Applause.) This year's election represents a crossroads for America. The alternatives have never been more obvious, or the consequences more important. The issues will be defense and deficits, detente and drugs. But the bottom line question is: What kind of country will America be as it enters a new century? Will we be truly strong, or barely strong enough? Will we be self-confident or self-doubting? Will we be on the march or at a standstill?

Strength and security. The Founding Fathers saw these two words as an essential link between them 200 years ago. And we Republicans see it today. We are secure as individuals only when the country we live in is strong and confident. And when our country is weak and uncertain and lacking in will, we are all vulnerable. The link between the strength of our nation and the security of our people seems obvious. But there are always some, and there are some out there now, who never seem to get the picture. These people — the liberal doomsayers — believe America cannot be trusted. They believe that the disarming of America is a noble goal. They do not understand that America must be strong if America is to be free. We understand, all of us in this hall, in this Party, and across the country. And, of course, George Bush understands, and George Bush has understood for a long, long time the importance of freedom. But the Democratic nominee does not. He is undoubtedly a fine man. He did an excellent job in gaining his Party's nomination. He will work hard between now and November. But, unfortunately, he is one of those liberals who does not know where to draw the line, and this puts America at risk. (Applause.)

He seems willing to throw away the Monroe Doctrine. He says he can live with Soviet-client states in Central America. Oh, yes, he speaks Spanish freely on the campaign trail. But he is not concerned whether Spanish-speaking people in Central America have the right to be free. And that's the difference. The Governor is one of those liberals who is suspicious of America's strength, embarrassed when

America asserts its rights, uncomfortable when America stands on the side of freedom; one of those liberals who knocks our president, questions his principles, and assails his policies; one of those liberals who suffers a sudden lapse of memory when it comes to the outrages of the Ayatollah, Colonel Khaddafy, Comandante Ortega and other Third World tyrants; one of those liberals with strange ideas — "Du-cockeyed" ideas — (Applause.)

Yes, "Du-cockeyed" ideas. (Applause.) "Du-cockeyed" ideas about the way the world works. And think about the last time this kind of liberal occupied the White House. Think about the four years of malaise and mismanagement and disaster. Think about all the countries that fell into the Soviet orbit. Think about Cambodia, where Marxism led to genocide. And think about Ethiopia, where Marxism led to famine; and Nicaragua, where Marxism has led to a Soviet beachhead in the Americas. And think about all these places where the liberals did not know where or how to draw the line.

And then — and then think about Grenada, where Ronald Reagan and George Bush did draw the line, and where its people now have a democracy. (Applause.) And think about Libya, where Reagan and Bush drew the line, and they silenced the terrorists. (Applause.)

And think about Afghanistan, where, by drawing the line, this administration, Ronald Reagan and George Bush, helped a courageous people survive, and kept alive their dreams of freedom. (Applause.)

And think about Angola. And because we backed the freedom fighters in Angola, a negotiated settlement is possible that could result in the departure of 40,000 Cuban mercenaries. (Applause.)

And, yes, think about the Persian Gulf. Think about the Persian Gulf, because we insisted, you insisted, that the American Navy should draw a line protecting freedom of the seas; and because of that, the end of the Iran-Iraq war is in sight. (Applause.)

And I ask you this question: Would this have happened if the liberals had been in the White House?

FROM THE FLOOR. — No!

Would there have been an improvement in relations with Moscow, and an INF Treaty?

FROM THE FLOOR. — No!

You got it right both times. (Laughter.) You're right, and I'll tell you why. Because these liberals define "arms control" this way: The Soviets arm while we control. And liberals like the Massachusetts governor never get the picture. They fail to understand that a strong America keeps the peace, and a weak America invites danger. Harry Truman understood where to draw the line in 1947. And

because he did, Greece is a free nation today. (Applause.) John F. Kennedy understood where to draw the line in 1962. And because he did, the Soviet missiles were yanked out of Cuba. (Applause.)

And those kind of mainstream Democrats who still believe in a strong national defense are now outcasts in their own Party. And today's liberals, led by Jesse Jackson and Michael Dukakis, will never understand. They don't have a clue. For them, it's always mourning in America — mourning with a "u." A time to mourn America's recovery, a time to mourn America's strength, a time to mourn America's new sense of purpose.

But, on the other hand, George Bush understands that strength and freedom are two sides of the same coin. (Applause.) And as a young pilot, he risked his life for his country in the skies of the Pacific. As Ronald Reagan stated Monday evening, he has helped give this country eight of the best years it has ever had. (Applause.)

That's why I am proud of George Bush. That's why George Bush is going to be elected in November of this year. (Applause.) And George Bush and Dan Quayle support SDI because it provides defense against the accidents that cause war. And this keeps the peace. He supports the B-1 Bomber and the Stealth Bomber and the MX and the Midgetman Missiles, because they deter aggression. And this, too, keeps the peace. George Bush and Dan Quayle support freedom fighters around the world. And what does the Democratic candidate support? What programs to keep America truly strong and free? Let me list them for you.

(Silence.)

I haven't lost my place; I just can't think of any. (Laughter and applause.) There's got to be one out there somewhere. (Laughter and applause.) His idea of national defense is, "One if by land, and two if by sea," if you can get through the polluted waters of Boston Harbor. (Laughter and applause.)

In the world according to the "Massachusetts Liberal," defending liberty is dangerous and it costs too much. But there's a real world out there, where America must provide real leadership. In the world according to the "Massachusetts Liberal," America should get an "O.K." first from the United Nations before we ever do anything. But there's a real world out there. And sometimes America must act on its own to protect our interests and your interests and your children's interests. (Applause.)

And in the world according to the "Massachusetts Liberal," communism and terrorism and drugs are just issues to be managed. But there's a real world out there, where America must defend the freedoms we cherish and stand against those who would take those freedoms away. And, finally, let me remind Americans, all Americans — Republicans and Democrats and Independents—there is no owner's manual for the Oval Office. You don't learn to lead a nation through on-the-job

training or by having Harvard professors come to Washington for a seminar. (Applause.)

So this campaign really boils down to one thing. Keep one thing in mind in this campaign, and that's leadership. And leadership involves many things, but chief among them is knowing when to say "yes" and when to say "no." There is nothing more important. It is a mark of character in a leader. It can change the course of history. In the early 1980s, for example, the "Massachusetts Liberal" and his fellow liberals were saying "yes" to the nuclear freeze. And George Bush was saying "no." George Bush knew that the freeze the "Massachusetts Liberal" supported would have frozen in place 1,500 nuclear-tipped Soviet missiles aimed at the heart of Europe, and frozen our missiles out of Europe. The "Massachusetts Liberal" predicted that this would prolong the Cold War. Well, he had it exactly wrong. It was only after our missiles arrived in Europe that the Soviets began to bargain. And they bargained until all of the intermediate-range missiles were gone, and the bargaining is not over yet.

Because Ronald Reagan and George Bush have said "no" to the huge Soviet military build-up that took place the last time the liberals were in charge, and "no" to the Soviet expansionism of the Carter years — because they said "no" to Soviet aggression, Ronald Reagan and George Bush were able to say "yes" to improved relations with the Soviet Union. So knowing when to say "yes" and when to say "no," it separates leadership from mere office-holding. It separates leaders from technocrats.

And so, yes, the 1988 election is very serious business. We are electing a president, and also the next leader of the free world. And I realized this fully just three months ago in Moscow. I was with President Reagan as he put his final seal on his historic arms control treaty with the Soviet Union. And while there, I was seated next to Mikhail Gorbachev at a state dinner. And for nearly three hours, I had an opportunity to exchange views with him, face to face. And let me tell you, I was impressed. Gorbachev is smart. He's shrewd. And, believe me, he is committed to the goals of the communist world he leads. And after dinner, as I was driven back to my hotel, our car passed through Red Square, and past the forbidding skyline of the Kremlin. And I thought about Gorbachev. I thought to myself, and I thought what might lie ahead, and I knew that the free world could not afford to deal with this hard-as-nails communist with an untested, unprepared, unsure president, someone who did not know where to draw the line, someone who did not know when to say "yes" and when to say "no."

Today we look at the world and our place in it, and say: "Thank God for Ronald Reagan." (Applause.)

Four years from now, we'll be meeting again. We will think about the world again; we will think how fortunate it was that the American voters — Republicans

and Democrats and Independents — didn't make a mistake in 1988. And we'll say in 1992: "Thank God for George Bush." Thank you very much. (Applause.)

CALL OF THE ROLL OF THE STATES

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — May I have the attention of the Convention Delegates and Alternates. The Chair would like to make an important statement. If I might have your attention, the Chair will shortly entertain a unanimous consent request, the purpose of which is to take advantage of the limited time available to us during this session. And all of us are in agreement that we must affirm to the American people that we can manage our affairs in an orderly and precise way, and we see no use in the initial call of the roll of the states if there is only one candidate to be presented before the Convention for confirmation as our nominee for president of the United States. I would remind the Delegates that this would in no way prevent a roll call of the states to vote to select that nominee, and that roll call would occur this evening.

The Chair now recognizes the Delegate from the State of Michigan, Brooks Patterson.

L. BROOKS PATTERSON. — Mr. Chairman, I ask unanimous consent to dispense with the reading of the call of the roll of the states for presenting the names of candidates for nomination for president.

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Is there objection?

FROM THE FLOOR. — No.

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — The Chair hears none, and it is so ordered. That's the way we like to do business. (Applause.) May we have order in the convention hall. If you'd give the Chair your undivided attention, the Chair would like to remind the Delegates of the provisions of Rule 16-B.

And Rule 16-B provides, in part, that each candidate for nomination for president of the United States shall demonstrate the support of a majority of the Delegates from each of five or more states, severally, prior to the presentation of the name of that candidate for nomination. Also, under Rule 16, the total time for nominating speeches and seconding speeches for any candidate for president shall not exceed 15 minutes. It has been the custom at past Conventions to permit the Chair to recognize non-delegates for the purpose of making nominating and seconding speeches for candidates. Now, I ask you, is there objection to that procedure at this Convention?

FROM THE FLOOR. — No.

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — The Chair hears none, and it is so ordered. The Chair would like to state further that at this

time the Chair has been furnished with evidence that a majority of the Delegates from more than five states support the name that the State of Texas intends to present.

So, ladies and gentlemen, it's a distinct honor for the Chair to introduce to you tonight an outstanding individual who has achieved success in virtually every endeavor he has undertaken. Outstanding midshipman and naval officer, professional athlete, business entrepreneur, and civic leader, he embodies all of those principles of which we Americans are most proud. Ladies and gentlemen, our good friend Roger Staubach. (Applause.)

REMARKS BY ROGER STAUBACH
FORMER DALLAS COWBOYS QUARTERBACK

You know, 10 years ago I had an exciting night in New Orleans, right here in this arena in Super Bowl XII. Tonight is an exciting night for Mary Ann and me here in New Orleans, to be part of the nominating process for the next president of the United States. (Applause.)

I have the privilege tonight to introduce the man that will nominate the next president of the United States. Senator Phil Gramm is living proof that tax-cutters and budget-cutters belong in the Republican Party. (Applause.)

It is clear that the leadership of the Democratic Party simply doesn't want them. Phil Gramm was elected to the House of Representatives in 1978 as a Democrat, but a little more than four years later, the Democratic leadership stripped him of his seat on the important House Budget Committee in retaliation for his co-authoring of the legislation that activated President Reagan's economic program. As all the world knows, once that program was activated, our economy recovered and is now in the longest, strongest expansion in our history. (Applause.)

I know from my football days and my days in business that sometimes you have to act quickly and decisively, even if the risks seem high. When he lost that committee seat, Phil Gramm did just that. Without hesitation, he resigned his seat in Congress, and a special election was called to fill the vacancy. He ran for it — this time as a Republican. (Applause.) Phil Gramm won his seat back on Lincoln's birthday, 1983. He was the first Republican congressman in the history of his Texas district. The next year he was elected to the United States Senate, receiving more votes than any other statewide candidate in Texas history. (Applause.)

Today, Phil Gramm's name is virtually a household word because of three pieces of legislation that have changed the economic landscape of this country for the better. Two of them, called the Gramm-Latta budgets, reduced federal spending, strengthened national defense, and mandated the 1981 tax cuts, thus activating the president's economic program.

The third law, Gramm-Rudman-Hollings, put into place binding constraints on the federal government to balance the budget by fiscal year 1991. George Bush,

as our next president, is committed to curbing wasteful federal spending. He will have a strong ally in Senator Phil Gramm. (Applause.) Senator Gramm, by the way, is no newcomer to the field of economics. He taught the subject for 12 years at Texas A&M University. (Applause.) Ladies and gentlemen, I am pleased and proud to introduce a man of great common sense and uncommon political courage, a fellow Texan like George Bush, and my senator, Senator Phil Gramm. (Applause.)

THE HONORABLE PHIL GRAMM
UNITED STATES SENATOR FROM THE STATE OF TEXAS
NOMINATING THE HONORABLE GEORGE BUSH
FOR PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES

Thank you. Thank you. Can you imagine how hard it is to be the Gramm of Gramm-Rudman? Trying to do the Lord's work in the devil's city. (Laughter.) Trying to balance the budget and always seeing those terrible headlines: "Gramm-Rudman cuts, Gramm-Rudman slashes, Gramm-Rudman denies." I'm still waiting for the headline: "Gramm-Rudman saves taxpayers' money." (Applause.)

And I've finally figured out why that headline is never written: The people writing those headlines think that the money government spends comes from heaven. So, when government doesn't spend it, it's lost. But you and I know the real story. The money government spends does not come from heaven. It comes out of the pockets of the working men and women of America, and when government does not spend our money, it's not lost. It stays with families to invest in the American dream. And my friends, that's what this election is all about. (Applause.)

Do you remember what the world was like in January of 1981 when Ronald Reagan and George Bush took the oath of office? The amnesia merchants of the Atlanta Convention want us to forget that when the Democrats left the White House, inflation and interest rates were at the highest levels in American history. Prices out-stripped wages, workers grew poorer, and retirees saw their life savings destroyed. People couldn't build or buy their own homes, or invest in their own businesses. Remember how we resented it when Jimmy Carter told us we had to learn to live on less? Of course, that turned out to be the good part. The bad part was that the tax-and-spend policies of the Democrats forced us to do it. The amnesia Democrats of Atlanta may have forgotten all of that, but we have not forgotten.

And, so help us God, we are not going to allow them to do that to America again. (Applause.) Under the leadership of Ronald Reagan and George Bush, we've cut taxes so that working people could keep more of what they earned. We gave people incentives to work, save, and invest. And they have worked and saved and invested. With government off our backs and out of our wallets, the genius of our people re-emerged. Inflation, the number-one problem in the '70s, has been

virtually eliminated. We have created 17 million new, permanent, taxpaying jobs with a future. Interest rates have plummeted and homeownership, always part of the American dream, is again part of the American reality.

But while the world calls our economic rebirth a miracle, the Democrats call it a disaster. They long for the failed policies of the past. The Chinese communists may be coming out from behind their ideological Great Wall to recognize that government is the problem and free enterprise is the answer, and perestroika may be permeating the walls of the Kremlin, but the message of economic freedom and opportunity has yet to register with the Democrats. (Applause.)

For four years, Jimmy Carter and the Democrats slashed defense readiness and morale in the military sank. Pay lagged behind inflation, and our young service men and women were forced to turn to welfare and food stamps to feed their children, and the American flag drooped in shame.

Our planes didn't fly and our ships didn't sail, because we didn't have the spare parts or enough mechanics. And all over the world the enemies of freedom were on the march. Under the leadership of Ronald Reagan and George Bush, all that has changed. We have built and deployed new weapons. We have recruited and retained some of the finest young men and women who have ever worn the uniform of this country. And they wear that uniform with pride all over the world tonight. And we intend to keep it that way. (Applause.)

But the Reagan-Bush program has done more than rebuild defense, more than stop inflation, more than put America back to work, and more than rebuild our position of world leadership. It has rekindled pride and confidence in our great nation, something that many thought had been lost, perhaps forever. That's our record.

What is the Michael Dukakis record? In 1974, in his first campaign for governor, Michael Dukakis promised the people of Massachusetts that he would not raise their taxes. He broke that promise the next year with the largest tax increase in the state's history. People called it "Taxachusetts." He taxed the poor, taxed the rich, taxed the young, taxed the old, taxed the middle class. He taxed businesses, and he taxed families. By the time the voters turned him out of office in 1979, they were carrying a tax burden 44 percent above the national average.

Dukakis got a second chance as governor in 1983. This time, he proved that he could spend as well as tax. State spending in Massachusetts grew twice as fast as federal spending. A billion-dollar surplus turned into a $400 million deficit. While Ronald Reagan and George Bush worked to rebuild defense, Michael Dukakis opposed every major new weapons system that we have deployed. Given his record, is there anybody here who doubts that a President Dukakis would raise our taxes?

FROM THE FLOOR. — No!

Is there anybody here who doubts that a President Dukakis would spend our workers into poverty?

FROM THE FLOOR. — No!

Is there anybody here who doubts that a President Dukakis would cut defense, weaken America, and endanger peace?

FROM THE FLOOR. — No!

Is there anybody here who doubts that a President Dukakis would expand the power of government and its control over our businesses, our families, our churches, and our lives?

FROM THE FLOOR. — No!

No, we don't doubt it, and by the time this election is over, the American people aren't going to doubt it. And that's why there's not going to be a President Dukakis. (Applause.)

George Bush's record of service to America spans nearly five decades. From naval aviator to vice president, George Bush has shown again and again his love for his country, his countrymen, and the values that made America great and strong. He has never failed to answer his nation's call to service. To each mission, he has brought integrity, determination, and the skill to get the job done. George left home and joined the Navy the week he graduated from high school, on his 18th birthday. When he got his wings at the Corpus Christi Naval Air Station, George Bush was the youngest pilot in the Navy. In the South Pacific, he flew 58 combat missions. In those missions, as in everything else he's done in his life, George Bush showed that quiet courage that Texans and Americans have always looked to in a time of crisis and danger. When he took off during an attack on the fleet and his engine failed, George Bush didn't panic, he didn't break radio silence; he ditched the plane and led his crew to safety. On a bombing run at Chichi Jima, his plane was hit, and both of his crewmen were killed. As flames swept over the wings and cockpit, George Bush remembered the first obligation of a leader is to accomplish the mission. He stayed on his bombing run and dropped two tons of TNT right on the target. He turned his crippled plane out to sea and bailed out. The Japanese sent boats to capture him, but his fellow pilots hovered over him, strafing the Japanese to keep them back.

With blood streaming down his face and with a .38 revolver in one hand, he paddled away from shore with the other hand to be rescued by a submarine.

Let me read from his citation for the Distinguished Flying Cross:

> "By his superb airmanship, courageous actions, and loyal dedication to duty, Lieutenant Bush reflected great credit upon himself and upheld the highest traditions of the United States Naval Service." Signed, Franklin Delano Roosevelt. (Applause.)

And, my friends — when Michael Dukakis vetoed the bill providing for the Pledge of Allegiance to the American flag in Massachusetts public schools, he did

not represent the views of George Bush. (Applause.)

We will never have to worry about George Bush's willingness to stand up for America. He knows from real life experience that peace comes through strength, not through wishful thinking. The commitment of George Bush and Ronald Reagan to a strong national defense has brought peace. It has brought the Soviets to the bargaining table and produced the unprecedented elimination of a whole class of nuclear weapons.

Under George Bush's leadership, we can keep America strong and at peace. We can let the real competition begin: a competition of vision and ideas. Building on the bedrock achievements of the Reagan-Bush years, we can move beyond simply maintaining the little freedom which exists on this Earth. The defense of freedom today begins in Nicaragua and Afghanistan. But the competition of vision and ideas can never end until all the world is free, including the people of Central America and Cuba and Eastern Europe and the Soviet Union itself. (Applause.)

George Bush, warrior when his country needed warriors, came home from the war and married the girl whose name was painted on the side of his plane: "Barbara." (Applause.)

He came home to continue his education and to put the American free-enterprise system to work for him and for his family. George took his family and moved to Midland, Texas, and started in the oil business. (Applause.) He learned the business working for others and went into business for himself. He met the payroll, paid the bills, and pioneered new technology used today around the world. In time, George Bush turned again to public service, being elected as Houston's first Republican congressman since Reconstruction. (Applause.)

In the House of Representatives, he fought against excessive government spending and for civil rights. He later served as ambassador to the United Nations and, when history was made with the opening of relations with communist China, George Bush was sent to Peking to represent our nation. He came home to head the Central Intelligence Agency, where he strengthened the intelligence community while working to guarantee the rights of our citizens. Through it all, George Bush found time to be a devoted husband and a loving father to five children and grandfather to 10.

George Bush is the greatest vice president this nation has ever had. (Applause.)

He has always made us proud. When the Soviet Union targeted a new class of nuclear weapons at Western Europe, destroying the military balance and threatening peace, Vice President Bush flew to Europe to meet with our NATO allies: Prime Minister Thatcher of Great Britain, President Mitterand of France, Chancellor Kohl of West Germany, and the others. They know George Bush; they trust him; they respect him. And from those meetings came their decision: They would deploy missiles in Europe. The threat was answered, the alliance held, and

Moscow understood. And, as a result, today we have an INF Treaty, and the Soviet missiles are being withdrawn and destroyed. Now, that's what leadership is about. (Applause.)

As chairman of the South Florida Task Force, George Bush put together this nation's first really successful effort to protect our children from illegal drugs. While Michael Dukakis opposes mandatory sentencing for the thugs who sell drugs to our children and opposes the death penalty for drug pushers who murder our police officers, George Bush knows that the only way you can deal with drug pushers is to grab them by the throat. (Applause.)

And when George Bush is our president, that's exactly what we're going to do. Under his leadership, we can, and will, rid America of illegal drugs. (Applause.)

America is not a great nation because brilliant and talented people came to live here. America is a great nation because our system offers incentives and opportunities for greatness. America has produced extraordinary results from plain, ordinary, common people like you and me. The genius of America's success lies not in the brilliance of a few, but in the spirit of enterprise, work, and family of all of us who call ourselves Americans. Our program has rekindled that spirit to bring greater prosperity to more people than ever before. But we have only scratched the surface of what America can be.

With George Bush as our president, with Dan Quayle as our vice president, building on the success of the last eight years, there is no limit to the future of the American people. (Applause.)

I am honored to place in nomination the name of a man who has served America in war and in peace, who has the experience, the character, and the strength to lead this great land we love.

Mr. Chairman, I nominate for president of the United States: George Bush of Houston, Texas. (Applause and cheers.)

(Whereupon ensued a sustained floor demonstration by Delegates, Alternates, and guests, including a marching band and the release of multi-colored balloons.)

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — May we have a little order, please. I know this has been a very orderly convention up until this time, and I know you've got a lot of enthusiasm, and you want to let it all out, but time marches on, and we've got to move on. I thank you for that howling demonstration. We'll have another shot at it tomorrow. For now, we've got to have some order, and we would ask Delegates and Alternates to please return to your seats, if you would, and we ask the Sergeant-at-Arms to clear the aisles. That's a reluctant decision on our part, but can we quickly have members move back to their seats and have the aisles cleared? Our seconding speeches in this convention will be somewhat unique in character for our Republican convention, and it's all the more

imperative that we have the aisles clear. Might I ask the Sergeant-at-Arms to please get members seated so that we can proceed with seconding the nomination. The Chair would like to ask that we restore order to give those who will be giving seconding speeches your undivided attention. We have a treat in store for you. I think we should show these folks the courtesy of being a very orderly convention, as you've been up to this time. Please, might we have quiet. One more time, let's bring it down.

For the purpose of seconding the nomination for candidate for the office of president of the United States, the Chair turns to the Northeast portion of our great country and looks to the Empire State of New York, home of an individual whose presence has enlivened the entire 20th century, the first lady of the American theater, Helen Hayes. (Applause.)

HELEN HAYES
FIRST LADY OF THE AMERICAN THEATER
FROM THE STATE OF NEW YORK
SECONDING THE NOMINATION OF
THE HONORABLE GEORGE BUSH
FOR PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES

Thank you. Thank you. That was so exciting, I haven't got my breath yet. I'm honored to have this opportunity to stand before you and tell you why I feel, from the bottom of my heart, it is so important that the next president of the United States must be George Bush. (Applause.)

My late husband, Charles MacArthur, used to say that the president of our country should be like the good family doctor or the family lawyer — someone you can trust from day to day to keep things on course, someone you can depend on in times of crisis. George Bush is a man you can depend on. (Applause.)

The older I get, the more I appreciate the solid qualities of dependability and trust, because I've seen too many flashes in the pan. I've seen too many tinsel personalities created simply to have their moment on the stage, without truth or substance. George Bush is a man of substance. (Applause.)

He has a record of accomplishment. I have lived long enough to be very wary of men who promise you pie in the sky, but never tell you what the actual ingredients are. (Laughter and applause.) Or how they're going to bake it, or how they're going to pay for it. (Applause.) Winston Churchill once said, "If you don't stand for something, you'll fall for anything." (Applause.)

George Bush has spent his life standing for what he believes in: country, family, the dignity of the individual. I am truly a child of this century. I arrived in October 1900, the beginning of the century, in Washington, D.C. During my

lifetime, just about everything has changed, from music to morality. But one thing has not changed: The president of the United States must be a man of strong character. (Applause.)

I've known George Bush for more than 30 years, and he is strong, he is honest. He must be our next president. I humbly second his nomination. And it will be my privilege to join in our campaign to put my dear friend George Bush and my new friend Dan Quayle in the White House. Thank you. (Applause.)

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — From the Middle Atlantic region of our great nation, the Chair calls on the Commonwealth of Pennsylvania, home of that teacher of character and coach of champions, an individual noted for his commitment to excellence, Joe Paterno. (Applause.)

JOSEPH PATERNO
HEAD COACH, PENNSYLVANIA STATE UNIVERSITY
FROM THE STATE OF PENNSYLVANIA
SECONDING THE NOMINATION OF
THE HONORABLE GEORGE BUSH
FOR PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES

Thank you, Mr. Chairman. This is the fourth time I've been in this Dome. The last two visits, Penn State was playing for the national championship. In 1982, we were fortunate to beat a great Georgia team. And in 1978, right over there in that end zone, underneath the NBC News stand, a great goal-line stand by Bear Bryant's Alabama team beat us. (Applause.) And, Bear, if you're watching, I hope I don't blow this one. (Laughter.)

I know a lot of people are wondering what an Italian-American football coach from Penn State is doing here. So am I. (Laughter.) However, after 40 years of trying to help young men and women reach their potential as human beings, I'm here as an educator. Obviously, I'm here because George Bush invited me. And on behalf of my family and myself and the State of Pennsylvania, I want to thank him for this great honor. (Applause.) I'm here because I'm for someone, and I'm not here because I'm against anyone. I'm here because I believe George Bush will be one of America's great presidents. (Applause.)

I'm here because I believe in quality education at all levels. And I'm convinced that George Bush will be an education president. (Applause.) I'm here because I have been back to the section of Brooklyn where my immigrant grandparents and my mother grew up. I have been to the inner cities of this country to recruit athletes for Penn State, and this country cannot continue to let these people live without hope — hope to dream the dreams my family dreamed. And I know George wants a better life for all Americans, especially the ones we have left behind.

I'm here because, like President Ford, I'll be damned if I'll sit still while people who can't carry George Bush's shoes ridicule him. (Applause.)

After a lifetime of being around great competitors, I know a winner. And I know a leader. I know the difference between bravado and the quiet, dignified confidence of a Joe DiMaggio, a Walter Payton, a George Bush. (Applause.)

George Bush will be a great president, and I humbly second his nomination. Thank you. (Applause.)

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Thank you, Joe Paterno. From our far Western shores, the Chair turns to the State of California — home of opportunity for immigrants from all over the world.

Elaine Chao was born in Taiwan and immigrated to America at the age of eight, not speaking one word of English. The Chair is pleased to recognize the Honorable Elaine Chao, Chairman of the Federal Maritime Commission. (Applause.)

THE HONORABLE ELAINE CHAO
CHAIRMAN OF THE FEDERAL MARITIME COMMISSION
FROM THE STATE OF CALIFORNIA
SECONDING THE NOMINATION OF
THE HONORABLE GEORGE BUSH
FOR PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES

Mr. Chairman.

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Ms. Chao.

Mr. Chairman, America's promise of opportunity for all its people is why we're here tonight. George Bush stands for devotion to family, the entrepreneurial spirit, and the drive for excellence that is so much a part of the values of not only Asian Americans, but all Americans. These values are American values, values that have brought generations happiness and prosperity in this country. The same values are values which have made this country great.

During this administration, George Bush has worked for a drug-free society. He has led the fight to reduce government regulations that were strangling our nation's economic growth. George Bush knows that peace comes through strength, and George Bush will ensure the preservation of America's freedom and America's promise of opportunity for all its people.

I am honored to second the nomination of George Bush, the next president of the United States. (Applause.)

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Thank you, Elaine. And now, looking to the great Southwest, the Chair turns to the Lone Star State of Texas and another woman who embodies the spirit of American free

enterprise, a woman who has overcome seemingly insurmountable obstacles to serve as a role model for small business men and women everywhere, Ninfa Laurenzo. (Applause.)

NINFA LAURENZO
RESTAURATEUR
FROM THE STATE OF TEXAS
SECONDING THE NOMINATION OF
THE HONORABLE GEORGE BUSH
FOR PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES

Mr. Chairman, Delegates, ladies and gentlemen, as a woman and as a Mexican American, as the owner of a small business that grew better and bigger under the Reagan-Bush administration, I am honored and proud to second the nomination of George Bush as president of the United States. (Applause.)

When my husband Tommy died at 49 years of age, I was completely devastated. In 1973, through Tommy's legacy of hard work, I began our first Ninfa's Restaurant in Houston's east-side barrio. It was at this now famous restaurant where I first felt the warmth and goodness of a man whose warmth and goodness is now known by all of this great nation. The man is George Bush. (Applause.)

Over the last 15 years, through faith in God and tremendous hard work, and through an incredible outpouring of support from the great people of Texas, I have been able to grow from one restaurant to now 20 restaurants. (Applause.)

Ladies and gentlemen, I have found the American dream that my parents were seeking. (Applause.) The problems of owning a business are tremendous. Business owners need the support of their government.

George Bush knows the problems of the entrepreneur, because he's been an entrepreneur. George Bush will provide specific help for the problems of businesses. With George leading our country, we will have more new businesses and many more jobs created. (Applause.)

One thing that I know about the Hispanics is that they take their pride in their hard work. And they appreciate being provided real opportunities. George Bush will continue the tradition of the last eight years in providing these real opportunities. It is why I am here to say to you, like we say in South Texas, que gane el mejor hombre y el mejor hombre es George Bush. Viva Bush! (Applause.)

FROM THE FLOOR. — Viva! Viva! Viva! Viva! Viva! (Applause.)

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Thank you, Ninfa. Let's have a little order. And into the heartland of America, the Chair looks

to its great neighboring State of Missouri and an outstanding member of the City Council of Kansas City, a leader in the fight against drugs and pornography, a businesswoman and public servant, the Honorable Joanne Collins. (Applause.)

THE HONORABLE JOANNE COLLINS MEMBER OF THE CITY COUNCIL OF KANSAS CITY FROM THE STATE OF MISSOURI SECONDING THE NOMINATION OF THE HONORABLE GEORGE BUSH FOR PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES

Mr. President, black Americans can make a difference in the vote for a president in 1988, and I'm pleading to all black Americans to vote for George Bush. (Applause.)

Now, Mr. Chairman, I come from Missouri, the Show Me State. I'm proud to second the nomination of George Bush, because George Bush has shown me and every American that he is the man to lead America in the 1990s. (Applause.)

George Bush has shown me that he cares about peace. His strength and diplomatic skills have been proven around the world. George Bush has shown me that he cares about families, all families. His child care proposals have helped working parents choose the best possible way to care for all of our children. (Applause.)

George Bush has shown me that he cares about jobs for all people. His leadership in the Reagan-Bush administration has helped bring us more than 17 million jobs already, and George Bush is dedicated to creating many more millions of jobs for the unemployed in this country.

And George Bush cares about America's future. His education proposals have helped our children not only achieve their potential, but their dreams as well. (Applause.)

George Bush has shown me, and this November, George Bush will show all American people that he is a winner, he is a leader, and he is a president for the 1990s. (Applause.)

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Thank you, Joanne. The Chair now again looks westward, this time to Orange County, and returns to the State of California and its distinguished Representative from the 38th Congressional District. Bob Dornan, our colleague, was one of the first members of the Congress who endorsed George Bush, and now he's here to help us anchor the seconding speeches. Bob Dornan from California.

THE HONORABLE ROBERT DORNAN
MEMBER OF THE UNITED STATES CONGRESS
FROM THE STATE OF CALIFORNIA
SECONDING THE NOMINATION OF
THE HONORABLE GEORGE BUSH
FOR PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES

I thank my distinguished colleagues for . . .

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — May we have order? Go ahead, Bob.

ROBERT DORNAN. — Mr. Chairman, the next speaker of the people's chamber of the great House of Representatives, my fellow Delegates, and those of you throughout the world who yearn for freedom — faith, family, freedom — that's what George Bush is all about. (Applause.)

Devotion to God, dedication to friends, and, of course, to his beautiful family. A defender of liberty and of all life. We Americans, most of us, we reject liberal permissiveness and everything that it's brought to us. Not just drugs, but pornography, teenage pregnancy, and now on screens across America unbelieveable blasphemy. Well, a decent guy named George Bush rejects this, too, because he's a man of character and integrity and decency. And this is the man we want in the White House.

When you just think of George Bush, you think of a close, loving family. Five beautiful, tough, stalwart children. A loyal husband. And just ask Gampie and Gannie about those 10 gorgeous, romping, stomping grandchildren. We love them. What a first family they're going to be! (Applause.)

The Bushes are blessed, and they know it. And that's why George's incredible lifetime of service has taken place. He's trying to give something back. We Republicans, we don't buy this doom-and-gloom talk. We love our country. We love to pledge allegiance to Old Glory. (Applause.)

That's why almost all of us are proud of the Reagan-Bush team and how it has restored respect for America all over the world. (Applause.)

But some Americans take our liberty for granted. They breathe it as easily as the air, almost. But not George. At 18 years of age, he put his life on the line for his country, for freedom, for his fellow man. That happens to be St. John, 15:13.

So it's no surprise that today, he embraces freedom fighters everywhere who are on the line. In the majestic mountains and valleys of Afghanistan, in the jungles and the savannah of Angola, in the killing fields of Cambodia, and just south of us here in New Orleans in Nicaragua, wherever young men and women put their lives on the line, George is there with them. And that's why we must have the Bush-Quayle team in the White House. No President Bush, no Reagan doctrine. No

Reagan doctrine, no freedom. Only communism or death. And if you don't think the freedom fighters are praying for George Bush to win next November, ask our great Secretary of State George Schultz. Ask me. They've said it to my face. Let's put — please, for our future, for our posterity, — put another great, courageous team back in the White House.

What did our heroic president say about our George on Monday night? Gutsy, true grit, cool under fire. Right on, Mr. President. Sure, we're going to win another one for the Gipper, but we're also going to win it for ourselves and our children and for people who live for freedom all around the world. (Applause.)

My friends, especially Reagan Democrats, especially you Irish Catholics out there who are still registered Democrats, please, please, the stakes have never been higher for faith, for family, or for country. Stand up for America. God bless the U.S.A. (Applause.)

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Thank you, Bob Dornan, for that very stirring seconding speech. And now for our final seconding nomination, the Chair calls on the Sunshine State of Florida.

And more particularly, on the parents of the young man who led us in the Pledge of Allegiance at last night's Convention session, Columba and Jeb Bush. (Applause.)

COLUMBA BUSH
DAUGHTER-IN-LAW OF THE NOMINEE
FROM THE STATE OF FLORIDA
SECONDING THE NOMINATION OF
THE HONORABLE GEORGE BUSH
FOR PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES

Buenas noches, queridos hermanos. Es un gran orgullo poder representarlos dentro de esta familia en esta noche tan especial, alguien como ustedes que comparte sus sentimientos y sus esperanzas y hasta en algunas pequenas dificultades como la de aprender el idioma.

Solamente quiero decirles que la familia Bush me ha abierto sus brazos y su corazon, como lo ha hecho este pais generoso y lleno de oportunidades para nosotros y nuestros hijos.

Con respeto, con esperanza y con amor estoy nominando para la presidencia de los Estados Unidos a alguien que ha sido como un padre para mi, un hombre honesto, inteligente y capaz: mi suegro George Bush.

With respect, with hope, and with love I second the nomination for the president of the United States, someone who has been like my father to me, an honest, intelligent, and capable man, my father-in-law, George Bush. (Applause.)

FROM THE FLOOR. — George Bush! George Bush! George Bush! George Bush! George Bush! George Bush! (Applause.)

ROLL CALL OF STATES FOR SELECTION OF NOMINEE FOR PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Ladies and gentlemen of the convention, we have a nomination, and we have a number of seconds. We are about to enter the process for which we all came to this convention. The Chair will shortly ask the Secretary to call the roll of states for the purpose of voting. All states will be called. If any state desires to pass, they may do so, of course. At the conclusion of the first call by the Secretary, the Secretary will proceed to call the names of those states which passed on the first call. No delegation will be recognized to change its vote until all delegations which passed have been given a second opportunity to vote. This happens to be required by Rule 13-C.

Now, if the Delegates will please take their seats, and again, we must have the aisles in reasonable order. Sergeant-at-Arms, please do your job out there and clear the aisles of all persons, whether Delegates or the media. We're ready to begin the very important business of nominating the next president of the United States.

And the time has come for the roll call of the states for the selection of a nominee for president of the United States as required by Rule 16 of our convention rules. In balloting, the vote of each state shall be announced by the chairman of each respective delegation. The Chair will ask the Secretary of the Convention, Mrs. Pat Saiki, to announce the number of votes to which each state is entitled.

The Assistant Secretary, Lynn Gunderson Martin, will repeat the name of the delegation, and she will acknowledge the votes as they are received. The Secretary will commence calling the roll.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION (The Honorable Patricia Saiki). — Aloha!

FROM THE FLOOR. — Aloha!

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — As a fellow Republican from the beautiful 50th State of Hawaii, a state in the forefront of the coming Pacific Era, I feel privileged tonight to serve as the Secretary of the Republican National Convention. I am honored at this time to begin the official Roll Call of the States to name George Bush the next president of the United States.

Here we go, Delegates! Here we come, America! (Applause.)

The first state, Alabama, with 38 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Secretary, the great State of Alabama is tremendously proud of Guy Hunt, our first Republican Governor in

over 100 years. Alabama is a state of surprises, from the white, sandy beaches of Mobile, to the Shakespeare Festival in Montgomery, to the world-famous medical center in Birmingham, to the space program in Huntsville.

Alabama is very proud to cast all 38 votes for the next president of the United States, George Herbert Walker Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Alabama has cast 38 votes for the next great president of the United States, George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Alaska, 19 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Secretary, Jerry Prevo, chairman. The great State of Alaska, with its enormous storehouse of energy resources, stands ready to be the vital state in preserving our energy independence, especially from foreign oil. Alaska, with over 70 percent of our nation's parks, is our nation's wildlife and parks playground. Alaska is committed to preserving this playground while its energy resources are developed for the rest of our great nation. Alaska, with its enormous supply of natural resources, like fish and timber, is a key state in supplying these products and thereby helping to reduce the trade deficit.

Alaska, with its strategic location to Russia, continues to be a vital state in preserving our national security by being a front line of defense. We especially welcome the addition of home-porting being considered by our Navy. Alaska, once thought of as "Seward's Folly," is now thought of as security for the future of America.

Our slogan tonight as a delegation — America needs it, Alaska's got it — means we are ready to share it. Tonight, the Alaskan Republican delegation, along with its two distinguished Republican senators, Ted Stevens and Frank Murkowski, and its Republican congressman, Don Young, are ecstatic about having a candidate like George Bush — by the way, who didn't sign the largest tax increase in Massachusetts' history.

Therefore, we unanimously cast all 19 of our votes for the next president of the United States, George Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Alaska, 19 votes, George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Arizona, 33 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Secretary, Arizona, heart of the great Southwest, home of Barry Goldwater, and through him, the birthplace of the modern conservative Republican Party, proudly, and with incredible enthusiasm, casts its 33 votes for the next president of the United States, George Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Arizona, 33 votes, George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Arkansas, 27 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Secretary, Arkansas is a natural. Number one in the production of rice, number one in the production of broilers in this great United States, the home of the Razorbacks.

We cast 27 votes for the next president of the United States, George Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Arkansas, 27 votes, George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — California, 175 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Secretary, California, the nation's state, with the sixth-largest economy in the entire world, the home state of our great President Ronald Reagan (Applause.), out of courtesy to the home state of the next president of the United States, George Bush, passes. (Applause.)

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — California passes.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Colorado, 36 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Secretary, the great State of Colorado, home of rugged and hard-working individuals who came west for freedom and opportunity, and home of the Rocky Mountains that inspired the writing of "America, The Beautiful" and has the finest wilderness and skiing in the world, is also the home of part of the heart of George and Barbara Bush, because it is the home of Sharon Bush, two, and soon to be three, grandchildren, and George and Barbara Bush's outstanding son Neil, to whom I proudly defer. (Applause.)

NEIL BUSH. — Fellow Delegates, fellow Americans, I am the first of five Bush children who will be announcing the votes from our respective states. It is my honor to represent a special delegation from the great State of Colorado, a state blessed with natural beauty, from the eastern plains to the western slopes and the Rocky Mountains in between, a state blessed with great people, infected with the Western spirit, infected with a can-do attitude.

I am proud to cast Colorado's votes for a man I dearly love, a man who's been there when I needed him, a man who represents by his life that Western spirit, whose character is built on the values that are our values — family, faith, hard work, patriotism, the frontier spirit of independence. Colorado proudly casts 36 votes for my father, the next president of the United States of America, George Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Colorado casts 36 votes for the next great leader of America.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Connecticut, 35 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Secretary, Connecticut, the Constitution State, with reverence for the civil rights of every American, proudly casts 35 votes for one of its own, George Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Connecticut, 35 votes, George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Delaware, 17 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Chairwoman, I am Mike Castle, Governor of the State of Delaware, the first state in the nation, the home of Pete DuPont, where we have proven the Republican policies of low taxes provide more jobs, more growth, and higher incomes than Mike Dukakis' policies of high taxes, casts its 17 votes for a man who has promised no tax increase, period, George Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Delaware, 17 votes, George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — The District of Columbia, 14 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Chairman, the bad news about the District of Columbia is that we're the home of the big-spending Democrat Congress whose liberal policies are so perfectly in tune with Mike Dukakis that, if allowed to do so, they would return our country to the economic chaos of Jimmy Carter.

The good news about the District of Columbia is that we are the home of the world-champion Washington Redskins. And the best news is that our nation's capitol is the home of our friends and neighbors, George and Barbara Bush and their family.

We are deeply honored and gratified to know that they will continue to live in our city when they move next January from the vice president's house to the White House. Fourteen votes for George Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — District of Columbia, 14 votes, George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Florida, 82 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Florida, where the emerging Republican majority is a fact of life, evidenced by having Bob Martinez elected as our Republican Governor, to which I'm very honored to defer.

ROBERT MARTINEZ. — Florida, a spacious port for America, has launched George Bush to the presidency. Florida, the home of the state's greatest secretary of commerce, who made Florida known coast to coast to coast, Jeb Bush.

JEB BUSH. — It is with tremendous pride, representing the great State of Florida, that I cast 82 votes for the next First Lady of the United States, Barbara Bush, and the next president, George Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Florida, 82 votes, George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Georgia, 48 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Chairwoman, Georgia passes.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Georgia passes.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Guam, 4 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Buenas noches, maneluhu yan manaimahu. Mr. Chairman, the people of Guam, the pearl of the Pacific, are proud to be Americans. We're proud that after 400 years, we have been given the chance to improve our relationship with America and achieve self-determination through a new commonwealth status. I'm proud to cast our votes, as we were the first in the nation to do in February, for a man who supports our commonwealth quest, who believes that every man and woman has the right to dignity and the freedom to choose their own destiny.

Maneluhu yan manaimahu. Todo hamyo ni chamorro ni man nasaga guine giya estaoos uni dos ginen gi yahalom gi korason hufafai hamyo para en yan si en bota si George Bush yan si Dan Quayle for president and vice president.

Mr. Chairman, the next president of the United States of America, George Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Guam, 4 votes for George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — And now for my great State of Hawaii, 20 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Secretary, Congresswoman Saiki, what did you say was the correct pronunciation of our state?

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — It's "Hawaii."

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Hawaii! Aloha! The land of aloha, the land of the growing and dynamic Republican Party, the land of the launching pad for the Bush-Quayle dynamic role in Asia and the Pacific. My name is Gene Ward. But this is the man, David Kahanu, who is the Chairman of the Bush campaign in Hawaii who's going to bring us to victory.

DAVID KAHANU. — Madam Secretary, Congresswoman Pat Saiki from Hawaii, it is a privilege and an honor to cast 20 unified votes for our next president of the United States, George Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Hawaii, 20 votes for George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Idaho, 22 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Secretary, the great gem State of Idaho, land of pristine lakes, raging rivers, and, of course, famous potatoes, the home of Republican Senator Jim McClure, Republican Senator Steve Symms, Republican Congressman Larry Craig, and future Republican Congressman Dane Watkins, the state that is proud to have the highest percentage of women Delegates at the Republican National Convention this year, the state that gave Ronald Reagan and George Bush the second-highest percentage of votes in the last two elections, intends to celebrate its centennial by casting the highest percentage of votes this year in America for George Bush and Dan Quayle.

Madam Secretary, Idaho proudly casts all 22 of its votes for the next president of the United States, George Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Idaho casts 22 votes for George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Illinois, 92 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Secretary, Illinois, the Prairie State, the state that another great Republican president, Teddy Roosevelt, said in 1908 represents America more than any other state, and we still do. Illinois, the home of the first Republican president of the United States, Abraham Lincoln. And Illinois, the native state of President Ronald Reagan. And, Madam Secretary, Illinois, one of the homes of the next president of the United States, George Bush, if we can get away with it.

Madam Secretary, the great State of Illinois, in deference to its sister, the great State of Texas, will yield. But, Madam Secretary, come November, the State of Illinois will yield to no state in its support of George Bush and Dan Quayle.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Illinois passes.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Indiana, 51 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Secretary, our vote will be cast by the next Governor of the State of Indiana, Lieutenant Governor John Mutz.

JOHN MUTZ. — Indiana, the great Hoosier State, and the home of the next vice president of the United States, Senator Dan Quayle, now proudly casts its 51 votes for George Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Indiana, 51 votes, George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Iowa, 37 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Iowa, the great heartland of America, known for its friendly people, strong work ethic, and excellent educational performance, proudly casts all 37 of our votes for the great next president of the United States, George Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Iowa, 37 votes, George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Kansas, 34 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Secretary, Kansas, home of the national champion Jayhawks — home of the great Republican legacy of Landon, Carlson, and Eisenhower, home of Senator Nancy Kassebaum, and our favorite son, Senator Bob Dole — proudly casts our 34 votes for the next president of the United States of America, George Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Kansas, 34 votes, George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Kentucky, 38 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Chairman, the Commonwealth of Kentucky, the real home of the first Republican president, Abraham Lincoln — the Bluegrass State, the state of beautiful women and fast horses — proudly casts its 38 votes for the next president of the United States, George Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Kentucky, 38 votes, George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Louisiana, 41 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Chairman, the great Host State of Louisiana, where the Republican Party has grown in great numbers, where now, for the first time, in 1988, one-half of our congressional delegation belongs to Republican members — and where, in preparation for this great Convention where we will nominate the next president of the United States, 10,000 volunteers who welcomed all our friends from across this country to the great City of New Orleans — Madam Chairman, the great Host State, who invites you back in 1992 — Madam Chairman, the great Host State, who is always willing to cooperate with its great sister state, now passes.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Louisiana passes.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Maine, 22 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Secretary, the great State of Maine, home of two distinguished members of Congress, Senator Bill Cohen and Congresswoman Olympia Snowe, is a state which cherishes its unique natural resources, its unsurpassed quality of life, and a work ethic among its people second

to none. And in January of 1989, the State of Maine will become the home state of the First Daughter of the United States. Fellow Delegates, it's my pleasure to introduce to you, for the purpose of casting Maine's 22 votes, the daughter of George and Barbara Bush, Doro Bush LeBlond.

DOROTHY BUSH LeBLOND. — Madam Secretary, I have never been prouder than I am this moment to be able to cast all 22 votes from the State of Maine for the most decent, the most honest, the most caring man ever to seek the presidency, a man who has made me proud every single day of my life and a man who will make America proud, the next president of the United States, my own beloved father, George Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Maine casts 22 votes, George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — The State of Maryland, 41 votes.

MARYLAND DELEGATE. — Madam Secretary, the votes of the great State of Maryland will be proudly cast by the congresslady from the State of Maryland, the chairman of our delegation, of whom Marylanders are very proud, Congresswoman Helen Delich Bentley.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Secretary, the proud, free State of Maryland, the state often referred to as America in miniature, with its mountains, farmland, racetracks, and lakes, rivers, and the famous Chesapeake Bay, the home of Fort McHenry, the birthplace of our "Star-Spangled Banner," the home of the great, clean seaport of Baltimore that builds America's great proud clipper ships and that launched America's very first liberty ship. Maryland, the seventh most important state to this nation's defense. Maryland, the site of the first presidential debate on September the 14th.

Maryland, the site of the 25th Biennial Convention of the National Federation of Republican Women in 1989. Maryland, the state where there is no gender gap, with the Delegates and Alternates to this great Convention evenly divided, and Maryland, the state that will elect Ambassador Alan Keyes to the United States Senate in November, and Maryland, the home of the Baltimore Orioles. Maryland is indeed very proud to cast all of its 41 votes for the 41st president of the United States of America, George Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Maryland, 41 votes, George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Massachusetts, 52 votes.

MASSACHUSETTS DELEGATE — Madam Secretary, my name is Joe Malone. I'm running for the United States Senate, against Ted Kennedy. Where was Ted?

FROM THE FLOOR. — Where was Ted? Where was Ted? Where was Ted?

Madam Secretary, it is with great pride and pleasure that I introduce the real Massachusetts miracle, a 30-year veteran of the United States Congress, Congressman Silvio Conte.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Chairman, I rise to report the vote of the Delegates of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, home to the finest colleges and universities throughout the world, home of the beautiful Berkshire Hills and the sandy beaches of Cape Cod, the site of the historic Shays' Rebellion against taxes, home to New England's teams — the Boston Red Sox, the soaring Boston College Eagles, the 16-time world-championship Boston Celtics, the birthplace of our next president, George Bush. Mr. Chairman, Chairperson, the 52 Delegates from the State of Massachusetts proudly and unanimously cast their ballots for the next president of the United States, my dear, beloved friend, George Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Massachusetts, 52 votes for George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — The State of Michigan, 77 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Secretary, as I approach the mike this evening, I have compiled a list of all those things people wanted me to mention in my report to you. In the interest of time, however, I'll only mention those things for which I've been paid. (Laughter.) Madam Chairman, the great State of Michigan, the birthplace of the Republican Party — and the first state in the Union to start this Delegate selection process in a polite, orderly, genteel (Laughter.) noncombative way, is anxious to cast its votes for George Bush, but will pass at this time.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Michigan passes.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Minnesota, 31 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Secretary, Minnesota, the star of the north, the land of sky-blue waters, fertile fields, and a few loons —

MINNESOTA DELEGATE. — Minnesota, home of world-class Senators Dave Durenberger and Rudy Boschwitz and world-championship Minnesota Twins —

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Is ready to hit a grand slam for Bush and Quayle. And we start by loading the bases with all 31 votes for George Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Minnesota, 31 votes, George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Mississippi, 31 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Chairman, Mississippi is home to 2 and one-half million of the finest people on the face of the Earth. In November, they will unite with us and will help us elect Trent Lott to join Thad Cochran in the United States Senate. Madam Chairman, our 31 super Delegates proudly cast 31 votes for George Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Mississippi, 31 votes, George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Missouri, 47 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Chairman, Missouri, the Show Me State, the home of W.H.G. "Bucky" Bush, the home of George Bush's cousin, George Herbert Walker, III, and also the home of harmony in the Republican Party, requests that our National Committeewoman Roberta Capps, who also served as chairman of the Dole For President Committee, deliver the votes from Missouri.

ROBERTA CAPPS. — Madam Secretary, our Delegate chairman has polled our fine Missouri Delegation, and I'm proud to read the report which he has handed me. Forty-six votes for a fine American, George Bush. One vote for the Shadow. Good grief, explain that one. (Laughter)

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Obviously, there has been an error in our tally, Madam Chairman. Would you hold for just a moment, please. (Laughter) Madam Chairman, I am happy to report 47 votes for George Bush, the next president of the United States.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Missouri, 47 votes, George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Montana, 20 votes.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Would you please put the mike on for Montana?

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Your switch. Will you put your switch on, please?

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — It takes a while in Montana, but we do it right. (Laughter) As Montana approaches its hundredth birthday, the big sky country will send Conrad Burns to the Senate, Stan Stephens to the governor's mansion, Jim Fenalson to Congress, and re-elect Ron Marlenee to his seventh term in Congress. And we will also vote for George Bush. We cast all 20 Montana votes for George Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Thank you, Montana. Twenty votes for George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Nebraska, 25 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Secretary, the Cornhusker State is proud, proud indeed, of its superlative Governor Kay Orr who chaired this year's excellent Platform Committee. And it's a great platform. Nebraska is also the home state of the nation's youngest United States Senator, David Karnes. He's a dynamic United States senator, and we'll send him back to Washington in November. Twenty-five votes in Nebraska are cast for George Walker Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Nebraska, 25 votes, George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Nevada, 20 votes.

NEVADA DELEGATE. — Madam Secretary, our chairman, Nevada's beloved Senator Chic Hecht, could not be here with us tonight. He's in the state for the funeral of a long-time friend. Madam Secretary, the great State of Nevada entered the Union as the Silver State, helping President Abraham Lincoln to abolish slavery forever. Tonight we offer the richest reserves of gold in the United States to our next president, George Bush, to keep our country strong and free. Madam Secretary, Nevada casts its 20 votes for the next president of the United States, George Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Nevada, 20 votes, George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — New Hampshire, 23 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Secretary, New Hapmshire, the Granite State, the state with the lowest unemployment in the country and the strongest economy in the nation — New Hampshire is proud of our first-in-the-nation primary, and our perfect record at picking presidents. With that responsibility in mind, we are proud to cast our 23 votes for the next president of the United States, George Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — New Hampshire, 23 votes, George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — New Jersey, 64 votes.

NEW JERSEY DELEGATE. — Madam Secretary, I am Joe Sullivan, New Jersey's chairman for George Bush For President. And I am proud to introduce our next United States senator, Pete Dawkins.

FROM THE FLOOR. — Pete! Pete! Pete! Pete! Pete!

NEW JERSEY DELEGATE. — Madam Secretary, New Jersey, the proud home of the keynote speaker of this Convention and our great Governor, Tom Kean, the home of the real economic miracle in America, a leader for the future, in respect for the home state of the next president of the United States, George Bush, passes.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — New Jersey passes.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — New Mexico, 26 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Chairman, New Mexico, the Land of Enchantment, located just a little east of L.A., just a little west of D.C., is very proud of the diversity of our great state. And I have, representing that diversity, here, three good Republican friends who wish to help me indicate our support for George Bush. I have in the back Senator Bill Valentine, who we want to join Senator Pete Domenici, our great United States Senator, in the United States Senate. I have Mr. Peter McDonald, Chairman of a great Navaho Nation, representing both Arizona and New Mexico. And I have Cecilia Salazar, the only Hispanic woman seeking a House of Representatives seat in the United States House of Representatives.

We four Republicans cast our hot, chili-flavored votes for our good friend and neighbor, George Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — New Mexico, 26 votes, George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — New York, 136 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Chairwoman, I'm Tony Colavita, State Chairman. New York, the great Empire State, home of Senator Al D'Amato — home of the next representative, Republican senator from the State of New York, Bob McMillian — home of John Bush, brother of George Bush — which state was won by Reagan-Bush in 1980 and again in 1984, which state will be won by Bush-Quayle in 1988, with 136 Delegate votes, passes. (Laughter and applause.)

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — New York passes.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — North Carolina, 54 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Secretary and fellow Delegates, as the chairman of the delegation from North Carolina, variety-vacation land, and at the unanimous request and enthusiastic request of the North Carolina delegation, I yield the microphone to the man that we're going to re-elect on November the 8th for four more years as our governor, Governor Jim Martin.

FROM THE FLOOR. — Four more years! Four more years! Four more years!

JIM MARTIN. — Thank you, Senator Broyhill. Madam Secretary, I want to thank the delegation for offering this honor to me. I've been asked to be brief, no matter how long it takes. (Laughter) And I want to tell those assembled here that North Carolina, the State that is ranked number one in the nation in economic development, with more new factories last year than any other state in the Union, North Carolina, the state that has one of the lowest unemployment rates in the country and certainly the lowest that we've ever had, and determined to make it even better, North Carolina is working with our sister state of South Carolina to

bring our own National Football League franchise to the Carolinas, North Carolina is proud to cast our 54 votes for the next president of the United States of America, George Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — North Carolina, 54 votes, George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — North Dakota, 16 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Secretary, the great 1989 Centennial State of North Dakota, the state that will elect Leon Mallberg governor, Steve Sydness to Congress, and Earl Strinden to the United States Senate proudly casts 16 votes for the next president of the United States, George Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — North Dakota, 16 votes, George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — The State of Ohio, 88 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Secretary, Ohio, the Buckeye State, is the state that will put George Bush over the top in November. But for tonight we're willing to share that honor and give it to Texas. Ohio passes.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Ohio passes.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Oklahoma, 36 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Chairman, in Oklahoma, we never pass; we run the ball. (Laughter) The proud Frontier State of Oklahoma, the home of Will Rogers, who never met a man he didn't like, of Jim Thorpe, never ran a race he couldn't win, of Mickey Mantle, who never faced a pitcher he couldn't hit, of the Oklahoma Sooners, who never played a team they couldn't beat, and of Jeane Kirkpatrick, who never addressed an audience she couldn't inspire, proudly casts our 36 votes for our neighbor, our friend, and our fellow energy advocate from the Lone Star State, the next president of the United States, George Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Oklahoma, 36 votes for George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Oregon, 32 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Chairman, the Republicans of the great State of Oregon understand that states and nations become great by encouraging the growth of the free market and private enterprise. Madam Chairman, we are committed to the growth of our private sector, whether it be tourism, like beautiful Paradise Cove in Nehalem Bay, the timber industry, agriculture, small business, or the new high-tech and environmentally sound industrial developments, unlike the Massachusetts Bay of Governor Dukakis, our commitment is to the future of our citizens, our family, and our youth. Taxation is not

the answer. We are wary of Greeks bearing gifts. For the future of our state and our youth, the stability of our nation, whites, blacks, Hispanics, Asians, working, retired, young and seniors, we are delighted to pledge the 32 Delegate votes of Oregon to next President of the United States, George Herbert Walker Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Oregon, 32 votes, George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Pennsylvania, 96 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Secretary, the Commonwealth of Pennsylvania, out of respect and deference to Texas, and taking a page from Joe Paterno's playbook, temporarily passes.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Pennsylvania passes.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Puerto Rico, 14 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Chairman, the beautiful island of Puerto Rico, rich in traditions, and with San Juan, the oldest city under the American flag, bastion of American freedom and democracy in the Caribbean, casts all its 14 votes for the only presidential candidate who stands for our equality of rights as a state of the Union and has steadfastly placed our statehood now for Puerto Rico, our great friend, George Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Puerto Rico, 14 votes for George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Rhode Island, 21 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Secretary, I am Governor DiPrete from the great State of Rhode Island, the Ocean State founded in 1636 by Roger Williams in the name of religious freedom. And I proudly, very proudly, yield to Valerie Southern to report the vote of Rhode Island.

VALERIE J. SOUTHERN. — Madam Secretary, on behalf of our great Republican Governor, Edward D. DiPrete, and on behalf of our proud and able Republican Delegates hailing from the State of Rhode Island and the Providence plantations, I am honored tonight, as a black American from the Ocean State, to announce that our deliberations are over. We, the Rhode Island delegation, unanimously cast 21 votes for the man whom we believe will be, and must be, the next president of the United States. We proudly and without hesitation cast our votes for George Herbert Walker Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Rhode Island, 21 votes, George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — South Carolina, 37 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Secretary, the great State of South Carolina, the Palmetto State, the freedom-loving state where more Revolutionary War battles and engagements were fought than in any other state to provide us our freedom, the state of opportunity for all people, the home of the living legend, Strom Thurmond, the home of the greatest congressman in America, Floyd Spence, who has just come back from undergoing double-lung transplants to come back to the campaign trail, South Carolina, a member of team Carolina, which wants the next NFL franchise, South Carolina, the state whose primary opened the door for George Bush to sweep Super Tuesday, proudly casts all 37 votes for the next president of the United States, George Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — South Carolina, 37 votes for George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — South Dakota, 18 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Secretary, I bring you greetings on behalf of this enthusiastic delegation from the beautiful agricultural heartland of this great nation, the state that is the host to this nation's shrine of democracy, Mount Rushmore, that is the host to the shrine to our Native American brothers and sisters, Crazy Horse, a state that will celebrate its hundredth year in this great Union in 1989, a state that, as we write the final chapter on our first century of statehood, we look forward enthusiastically to the opportunities in the next century of statehood, built on a very solid foundation of the Reagan administration, and one which will be carried on by the next president of the United States.

And we proudly, in that spirit, cast all 18 of our Delegate votes for, and stand firmly behind, George Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — South Dakota, my home state, casts 18 votes for George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Tennessee, 45 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Secretary, my distinguished colleague in the House of Representatives, Tennessee, the Volunteer State, the state of our favorite sons, Lamar Alexander, Howard Baker, and Bill Brock, the state of candidates for Senate, Bill Andersen, for the House of Representatives, Harold Coker, Jimmy Duncan, Ed Bryant — on behalf of our distinguished state chairman, on behalf of our distinguished Bush chairman, on behalf of all these 45 Delegates and all of these wonderful people, it is a privilege to enthusiastically cast all 45 votes for the next first family, George and Barbara Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Tennessee, 45 votes for George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — And here we go! Texas, 111 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Secretary, as Chairman of the delegation from the great State of Texas, the only state to have been a Republic, and whose people continue to reflect that independence and determination, I proudly yield to George Bush, son of the next president of the United States.

GEORGE W. BUSH, JR. — Thank you, Governor. Madam Secretary, the great state of Texas proudly casts 111 votes for a man we respect and a man we love. Texas casts all its votes for her favorite son and the best father in America, George Bush!

(Sustained applause and cheers.)

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Ladies and gentlemen, ladies and gentlemen, these ladies haven't quite completed their obligation up here. May we have order. May we have order, please. The Chair would like to restore order. We haven't completed our business as yet. As I said earlier in the evening, let's save some of it for tomorrow. Ladies and gentlemen, please, let's have order. Our Secretary Pat Saiki, and Lynn Gunderson Martin still have a role to fulfill. Permit them, please, in the quiet, to complete their chore. Thank you very much.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — For the record, Texas casts 111 votes for the next president of the United States, George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Utah, 26 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Secretary, you've seen the first half; now comes the second half. Utah, a great and pretty state, a state of industry, a state of education, a state of opportunity for all of our citizens, a state with the greatest snow on Earth, a state with the greatest Earth on show, the home of the great Senators Hatch and Garn, and Congressmen Nielsen and Hansen, and soon-to-be Congressman Snelgrove, the state that gave the Reagan-Bush ticket the highest percentage in 1980 and 1984, and will do the same for the Bush-Quayle ticket, is proud to cast our 26 votes for the next president of the United States of America, George Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Utah, 26 votes, George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Vermont, 17 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Secretary, the little state of Vermont, where there is always snow, which has given this nation not only leaders from Ethan Allen to Calvin Coolidge to Senator George D. Aiken, but abiding spirit of liberty as eternal as its green-clad hills, is proud to cast its 17 votes for America's next president, George Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Vermont, 17 votes for George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Virginia, 50 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Secretary, the Commonwealth of Virginia, the Mother of the presidency and home of Al Haig and Pat Robertson, standing unified and ready to deliver for George Bush and Dan Quayle, because Virginia believes in a strong national defense, and George Bush was there. Now, Madam Secretary, it is my privilege and pleasure to yield to a great Virginian and member of our delegation, Marvin Bush.

MARVIN R. BUSH. — Madam Secretary, I'm not going to sugar-coat it for you. I'm proud. I'm proud to be a Delegate and a resident of the Commonwealth of Virginia, but I'm especially proud to cast all 50 of her votes for a man who is adored by his wife, his five children, his five in-laws, and 10 grandchildren, and the next president of the United States, my dad, George Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Virginia, 50 votes for George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — The Virgin Islands, four votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — May it please the Chair, with your permission, I would like to introduce some distinguished guests from the Virgin Islands delegation. Present at this time is the only black state chairman of the Republican National Committee, Charlotte Poole Davis. A Hispanic black woman, Lilliana Belardo, national committeewoman from the Virgin Islands and former senator. Senator Holland Redfield, II, national committeeman and chairman of the Bush for President campaign in the Virgin Islands. Julio Brady, former lieutenent governor of the Virgin Islands. And last, but not least, a native son, Roy Innis of the Congress of Racial Equality. Madam Secretary, when the last word in the history of the 1988 Republican Convention is written, some will note in passing but with little lasting interest the 44 words from the second paragraph on the section entitled: "The Right to Political Participation."

But the four million American citizens who reside in the territories can never forget that it was the Republican Party that not only bridged the full participation of its citizens in its political process, but made a commitment for the first time in the history of American policy. It committed itself to extending the right to vote for president and vice president of the United States to the citizens who reside in the territories of the United States. It is a commitment based on the sole and singular reason that it is right, and the time has arisen. My fellow Republicans, my fellow Americans, a grateful territory thanks you. St. Croix, St. Thomas, St. John, the Virgin Islands of the United States, thank you.

Those lovely Virgin Islands are pleased and privileged to cast its votes for a man who not only committed himself to enact legislation to see that the dreams of the residents in the territories are fulfilled, but in fulfillment of a promise he made

to the residents of the territories of the Virgin Islands on his visit in October of 1987, we proudly cast, with grateful appreciation, the four votes allotted to the territory of the Virgin Islands for the next president of the United States, George Herbert Walker Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — The Virgin Islands casts four votes for George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — The State of Washington, 41 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — The Evergreen State, Washington State, home of the Seahawks, Mariners, Sonics, Huskies and Cougars; the gateway to the Pacific Rim; in its centennial year, the state where Pat Robertson organized his Super Tuesday victory, known for its beautifully clean Puget Sound, contrasting with Michael Dukakis' polluted Boston Harbor, proudly casts a unanimous ballot of all 41 votes against job-destroying Democrat protectionism and Michael's environmental terrorism, and for the candidate of prosperity, opportunity, the future, and the family, George Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Washington casts 41 votes for George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — West Virginia, 28 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Chairman, the State of West Virginia, the energy state of the nation, both in terms of the quality of its people and the quality of its resources, the home of Mary Lou Retton and Chuck Yeager and Jerry West, the only state in this great nation of ours to have been born on the signature of the father of our Party, Abraham Lincoln, the state that has made the greatest reduction in its unemployment in the last three years of any state in the union, and I might say, the state that will be the home of the next national football champions, the West Virginia Mountaineers, and the home of the next Southern Conference football champions, the Marshall Thundering Herd — casts every one of its votes, for George Bush, 28.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — West Virginia, 28 votes for George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Wisconsin, 47 votes.

WISCONSIN DELEGATE. — Madam Secretary, Wisconsin's votes will be cast by an early supporter of the Vice President, our dynamic and very successful Governor, Tommy Thompson.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Secretary, Wisconsin, America's number-one dairyland state, the number-one producer of milk, butter, and cheese, Wisconsin, the home of the Green Bay Packers, the summer home, ladies and gentlemen, of the New Orleans Saints, and the Chicago Bears, the

Milwaukee Brewers, the Milwaukee Bucks, the number-one state in education in the nation, we cut taxes, not raise taxes like Massachusetts, we have been able to create our economic prosperity by being the number-one state in the nation on a percentage basis of creating manufacturing jobs, America's number-one state as far as economic revitalization, the great State of Wisconsin is proud and happy to be able to cast its 47 votes for my friend and the state of Wisconsin's friend, the next president of the United States, the great George Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Wisconsin casts 47 votes for George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Wyoming, 18 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Secretary, Wyoming, home of the best congressional delegation in the nation, with Senator Malcolm Wallop, Senator Alan Simpson, and Congressman Dick Cheney, true patriots who would never compromise our nuclear deterence like Mike Dukakis would, a state which will re-elect Malcolm Wallop and Dick Cheney in November, a state which can brag as the first government body to recognize women as equal partners in government by granting women the right to vote, a northwest centennial state with clean air, clean water, Devil's Tower National Monument, Yellowstone Park, and Grand Teton National Park, proudly casts all its 18 votes for the 41st president of the United States, George Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Wyoming, 18 votes for George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — We will now call again those states that passed on the first roll call. And we will begin with California, 175 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Secretary, it's a great honor for me to be able to present our outstanding United States Senator, Pete Wilson, who the people of California are going to re-elect to the United States Senate, to deliver the votes from our delegation. Senator Wilson.

CALIFORNIA DELEGATE. — Madam Secretary, California, the land of opportunity, richer than the richest gold strike, and proud home to citizens of every state and nation, California, the home of more winners than we have time to tell, home of great American leaders, like the real Duke, the good Duke, Governor George Deukmejian, home of our great President, Ronald Wilson Reagan, in a preview of November, when California's 47 electoral votes will make George Bush America's next great leader, proudly casts its 175 votes, and all we've got, for George Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — California casts 175 votes for George Bush.

FROM THE FLOOR. — Bush! Bush! Bush!

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Georgia, 48 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Secretary, on behalf of the Georgia delegation, solidly united behind its belief that the American family cannot yield to the federal budget, firmly united behind its belief that we cannot settle for peace anywhere in the world unless that peace is accompanied with true freedom, a delegation that is proud to claim as its own a person who has become known as Speaker Jim Wright's worst nightmare, our own congressman, Newt Gingrich, on behalf of the delegation that is proud to say that it is from the state that has been at the forefront of the civil rights movement and is now at the forefront of the pro-life movement. It is my privilege to yield to our distinguished National Committeewoman Marguerite Williams, whose tireless efforts and faithful, generous support has been instrumental in our state becoming a truly viable two-party system. Marguerite Williams.

GEORGIA DELEGATE. — Madam Secretary, the State of Georgia, redeeming itself for the other convention held last month in Atlanta, casts 48 votes for George Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Georgia, 48 votes for George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Illinois, 92 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Secretary, Illinois, the state that locked up the nomination for George Bush by its primary result in March, the home of the 18th president of the United States, Ulysses S. Grant, who was the Mike Ditka of the Civil War, and the home of Adeline Geokaris, the Chairman of Greek Americans for George Bush, proudly casts all 92 of its votes for George Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Illinois casts 92 votes for George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Our host state of Louisiana, 41 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Chairman, the great host state which is the home of the LSU Fighting Tigers, the home of the Louisiana Lady Techsters, 1988 National Basketball Champs, the home of Risen Star, the greatest racehorse in racing history, the great natural resources of the mighty Mississippi to the Atchafalaya swamps, but with the greatest resource of all, our people. And, yes, Madam Secretary, our people are a great people, they are people who believe in the Pledge of Allegiance, they are people who believe in the right of a child to offer a prayer in the quietness of school, they are people who believe that our future is based on low interest rates and no taxes. We are a people who are

proud of our country, proud of our flag, and we cherish our freedom. Because we hold these principles above all else, we, the great people of Louisiana, must cast our 41 votes for the next president, the Honorable George Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Louisiana casts 41 votes for George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Michigan, 77 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Secretary, on behalf of the Michigan Delegation that I am privleged and proud to represent, on their behalf, I would like to announce a unanimous ballot of 77 votes for Vice President George Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Michigan, 77 votes for George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — New Jersey, 64 votes.

NEW JERSEY DELEGATE. — Madam Secretary, I am Hazel Gluck, commissioner of the New Jersey Department of Transportation, who is from a state that in November will send a Republican Rhodes scholar, Pete Dawkins, to Washington as our United States senator.

We proudly cast 64 votes for the next president of the United States, George Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — New Jersey casts 64 votes for George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — New York, 136 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Chairman, the great Empire State of New York casts 136 votes for the next president of the United States, George Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — New York, 136 votes for George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Ohio, 88 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Secretary, Ohio is pleased to present to this Convention the mayor of the city of Cleveland and our next United States senator, the man who's going to beat Howard Metzenbaum, Mayor George Voinovich.

OHIO DELEGATE. — Madam Secretary, the great State of Ohio, the state that's going to put George Bush over the top on November the 8th, and the state that's proud that Barbara and George Bush have their roots in Ohio — Barbara's mom and dad, Pauline and Marvin Pierce, were born in Ohio, George Bush's grandfather, Samuel Prescott Bush, was born in Ohio, and Senator Prescott Bush

was born in the state of Ohio, casts their 88 votes for the next First Lady and next president of the United States, Barbara and George Bush.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Ohio casts 88 votes for George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Pennsylvania, 96 votes.

CHAIRMAN OF THE DELEGATION. — Madam Secretary, on behalf of the commonwealth of Pennsylvania, the birthplace of our Constitution, the gateway for pioneers and immigrants seeking freedom and opportunity, the arsenal of democracy in two World Wars, are now deeply proud of the industry and productivity of today's working men and women, and the home to Joe Paterno and 11 and a half million proud Pennsylvanians, and the keystone to victory for George Bush and Dan Quayle. Madam Secretary, to announce the poll of our delegation, I yield to our first lady of Republican politics in Pennsylvania, our National Committeewoman Elsie Hillman.

PENNSYLVANIA DELEGATE. — Thank you. Thank you. Dear Mr. Vice President, the Keystone Commonwealth of Pennsylvania, with deep respect for President Reagan and much affection, has waited since December the 12th of 1979 for this very moment. And with real affection and with jubilation and commitment, we cast our 96 votes for you and for your beautiful Barbara, and for our new friend, Dan Quayle.

THE ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Pennsylvania casts 96 votes for the next president of the United States, George Bush.

THE SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. — Mr. Chairman, this completes the calling of the roll. I think we have given our Convention and our country a great nominee for president — George Bush. (Applause.)

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Thank you, Madam Secretary Pat Saiki, and your able assistant, Lynn Gunderson Martin. I'll ask for the Delegates obviously to please come to order. The votes of all the Delegates have now been recorded.

The Chair is prepared to announce the vote. The vote for George Bush is 2,277. And, without objection, the Chair recognizes the Delegate from the state of Maine, Doro Bush LeBlond, for the purpose of offering a Motion.

DOROTHY BUSH LeBLOND. — I move that George Bush be nominated by acclamation by this Republican National Convention as its candidate for the office of president of the United States.

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — The question is on the Motion. All those signify by saying, "aye."

(A chorus of ayes.)

Are there any opposed?

(No response.)

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — The Motion is agreed to; therefore, I'm proud to declare George Bush the nominee of the Republican Party for the office of president by acclamation.

I'm happy to give way to my Deputy Chairman, Olympia Snowe of Maine.

THE DEPUTY PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — The Chair appoints the following distinguished Republicans to officially notify George Bush that he has been nominated by this Convention as its candidate for the presidency of the United States. They are: Prescott Bush of Connecticut, Jonathan Bush of New York, William Bush of Missouri, Nancy Ellis of Massachusetts, Senator Nancy Kassebaum of Kansas, Mayor Donna Owens of Ohio, Roger Staubach of Texas, Joe Paterno of Pennsylvania, Senator Mitch McConnell of Kentucky, and Representative Manuel Lujan of New Mexico.

The Chair also appoints the following distinguished Republicans to escort the presidential candidate to this Convention. They are: James Baker, III, of Texas, Frank Fahrenkopf of Nevada, Maureen Reagan of California, Representative Lynn Martin of Illinois, Lee Atwater of South Carolina, Judy Hughes of Colorado, Elizabeth Dole of North Carolina, Governor William Clements of Texas, Robert Mosbacher of Texas, Senator James McClure of Idaho, Stanley Scott of Louisiana, Fred Malek of Virginia, Representative Don Sundquist of Tennessee, Governor Carroll Campbell of South Carolina.

To offer this evening's benediction, the Chair is pleased to call on the dean of the Simon Wiesenthal Center, a tireless and eloquent champion of human rights around the world, Rabbi Marvin Hier.

BENEDICTION
BY
RABBI MARVIN HIER
Dean, Simon Wiesenthal Center
Los Angeles, California

Ah-vee-nu sh'ba sha-ma-yim bo-ray o-la-mim.

Our Father in Heaven, Creator of the Universe, bless this assemblage of men and women, guide its chosen leaders, inspire them who would lead us in these last years of the 20th century that they may uphold to the world the eternal teachings of Thy prophets, that a nation's greatness comes not from the weight of its wealth, but from the height of its ideals, not from that which is found in her vaults, but from that which is inherent in her values, that a nation's might is not measured by the quantity of its weaponry, but by the noble ideas it endows for posterity, that an

individual, O Heavenly Father, is one whose friend is truth, whose foe is deceit, whose instinct is compassion, who is never too tall to bend to the meek, and never too arrogant to be humbled by Thy creations, that leaders are they who seek not the embrace of despots, nor the company of tyrants, and who would never exchange friendship and freedom for demigods and deceit, for who know well, O Heavenly Father, that we are more than ordinary hitchhikers along the road of history who arrive without a purpose, who live without a vision, and who depart without meaning, but rather, O Lord, leaders are they who view their past as a reality, their present as an opportunity, and their future as a responsibility.

Such are the teachings which make a man's dreams worth dreaming, a nation's sacrifices worth enduring, and a peoples' destiny worth charting. Amen.

THE DEPUTY PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — The Chair recognizes the Delegate from Connecticut, Mrs. Margaret Baldrige, for the purpose of offering a Motion to Adjourn.

MARGARET BALDRIGE. — Madam Chairman, on behalf of my late husband, Mac Baldrige, steady Bush supporter, former Secretary of Commerce, I move that the Convention be adjourned until 7 o'clock, Thursday, August 18th, 1988.

THE DEPUTY PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — The question is on the Motion of the Delegate from Connecticut. All in favor, say "aye."

(A chorus of ayes.)

THE DEPUTY PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — All opposed, "no."

(No response.)

THE DEPUTY PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — The ayes have it. Accordingly, the Convention is adjourned to Thursday, August 18th, 1988, 7 o'clock p.m.

SIXTH SESSION

Louisiana Superdome

New Orleans, Louisiana

Thursday, August 18, 1988

The sixth session of the convention convened at 7:00 p.m. While the Delegates, Alternates, guests, and members of the news media assembled, they were entertained by the Convention Orchestra directed by Manny Harmon.

CALL TO ORDER

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — The Chair will call the sixth session of the 1988 Convention of the Republican Party to order. The Chair will yield the gavel at this juncture to my very able Deputy, the gentlelady from Maine, Olympia Snowe.

THE DEPUTY PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Thank you, Bob. A few years ago a new sound was heard in American music, one which echoed some of the finest traditions of the past while having appeal and emotion all its own. Since then, the Oak Ridge Boys have become one of the most popular and biggest-selling performers and recording groups in the country. Here they are, ladies and gentlemen, the Oak Ridge Boys.

(Whereupon the Oak Ridge Boys sang "Take Pride In America.")

THE DEPUTY PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Since 1981 our next speaker has served as director of the Peace Corps, and since 1981 Loret Miller Ruppe has injected new energy and direction into one of the most valuable volunteer programs in the world. She has expanded the Corps' efforts into

critical areas of child and maternal health and improving the food systems in Third World nations. A dedicated Republican activist and 1980 co-chair of the Michigan Reagan-Bush effort, Loret Ruppe's stewardship has reinvigorated the Peace Corps in its second century of service. Ladies and gentlemen, Loret Miller Ruppe.

REMARKS BY THE HONORABLE LORET MILLER RUPPE DIRECTOR OF THE PEACE CORPS

I'm from the great State of Michigan, which delivered the Reagan-Bush team in '80 and '84. George, Michigan will win for you in 1988. Some more good news: this victory will bring us a continuing teamwork, a great president, a great First Lady. They're prepared. We've seen them give of themselves in a lifetime of citizen service.

Barbara Bush: great wife, great mother-in-law, great mother, great friend to so many, a campaigner who goes everywhere, does everything. This woman is strong; strong for her family, strong for her causes. Too few people know of her work in combating illiteracy across this country. Her personal dedication, the extra mile she's always willing to go, the extra smile she's always willing to give.

I know as a friend and as director of the Peace Corps, one of America's proudest boasts overseas, yet too little known here at home, started by a Democratic president, revitalized by a Republican president, supported by a bipartisan Congress, nine members of which served proudly in the Peace Corps. It is an organization partisan only for peace.

And George and Barbara Bush have visited volunteers in more than 20 countries, and Barbara calls their families to thank them for their loved ones' citizen service. As president, George Bush will restore the ethic of citizen service, giving opportunities for the "Me" generation to be the "We" generation.

It is now my privilege to introduce a special friend of the Republican Party and George Bush whose life exemplifies citizen service. The first president of Morehouse School of Medicine and one of America's leading physician-educators, Dr. Louis Sullivan.

REMARKS BY DR. LOUIS SULLIVAN PRESIDENT, MOREHOUSE SCHOOL OF MEDICINE

Mr. Chairman, Delegates, fellow Americans, tonight I have a most enjoyable task: to present to you an outstanding person, an outstanding American, Barbara Bush. Barbara is a personal friend to me and to my wife, Ginger, and to our three children, Paul, Shanta, and Halsted. Barbara is a warm and caring person who has the ability to put people at ease in her presence. She is a woman who has a strong belief in the family, and her own outstanding family is living testimony to her success.

I first met Barbara in 1982, when I accompanied Vice President Bush on a trip to seven African nations. My role was to advise him on a broad range of issues, including health, education, and the strengthening of bonds between the peoples of Africa and the United States. During the trip, I was fascinated to learn of Barbara's many interests. She was tireless. She met with adult literacy groups, visited a rural women's cooperative center, met with a group of market women working to improve their lives and the lives of their families.

I later learned from a friend, a former mayor of Atlanta, that Barbara had accompanied the vice president to Atlanta early in 1982 at a time when my city was experiencing the remarkable cases of missing children. During a sad but tense meeting between officials and the mothers of these children, Barbara was able to reach out to these mothers to let them know she cared. She cared earnestly, and she understood from her own personal experience what it meant to lose a child.

I was pleased when, in 1983, Barbara accepted an invitation to join the board of trustees of the Morehouse School of Medicine, a relatively young medical school. Morehouse was founded with the goal of increasing the number of physicians for black communities and low-income families living in medically underserved rural areas and in inner-cities. Barbara has been an outstanding trustee. With her help, we recruited a chairman for the school's national campaign to raise $15 million. Barbara has been a real champ. She hosted meetings in her home for the campaign, and served as keynote speaker for luncheons around the country introducing the medical school to the communities.

All of us, of course, know of her great love for George Bush. They both are fighters for their beliefs, their values, and their commitments. Barbara is charming, gracious, and a tireless worker for many of this country's most important causes: adult literacy, the United Negro College Fund, for more than 40 years increasing the number of minority physicians and improving the health status of low-income families.

She is a warm, inspiring, charming person, and I'm very pleased to present her to you tonight. My friend and yours, Barbara Bush.

(Whereupon a film was shown introducing Barbara Bush through a historical perspective on her life, narrated by George Bush, Jr., and by Vice President George Bush. Highlights of the film included Mrs. Bush's commitment to family and to the fight against illiteracy.)

OFF-STAGE ANNOUNCER: Ladies and gentlemen, our next First Lady, Barbara Bush. (Applause and cheers.)

REMARKS BY BARBARA P. BUSH

Thank you. Thank you, my dear friend, Louis Sullivan, for that very kind introduction. And thank all of you for that warm welcome.

You know, I have always felt I was the world's luckiest woman. Now I know it. I'm married to an extraordinarily special man. I have five well, happy, "doing" children, all of whom married wonderful people, and 10-plus perfect grandchildren.

I have caring, loyal friends such as yourselves. I've had the opportunity to work for a more literate America. And I care deeply about other problems, such as leukemia, the homeless, and many other problems facing us.

You know, I've loved George Bush almost since the day I laid eyes on him. Now, I realize that won't get him a lot of votes, so let me explain why I respect him.

First of all, George was there when the children needed him. By now you may be getting tired of hearing all the important jobs George has held. And he has. All those jobs have demanded tremendous energy and commitment from him.

But do you know what I respect about George? In spite of all those jobs, our family has always felt an enormous part of his life. The children and I have always felt as important as the work he was doing, and this has given our children confidence.

I remember, I called George one day when the boys were small, and I said, "I'm desperate. I don't know what to do. Your son's in trouble again. He just hit a ball through the neighbor's upstairs window."

And George said, "Wow! What a hit!" (Laughter.) Then he said, "Did you get the ball back?"

A reporter once asked what his proudest accomplishment was. And he paused a moment and then said, "Our kids still come home." He meant it. (Applause and cheers.)

George is always there when someone needs him. I won't give you great detail, but let me give you an example. Once, when he was in business, my husband had to fire a man who was an alcoholic. He didn't pass this painful task off to someone else. He did it himself. But George just didn't fire the man. First, as support, he went with him to tell his wife. And she said, "Thank heavens. For 10 years I have worried, and wondered why no one knew." It was as if a burden had been lifted from her. And then, do you know what George did? He attended AA meetings with the man. And today that man is a friend and a supporter of my husband's. He may even be in the audience tonight. (Applause and cheers.)

George has always been there when I needed him, too. The hardest thing we ever faced together was the loss of a child. I was very strong over the months we were trying to save her. At least, I thought I was; maybe I was just pretending. But when she was gone, I fell apart. But George wouldn't let me retreat into my grief. He held me in his arms, and he made me share it and accept that his sorrow was as great as my own. He simply wouldn't allow my grief to divide us apart, push us apart, which is what happens so often when there's a loss like that. For as long as I

live, I will respect and appreciate my husband for the strength of his understanding.

I guess what I'm really trying to say to each of you here tonight is that you should feel proud of what you've done at this Convention. (Applause and cheers.)

What you've done is this: You've nominated for the presidency of the United States a man who is as strong and caring and decent as America herself. Thank you very, very much. (Applause and cheers.)

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — The Convention will come to order. You're going to have plenty of opportunity a little later on for all that you've got.

The Chair would like to make a statement and asks for everybody's attention. The Chair would like to spell out the ground rules under which we will be operating with respect to the Resolution of our nominee for the office of vice president of the United States. The Chair would like to remind the Delegates of the provision of Rule 16 pursuant to the adoption of the Report of the Committee on Rules by the Convention on Tuesday.

Rule 16(a) reads in part, quote, "If there is only one candidate for nomination for Vice President of the United States who has demonstrated the support required by Paragraph (b) of this rule, a motion to nominate for such office by acclamation shall be in order." Now, paragraph (b) of Rule 16 requires that each candidate for nomination for Vice President of the United States "shall demonstrate the support of a majority of the Delegates from each of five or more states, severally, prior to the presentation of the name of that candidate for nomination."

The Chair would like to state that at this time the Chair has been furnished with evidence that there is only one candidate for nomination for the office of vice president demonstrating the support required by Rule 16(b) of the Rules of the Convention.

The Chair is now pleased to call on a man who stirred this Convention last night with a ringing call to arms. Without objection, tonight he appears before us to nominate our candidate for the vice presidency. A dedicated Republican and our Party's tireless and dynamic leader in the United States Senate, our good friend Bob Dole.

THE HONORABLE BOB DOLE
UNITED STATES SENATOR
FROM THE STATE OF KANSAS
NOMINATING THE HONORABLE DAN QUAYLE
FOR VICE PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES

Thank you. Thank you. Mr. Chairman, four of my congressional colleagues and I are here for the purpose of nominating the next vice president of the United States.

We're here to nominate one of the bright young lights in the Republican Party. A man I am proud to say is my colleague. The junior senator from Indiana, Dan Quayle. (Applause and cheers.)

You know, senators get a lot of mail; party leaders, more than most. And almost every one of these letters asks for help with some problem.

About three years ago, I received a handwritten plea from a six-year-old girl who, after several days of long, long Senate sessions, had a very special problem. She wrote, and I quote, "I have my second-grade play tonight. Please make sure my daddy can come home and watch me." I knew Corinne Quayle was from a political family because she invited me to come along, too. Corinne and her brothers, Tucker and Benjamin, and their mother, Marilyn, share Dan Quayle with the people of Indiana and the United States Senate.

Dan Quayle is a dedicated public servant and a devoted family man. And whenever I needed him, whenever I needed him, Dan was there, ready and willing to make the tough choices, to cast the tough votes, to transform President Reagan's vision of America into the law of the land. Whether it was the budget or defense, tax reform or the INF Treaty, Dan Quayle was there, a forceful advocate and a staunch supporter of the Reagan revolution.

And now he is ready to carry that revolution forward. And, believe me, he is ready. And just let the Democrats try to use experience as a measuring stick in this campaign. Just let them try. Now, I don't mean to suggest their presidential candidate lacks experience. He's got plenty of experience, plenty of experience. Experience in raising taxes again and again, experience in vetoing the Pledge of Allegiance in public schools, experience in increasing spending year after year after year in Massachusetts.

And I just don't believe the American people want that kind of experience in the White House. (Applause.)

It sounds like a "Du-cockeyed" idea to me. (Applause.) Dan Quayle's got experience, too. He's already spent 12 years as a congressman and a senator, tackling the vital national and international issues that affect the lives of all Americans and the future of our country. That is 12 more years of national experience than Michael Dukakis — and he is running for president.

As I said at the start, Dan Quayle is a man I know and trust. I am honored to nominate him for vice president, Mr. Chairman.

And for the purpose of debate only, I yield the balance of my time to the outstanding, distinguished senior senator from Indiana, my good friend Senator Dick Lugar.

THE HONORABLE RICHARD LUGAR
UNITED STATES SENATOR
FROM THE STATE OF INDIANA
SECONDING THE NOMINATION OF
THE HONORABLE DAN QUAYLE
FOR VICE PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES

Senator Dole, Mr. Chairman, I come to second the nomination of Dan Quayle to be the next vice president of the United States of America. I do so as his Hoosier colleague in the United States Senate, where no two Senators from the same state have been closer in managing constituent services or in their voting records.

Indiana's political parties are among the best organized in the country. And yet in 1978, at the age of 29, Dan Quayle challenged the Democratic organization of the 4th Congressional District and a Democratic incumbent who had defeated Republicans with regularity for almost two decades. Dan Quayle's dynamic campaign style energized an army of new volunteers to politics, and he went to Congress with 55 percent of the vote. He won re-election decisively in 1978 and set his sights on a formidable 18-year liberal incumbent: former Democratic presidential contender Birch Bayh. Dan Quayle did not show a lead in the public or private polls until Election Day in 1980; but, at the age of 33, he came to the Senate with 54 percent of the votes.

In 1988, he set an all-time Indiana voting percentage record when he captured the allegiance of 61 percent at the top of the ticket. He is not only a winner, he is undefeated. He is a campaigner whose energy and enthusiasm have no bounds. He is not only an outspoken champion of Republican Party ideas and achievements, he is able to persuade people at the grass roots to work for him and to vote for him. No one should be surprised that Dan Quayle, seasoned by four successful campaigns for the House and Senate, and 5,770 votes cast on a myriad of issues in 12 years of heavily scrutinized public service, displays now even more youthful energy and campaigning charisma than ever before.

These qualities will combine to produce true greatness for service to George Bush and to his country. I yield now to my friend and colleague, the distinguished senator from Kansas, Nancy Kassebaum.

THE HONORABLE NANCY LANDON KASSEBAUM
UNITED STATES SENATOR
FROM THE STATE OF KANSAS
SECONDING THE NOMINATION OF
THE HONORABLE DAN QUAYLE
FOR VICE PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES

My fellow Delegates, I had the opportunity to get to know Dan Quayle very well over the past eight years. We have served together on the Senate Budget

Committee. Dan is a senator with integrity and determination. I can't think of anyone in Washington who has more energy and dedication for the issues than Dan Quayle. Moreover, Dan is someone you instinctively like because he's warm, friendly, enthusiastic and, most of all, because he cares about people. I am extremely pleased that the entire country will now have the chance to get to know Dan and Marilyn in the same way his Senate colleagues do.

Both in the Senate and at home, Dan Quayle demonstrates the values of family, community, compassion, and commitment which are the strengths of our nation. He is sincere; he works hard; and he brings a sense of excitement and good humor to any task at hand. Our Party's ticket is stronger for his presence.

I am delighted to second the nomination of a friend, a colleague, a leader, a family man, and the next vice president of the United States. (Applause and cheers.)

I now yield to the senator from Wyoming, Senator Al Simpson.

THE HONORABLE ALAN SIMPSON
UNITED STATES SENATOR
FROM THE STATE OF WYOMING
SECONDING THE NOMINATION OF
THE HONORABLE DAN QUAYLE
FOR VICE PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES

I see you! There are those Wyoming Delegates. There they are. The equality state. The first state in the Union to give women the right to vote in any government in the world. (Applause.) That's right.

Thank you, Nancy. This moment has a great meaning to me personally, and to our Party, and to our entire nation. I'm here to proudly second the nomination of Dan Quayle, Dan the senator, Dan the leader, Dan the man.

Dan Quayle sends a singular message to America: we are the Party of the future, and Dan Quayle is the future of our Party. I know him. Dan brings experience, and wisdom, and enthusiasm, and vim, vigor and vitality. And he's going to be sparks and voltage in this campaign. And he's going to be the booster that's going to launch us into the 21st century.

Dan Quayle will guide this Party toward millions of young people, people who have never participated in politics before, or elections, because they never felt they were included. He will lead these people to us on this exciting adventure in politics and government. Dan Quayle was the seed of a generation that challenged their own government, questioned their own future, touted their own right to be included. He did not turn his back on that process. He bowed his neck and hitched up his belt and waded right in. He did just what he always does: He gets that big grin on his face, and he cocks his head, and he takes the problem head-on, and he becomes part of the solution.

Dan Quayle is a symbol of his generation, an inspiration for all generations. And he's found out what we all find out in this game: either take part, or get taken apart. So here, again, is the real story of this Convention: Democrats promise, Republicans deliver. (Applause.)

And Michael Dukakis and Lloyd Bentsen talk-the-talk — and, boy, do they talk-the-talk, into the vapors. And, meanwhile, George Bush and Dan Quayle walk-the-walk. And I know what Dan Quayle will do for this Party. And I know what Dan will do for this president, George Bush. And I know what Dan Quayle will do for this nation. And I know, and soon you will know, because I've seen him in action, ladies and gentlemen, and he's raring to go, and let her rip out of shoot number four.

America, get ready for Dan Quayle, Dan the senator, Dan the leader, Dan the man. (Applause.)

It is now my pleasure to yield to a distinguished carrier of our banner through thick and thin, a man we shall always greatly admire, that great friend from New York, our great pal, Jack Kemp of New York.

THE HONORABLE JACK KEMP
MEMBER OF THE UNITED STATES CONGRESS
FROM THE STATE OF NEW YORK
SECONDING THE NOMINATION OF
THE HONORABLE DAN QUAYLE
FOR VICE PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES

Thank you very much. Thank you, Alan Simpson. It is my honor to second the nomination of the next vice president of the United States: Dan Quayle of Indiana.

Mr. Chairman, Dan Quayle lives and breathes freedom. It's in his blood. Dan's grandfather was one of the great heroes of American journalism, a champion of a vigorous and free, independent free press. Dan learned this love of freedom from his father. And my wife and I have seen Dan and Marilyn teaching this same sacred idea to their sons and their daughter the same way they were taught: by example.

Dan has dedicated himself in the Congress of the United States not just to economic freedom that brings prosperity to many, but to clearing the way for those whose obstacles in life are greater than most. Dan Quayle understands that to preserve freedom we must summon the will to defend freedom. And he has helped lead the fight to defend our families and our freedoms by helping to support the building of a Strategic Defense Initiative for the United States of America. Dan Quayle has led the work to provide our allies in Europe and particularly Israel with the help they need to build their own strategic defense against Soviet and Syrian missiles.

Dan Quayle understands that free self-government begins in the family where we first learn to govern ourselves as individuals, where we learn the power of faith

and love and sacrifice and responsibility. And Dan Quayle's record shows a respect and deep, abiding love for human life. Our Republican Party knows him. But let me assure you, anyone who is just getting to know Dan Quayle should understand that George Bush made not just an excellent choice, but George Bush made an outstanding choice of the man that's going to be his vice president in Danny Quayle. (Applause.)

Mr. Chairman, as I turn the platform over to you, let me say: It is a great honor to second the nomination of Senator Dan Quayle, a comrade in arms, a good friend and a colleague from the state of Indiana, as the next vice president of the United States of America.

God bless you. God bless Dan and his family. Thank you very much. (Applause and cheers.)

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — The Convention will come to order. Pursuant to Rule 16(a), a motion to nominate by acclamation is in order. Without objection, the Chair recognizes again our distinguished Republican Leader of the Senate, Senator Bob Dole, for an appropriate motion.

ROBERT DOLE. — Mr. Chairman, thank you very much. And thank all of my colleagues for their outstanding recognition of the fine young man Dan Quayle. And I now move that Dan Quayle from the State of Indiana be nominated by acclamation by this Republican National Convention as its candidate for the office of vice president of the United States.

(Whereupon ensued a sustained floor demonstration by Delegates, Alternates, and guests, with applause and cheers.)

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — The Convention will please come to order. May we have order, please. Delegates and Alternates, we have a very important schedule to meet tonight. I don't need to explain it to you. May we have order. Without objection, the previous question is ordered, and the question now occurs on the motion that Senator Quayle be nominated by acclamation.

All those in favor, signify by saying "aye."

(A chorus of ayes.)

Those opposed, "no."

(No response.)

The "ayes" obviously have it, and the motion is agreed to. I'm proud to declare Dan Quayle the nominee of the Republican Party for the office of vice president by acclamation. (Applause.)

The Chair now appoints the following distinguished Republicans as the escort committee to officially notify Dan Quayle that he has been nominated by this Con-

vention as its candidate for the vice presidency of the United States. And they are: Governor Robert Orr of Indiana, Representative Dan Coats of Indiana, Mary Moses Cochran of Indiana, Donald Cox of Indiana, Gordon Durnil of Indiana, Annie Eckridge of Indiana, Daniel Evans of Indiana, Cynthia Ferneau of Washington, D.C., Margaret Hill of Indiana, Ilze Koch of Indiana, Jim Loomis of Indiana, William Neale of Indiana, Marjorie O'Laughlin of Indiana, and Betty Rendel of Indiana.

THE DEPUTY PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Ladies and gentlemen, on behalf of all of the Delegates and guests to the 1988 Republican National Convention, it is once again my privilege to thank Manny Harmon and his musicians for the stirring music and entertainment he has provided during this Convention. The music of the Harmon band has become a tradition at our Conventions, and we look forward to many more.

PRESENTATION OF THE COLORS

THE DEPUTY PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Ladies and Gentlemen, please stand for the presentation of Colors. The Colors will be presented tonight by the Armed Forces Color Guard.

(Whereupon the Colors were presented by the Armed Forces Color Guard.)

PLEDGE OF ALLEGIANCE

THE DEPUTY PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — To lead us in the Pledge of Allegiance tonight, I am honored to introduce a man highly decorated for his military service and highly respected for his public service. Everett Alvarez, Jr., the first American aviator shot down over North Vietnam and a survivor of eight years as a prisoner of war, earned the Silver Star, two Legions of Merit, two Bronze Stars, the Distinguished Flying Cross, and two Purple Hearts. And this past year President Reagan awarded him the Medal of Freedom. Everett Alvarez has added to this proud record with a distinguished tenure as deputy administrator of the Veterans Administration. He has even seen his home town, Salinas, California, name a high school after him. Ladies and gentlemen, for the purpose of saying the Pledge of Allegiance, let us welcome, and the Chair is proud to honor and recognize, Everett Alvarez, Jr.

(Whereupon Everett Alvarez, Jr., led the Delegates, Alternates and guests in the Pledge of Allegiance.)

EVERETT ALVAREZ, JR. — Fellow Delegates and fellow Americans, at this time I'd like to ask all of you to join with me in a moment of silence for our country's fallen heroes, those gallant men and women who have sacrificed their lives over the centuries so that we could live today in peace and freedom.

(Whereupon Militay Taps were performed and a moment of silence was observed.)

THE NATIONAL ANTHEM

THE DEPUTY PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — To sing "The Star-Spangled Banner," ladies and gentlemen, please welcome back the Oak Ridge Boys.

(Whereupon the National Anthem was sung by the Oak Ridge Boys.)

THE DEPUTY PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — To deliver the invocation this evening this Convention is fortunate to have Dr. Robert Schuller, whose unique blend of theology and psychology have formulated a positive, inspiring faith he calls the theology of self-esteem.

As founding pastor of the 10,000-member Crystal Cathedral and the Hour of Power television ministry, Dr. Schuller has created new avenues to communicate faith and self-esteem to our society. And it is the mark of this man that, notwithstanding his best-selling books or the millions of people he has reached, his proudest accomplishment remains his 38 years of marriage to his wife, Arvella. My fellow Delegates, Dr. Robert Schuller.

INVOCATION
BY
THE REVEREND DOCTOR ROBERT SCHULLER
Crystal Cathedral
Garden Grove, California

Let us pray. Excitement, energy, enthusiasm, it's in the air, O Lord, because we've come to celebrate. We celebrate a process called democracy. The Party has done its work; the selection process is complete; the season of debate has passed; unity prevails; the candidate has been named.

The process has worked again.

And we celebrate a Party. Well over a century ago they gave to America their first president: Abraham Lincoln. And tonight this Party offers another, another lanky, unpretentious, honest and good man to be, hopefully, another Lincolnesque leader.

We celebrate tonight, O God, a process, a Party; we celebrate a person, a man who's been cool under fire. When the plane was hit, he kept control. A humble man who was able for eight years to live under the towering shadow of one of the great presidents of our country, and never took advantage of opportunities to attract attention to himself.

We celebrate a person with emotional health, such healthy self-esteem that he does not yield to boisterous and brash and flamboyant styles of behavior. He doesn't need to. We celebrate a person who is respected because he respects the great traditions and does not give them up to that which is trendy and untested and untried. But he respects you, O God.

And tonight, O God, we celebrate answered prayer, for we've been a praying people when we've been at our best. We've been praying. Someday may nuclear disarmament begin to be a reality. Someday is today. Someday may we have peace with freedom in our land and in our world. And that's a possibility today more than it's been for half a century.

Someday may we see poverty decline, and may people enjoy the pride of "earnership" even more than ownership. And someday is today. And we've been praying that someday any poor boy, white or black, might be able to dream of becoming president. Someday is today.

More than any of us know, George Bush has contributed to this peace, to this prosperity, and to these grand possibilities. So bless him, O God, as we stand on tiptoes and await his fantastic speech. Amen.

THE DEPUTY PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Please remain standing while the Colors are withdrawn.

(Whereupon the Colors were withdrawn.)

THE DEPUTY PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — As any of our House Republican colleagues will readily attest, Lynn Martin of Illinois is a congresswoman on the go. Since she was first elected to Congress in 1980, Lynn has rapidly ascended to a leadership role in the House to become vice chair of the Republican Conference. She is one of our most effective leaders of reducing the federal budget deficit, and her sharp wit and political savvy make her an extremely valuable Republican asset.

George Bush can attest to that since it was Congresswoman Martin who played the role of Geraldine Ferraro in the 1984 practice debate. It's been a great personal pleasure to work with her in the House, and it's a great pleasure for me now to introduce my friend, my colleague, the Honorable Lynn Martin from the great State of Illinois.

REMARKS BY THE HONORABLE LYNN MARTIN MEMBER OF THE UNITED STATES CONGRESS FROM THE STATE OF ILLINOIS

Fellow Republicans, hold on to your hats. Fellow citizens, don't leave your seats. You are about to meet the best surprise of the 1988 Convention: Dan Quayle, full partner to George Bush, and our next vice president of the United States.

We know that it will take a very special person to help George Bush carry Ronald Reagan's legacy of peace and prosperity into the 1990s, making it stronger in every region of our country. And Dan Quayle is the man for that job.

Let me tell you about my neighbor Dan Quayle and how proud I am to call him "neighbor." Because when I watched the Democratic Convention I thought, "Oh,

what a mistake you're making, Mr. Dukakis, to turn your back on the Middle West."

Thank you, George Bush, for doing the right thing.

Dan Quayle is one of our brightest young stars. Even better, from our point of view, he's a homespun American heartlander from Huntington, Indiana. He's a man who can speak for every family that tills the soil, exports our food, and works in our factories in Ohio, Michigan, Minnesota, Indiana, Illinois, Iowa, Wisconsin, and all points beyond. He shares our belief in the values of faith, family, and honest hard work, values that built America.

When you think of honesty, of reaching for the American dream, you don't think about legislators that are up for sale, you don't think about corrupted, big city machines; you think of a state like Dan Quayle's Indiana with its tradition of an open-spirited democracy. You think of the movie "Hoosiers," where we all cried because for one small town the dream did come true. That dream is alive on city streets from New York to Chicago; it's alive in ghettos and barrios from Miami to Los Angeles. And we are here to say that George Bush and Dan Quayle are going to fight to make that dream real for every American everywhere.

Dan Quayle's roots are deep and strong. He loves God; he loves freedom; he loves his family. And I don't mind telling you, as a mother and as a taxpayer, I like the idea that Dan Quayle doesn't have breakfast with $10,000-lobbyists. He has breakfast with Marilyn and the kids.

Let me tell you what else Dan Quayle is: he's a winner, and he's the future. Aren't you proud to know that Dan Quayle rendered America the great service of retiring one of George McGovern's favorite liberal soulmates, Birch Bayh? (Applause and cheers.)

And he did it as the youngest man ever to be elected senator from Indiana. Then he won re-election with the biggest recorded margin ever in Hoosier history. Dan Quayle just doesn't reflect youthful vigor; he transforms vigor to everyone he knows. He's not just energy; he's the energizer. He doesn't win elections because he looks good; he wins elections because he makes America look good. (Applause and cheers.)

And with that new energy and idealism, Dan brings uncommon experience and maturity far beyond 41 years. Did you know that Dan Quayle already has more experience in his 12 years in the House and the Senate on the Budget Committee, Armed Services Committee, Labor and Human Resources Committee, than John Fitzgerald Kennedy had when he ran for president of the United States?

Once again, it's the Republicans breaking stereotypes, and the Democrats are gnashing their teeth. And don't you find it just a little curious that the same people who celebrated John Kennedy's youth now are saying that Dan Quayle is too young?

They're the same people who told us Ronald Reagan was too old in 1980.

Ladies and gentlemen, we have the ticket. We have the team. We have the ideas. We have the people. And we are going to win in November. (Applause and cheers.)

Who is the man that's going to help George Bush win that victory? Dan Quayle! (Applause and cheers.)

Who is the man that's going to stand with George Bush when he says "no" to liberal Democratic programs and Democrat attempts to raise our taxes and ruin national defense? Dan Quayle!

FROM THE FLOOR (in chorus with speaker). — Dan Quayle!

Who is the man that's going to help George Bush keep American strong, free, and at peace? Dan Quayle!

FROM THE FLOOR (in chorus with speaker). — Dan Quayle!

Who is the man who's going to help George Bush make the last decade of this century the best decade of this century? Dan Quayle!

FROM THE FLOOR (in chorus with speaker). — Dan Quayle!

Ladies and gentlemen, I give you the man you are going to elect vice president of the United States — Dan Quayle!

(Sustained applause and cheers.)

ACCEPTANCE ADDRESS BY THE HONORABLE DAN QUAYLE VICE PRESIDENTIAL NOMINEE

Thank you. Thank you. Thank you very much. Boy, I can see we're going to have a lot of fun in this campaign! Thank you. Thank you very much. Thank you.

Mr. Chairman, Mr. Chairman, fellow Republicans, I accept your nomination for vice president of the United States of America. (Applause and cheers.)

Just think, 82 days from now, George Bush and I are going to win one for you, win one for America's future, and, yes, win one for the Gipper! (Applause and cheers.)

My friends, I'm standing here tonight because of a decision made by a great man and a great leader: George Bush. Two days ago he asked me if I would join

him as his running mate. I'm deeply grateful for George's confidence in me. And I am humbled by the task ahead.

I would like to add a very personal note. I am also standing here tonight because of the decision my wife, Marilyn, and I made nearly 16 years ago to be married. Marilyn and our children, Tucker, Benjamin, and Corinne, are my strength, my pride, my joy, my love. They are and always will be my total life.

Many this week have asked, "Who is Dan Quayle?" The people of Indiana know me. And now the nation will. Since 1980, I've been a United States senator from Indiana, and very proud of it. Before that, I was a member of the United States House of Representatives, and proud of it. And, as a young man, I served six years in the National Guard. And, like millions of Americans who have served in the Guard, I serve today, and I'm proud of that. (Applause and cheers.)

FROM THE FLOOR. — USA! USA! USA! USA! USA! USA!

In Indiana they call us "Hoosiers," and if you saw the movie "Hoosiers," you have a feeling of what life is like in the small towns of our state. My hometown of Huntington is a little bigger than the town in the movie, and the high school I graduated from, it was a little bigger than the one that fielded the basketball team in the film. Still, I identify with that movie "Hoosiers" because it reflects the values I grew up with in our small town.

We believe very strongly in hard work, in getting an education, in offering an opportunity to our families. Yes, we love basketball. We love underdogs. But, most important, we love our country. (Applause and cheers.)

FROM THE FLOOR. — USA! USA! USA! USA! USA! USA!

So tonight, I am one humble Hoosier whose efforts to devote part of his life to public service have led him here. I would have been quite happy spending my life in Huntington, in the newspaper business, watching my kids grow, seeing a community with plenty of opportunity to go around. But I looked around me in the mid-'70s and saw threats to the future of my family and to the values that could once be taken for granted in our country. Beyond my town there were communities torn by crime and drugs, and there were neighborhoods where the very word "opportunity" didn't exist because there were no jobs.

I decided to try to change these things, to make opportunity replace despair, and to make the future just as good as the past for the families of the many Huntingtons of our great land. That was 1976, when I was first elected to the House of Representatives. But with both Houses of Congress and the White House in the hands of liberal Democrats, it was a lot tougher than I ever imagined to turn my determination into reality. In those Jimmy Carter years, the people running things thought government was the answer, instead of part of the problem. They thought high taxes and big spending would solve anything. I think you know the rest. None of their policies worked, and the American people knew it. (Applause.)

In 1980 they voted for a bold new course for the country: a course that brought us more jobs for working Americans, more security for a peace-loving people, more respect from friends and foes around the globe, more opportunity for women and minorities, and a renewed belief that America is a land where you can make your dreams come true. (Applause.)

The Reagan-Bush revolution has already been written on the pages of history. Now George Bush and Dan Quayle are going to add several bold new chapters to the story of the greatest nation God ever put on this Earth. (Applause.)

FROM THE FLOOR. — USA! USA! USA! USA! USA! USA!

When I think, when I think of America under the leadership of George Bush, three words come to my mind: freedom, family, and future. Freedom, first, because without it nothing else is possible. When I was a boy my grandfather used to say to me, and I say it to you here tonight, that America is the greatest nation on Earth because America is free. (Applause and cheers.)

This is true today, and it will always be true.

Next, family. George Bush understands, you understand, I understand that the family has always been the very heart of civilization. We know the importance of the family to a child growing up. We know the help a family can be to a kid out of school, out of hope, out of luck. And we know the importance of family where one generation helps take care of another, young and old.

And then there is the future. That word symbolizes hope and opportunity. To make sure hope and opportunity are always there, we need a strong economy so there will be good jobs for all who seek them. We need an investment in our national defense that brings us long-term security in the world. We do not need the future the Democratic Party sees, the party of George McGovern, Jimmy Carter . . .

FROM THE FLOOR. — No!

Walter Mondale . . .

FROM THE FLOOR. — No!

Just wait, it gets better. Ted Kennedy . . .

FROM THE FLOOR. — No!

And, now, his buddy, Michael Dukakis.

FROM THE FLOOR. — No!

That future has America in retreat. That future has higher taxes and a guaranteed loss of job opportunities. And that future has more government intervention in the lives of all of us. The future under George Bush means peace and economic opportunity for all! (Applause and cheers.)

And I can tell you, you have George Bush's track record to go on. The tax cuts

the Republicans have brought America have resulted in 17 million new jobs being created. Let me tell you something: George Bush will not raise your taxes, period. (Applause and cheers.)

And let me tell you something else: Michael Dukakis will. (Boos.) He has a track record, too, and that is what it tells us: higher taxes.

As the new jobs opened up during our current economic expansion, not everyone had the necessary skills for them. Some had lost their jobs, and others could not find their first one. In 1983, the Job Training Partnership Act became law. I was the author of that legislation, and I'm proud of it. (Applause.) It established a nationwide training program that has a partnership of government and the private sector. Today, because of the Job Training Partnership Act, hundreds of thousands of graduates of these programs have jobs with a future.

One of them is Pam Snyder-LaRue of Roy, Utah. A single parent with four children, she was a high-school dropout and on welfare. She joined a JTPA program. First, she earned her high school equivalency credential. Then she earned an accounting certificate. Today, she is a staff accountant at a vocational center. She is off welfare and proud to be making it on her own. (Applause.)

She now has a future. We cannot have a secure economy at home if we do not have a peaceful and secure world. As a member of the Senate Armed Services Committee, I know well that it is rebuilding our defense that persuaded the Soviet Union to return to the negotiating table to get us a treaty that, for the first time, actually reduces nuclear arms. (Applause.)

Today, our relationship with the Soviet Union is the best it has been since the end of World War II. George Bush will keep it that way, and I will be right there with him.

Freedom is the most precious commodity our nation has. Let me say, again, all else rests on it. We have worked hard for more than 200 years to preserve freedom. In the Soviet Union, people are trying to get out. In the United States, people are trying to get in. Our freedom is the beacon that draws them.

A great American novelist, the late Thomas Wolfe, once wrote, "This is a fabulous country — the only fabulous country. The one where miracles not only happen, they happen all the time."

Miracles do happen all the time in America because we live in freedom, and because the energy and imagination of our people make their dreams come true every day.

I'm privileged to be the first person of my generation to be on a national ticket. I don't presume to talk for everyone of my generation, but I know that a great many will agree with me when I express my thanks to the generation of George Bush for bringing us to an era of peace and freedom and opportunity. (Applause.)

My generation has a profound debt to them. We will pay it by making sure that our children and the generations that follow will have the same freedom, the same family values, and a future bright with opportunity for all. Thank you very much. Good night. God bless you. Let's go on to victory! (Applause and cheers.)

(Whereupon ensued a sustained floor demonstration by Delegates, Alternates, and guests, with applause and cheers. The vice presidential nominee was joined on the podium by his wife, Marilyn, and children.)

THE DEPUTY PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Will the Convention please come to order. Over the course of his unprecedented four terms as governor of the state of Illinois, Jim Thompson has established himself as one of the pre-eminent and most effective chief executives of our land. He has demonstrated convincingly that Republican principles of leadership and innovation can have an extraordinary impact on a state. He has restrained the growth of state spending below the level of inflation, and he has reformed the state tax system to provide both relief and job creation.

As a former U.S. attorney, Jim Thompson has sent a message that Illinois won't tolerate high crime levels, and has built the prisons to back up his word. Governor Thompson's personal tenacity and insights have enabled him to bring business and labor together to solve critical problems facing his state.

Ladies and gentlemen, I take great pride in introducing the longest-serving governor in the history of the great state of Illinois, the Honorable Jim Thompson.

INTRODUCTION OF THE PRESIDENTIAL NOMINEE BY THE HONORABLE JAMES R. THOMPSON GOVERNOR OF THE STATE OF ILLINOIS

Thank you, Mr. Chairman. Thank you, Illinois. It's a proud moment for Illinois to introduce the next president of the United States.

Thank you. Thank you very much. Mr. Chairman, my fellow Republicans, my fellow Americans, the nomination of a candidate for the office of president of the United States is more than the tribal roar in a convention hall like this, more than the sum total of cold caucus days in the dead of winter on the prairie or in the mountains, more than the raucous shouts and endless images of primary trails across the nation.

The presidential nomination of a political party represents more than the singular and personal triumph of one leader's voice amidst the chorus of philosophy and alliances and loyalties. More than all this, the nomination of our presidential candidate defines the soul of our Party, and the character and the common sense of the campaign which we now bring to the nation. So that our fellow Americans, whose allegiance and approval we want, may know who we are, it is imperative that they know who George Bush — the man and the leader — is.

The American people understand the triumph of the Reagan-Bush years, when America regained her voice and place in the world, when an economy in shambles was rescued and revived, when American competitiveness was brought back. The American people understand that the world is a more peaceful place today because the Reagan-Bush team brought those who used to bristle behind their missiles to the bargaining table so that generations of children and grandchildren could live in peace. (Applause and cheers.)

The American people are grateful to Ronald Reagan and George Bush for this, and for much more. But that is not what this election is about. This election is about the future.

The George Bush that I know believes that as we strengthen our economy, we must not let the engines of that economy despoil our land and our air and our water. The George Bush that I know loves this land of ours, and a Bush administration will protect it. (Applause.)

The George Bush that I know believes that the future begins with the family. He has always been sustained and strengthened by his family. The George Bush that I know wants hope and opportunity for all the children of America: the chance to learn, and the opportunity to earn, to make their way in a world of equality.

But he knows that what government does is not a substitute for what good-hearted people can do with encouragement and self-help.

The other candidate for president believes that a new government bureaucracy can best tell us how to and where to care for our children. But George Bush believes that the American family and the American neighbor and the American church know best how to care for our children. (Applause.)

And the George Bush that I know believes that freedom from criminals is more important than freedom for criminals. (Applause.)

The George Bush that I know seeks peace, but George Bush knows that America cannot hide behind its own borders without the risk that the toxic waste of unchallenged tyranny may some day wash up on our shores if we shrink from defending freedom anywhere in the world. (Applause.)

Maybe you don't need to be shot from the skies at the age of 20 in the defense of your country, or run the spies and the spooks from Langley, to know that it's a dangerous world from decade to decade, but my guess is it sure helped. George Bush knows that we have to be brave and strong and daring, that we have to be careful out there.

My fellow Republicans, let's take a closer look at America's best hope for progress without risk, for change and for growth without destruction of the accomplishments we have gained, and the values that hold us together, all of us, as Americans.

(Whereupon a film was shown introducing Vice President George Bush through a historical perspective of his life and career, with commentary by Barbara Bush, President Ronald Reagan, and James Baker III. Highlights of the film included the nominee's military service; his business career in Texas; his service in the U.S. Congress, the United Nations, the Central Intelligence Agency, and the People's Republic of China; his extensive foreign policy experience; and his commitment to family values.)

OFF-STAGE ANNOUNCER. — Ladies and gentlemen, the Vice President of the United States.

(Whereupon ensued a sustained floor demonstration by the Delegates, Alternates, and guests, with applause and cheers.)

ACCEPTANCE ADDRESS BY THE PRESIDENTIAL NOMINEE THE HONORABLE GEORGE BUSH VICE PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES

Thank you. Thank you very, very much. Thank you. Thank you all. Thank you very, very much. Thank you so much. Thank you. Thank you. Thank you so very much. Thank you very, very much. Thank you all. Thank you, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you very, very much. Thank you. Thank you all very much. Thank you so much. Thank you. Thank you, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you very, very much. Thank you. Thank you all very much. Thank you. Thank you. Thank you, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you very, very much.

I have many friends to thank tonight. I thank the voters who supported me. I thank the gallant men who entered the contest for this presidency this year, and who have honored me with their support. And, for their kind and stirring words, I thank Governor Tom Kean of New Jersey, Senator Phil Gramm of Texas, President Gerald Ford, and my friend, and my friend, President Ronald Reagan. (Applause and cheers.)

I accept your nomination for president. (Applause.)

I mean to run hard, to fight hard, to stand on the issues, and I mean to win. (Applause.) There are a lot of great stories in politics about the underdog winning. And this is going to be one of them. (Applause.)

We're going to win with the help of Senator Dan Quayle of Indiana, a young leader who has become a forceful voice in preparing America's workers for the labor force of the future. What a superb job he did here tonight. Born in the middle of the century, in the middle of America, and holding the promise of the future, I'm proud to have Dan Quayle at my side. (Applause.)

Many of you have asked, "When will this campaign really begin?" Well, I've come to this hall to tell you, and to tell America: Tonight is the night.

For seven and a half years, I've helped the president conduct the most difficult job on Earth. Ronald Reagan asked for, and received, my candor. He never asked for, but he did receive, my loyalty. And those of you who saw the president's speech last week, and listened to the simple truth of his words, will understand my loyalty all these years.

Now . . . now you must see me for what I am: the Republican candidate for president of the United States. And now I turn to the American people to share my hopes and intentions, and why and where I wish to lead.

And so tonight is for big things. But I'll try to be fair to the other side. I'll try to hold my charisma in check. (Applause, cheers, and laughter.) I reject the temptation to engage in personal references. My approach this evening is, as Sergeant Joe Friday used to say, "Just the facts, ma'am." (Applause.)

And, after all, the facts are on our side.

I seek the presidency for a single purpose, a purpose that has motivated millions of Americans across the years and the ocean voyages. I seek the presidency to build a better America. It's that simple and that big.

I'm a man who sees life in terms of missions, missions defined and missions completed. And when I was a torpedo bomber pilot, they defined the mission for us. And before we took off we all understood that, no matter what, you try to reach the target. And there have been other missions for me, Congress, and China, the CIA.

But I am here tonight, and I am your candidate, because the most important work of my life is to complete the mission that we started in 1980. (Applause and cheers.) And how do we complete it? We build on it. The stakes are high this year, and the choice is crucial, for the differences between the two candidates are as deep and wide as they have ever been in our long history. Not only two very different men, but two very different ideas of the future will be voted on this Election Day.

And what it always comes down to is this: My opponent's view of the world sees a long, slow decline for our country, an inevitable fall mandated by impersonal historical forces.

But America is not in decline. America is a rising nation.

FROM THE FLOOR. — George Bush! George Bush! George Bush! George Bush! George Bush! (Applause and cheers.)

He sees America as another pleasant country on the U.N. roll call, somewhere between Albania and Zimbabwe. And I see America as the leader, a unique nation with a special role in the world. And this has been called "The American Century" because in it we were the dominant force for good in the world. We saved Europe, cured polio, went to the moon, and lit the world with our culture. And now we're on the verge of a new century, and what country's name will it bear? I say it will be another American Century. (Applause and cheers.)

Our work is not done. Our force is not spent. There are those who say there isn't much of a difference this year. But, America, don't let them fool you. Two parties this year ask for your support. Both will speak of growth and peace. But only one has proved it can deliver. Two parties this year ask for your trust, but only one has earned it. (Applause.)

Eight years ago I stood here with Ronald Reagan, and we promised, together, to break with the past and return America to her greatness. Eight years later look at what the American people have produced: the highest level of economic growth in our entire history, and the lowest level of world tensions in more than 50 years. (Applause.)

You know, some say this isn't an election about ideology, but it's an election about competence. Well, it's nice of them to want to play on our field. (Applause and laughter.) But this election isn't only about competence, for competence is a narrow ideal. Competence makes the trains run on time but doesn't know where they're going. (Applause and cheers.) Competence is the creed of the technocrat who makes sure the gears mesh but doesn't for a second understand the magic of the machine. (Applause.)

The truth is, this election is about the beliefs we share, the values that we honor, and the principles that we hold dear. (Applause and cheers.) But since someone brought up competence, consider the size of our triumph: a record number of Americans at work, a record-high percentage of our people with jobs, a record-high rate of new businesses, a record-high rate of real personal income.

These are the facts. (Applause.)

And one way you know our opponents know the facts is that to attack our record they have to misrepresent it. They call it a "Swiss-cheese economy." Well, that's the way it may look to the three blind mice. (Applause, cheers and laughter.)

But when they were in charge it was all holes and no cheese. (Applause.)

You know the litany. Inflation was 13 percent when we came in. We got it down to 4 percent. Interest rates were more than 21. We cut them in half. Unemployment was up and climbing; and now it's the lowest in 14 years. (Applause and cheers.)

My friends, eight years ago this economy was flat on its back — intensive care. And we came in and gave it emergency treatment, got the temperature down by lowering regulation, and got the blood pressure down when we lowered taxes. And pretty soon the patient was up, back on his feet, and stronger than ever. (Applause.)

And now who do we hear knocking on the door but the same doctors who made him sick. And they're telling us to put them in charge of the case again. My

friends, they're lucky we don't hit them with a malpractice suit! (Applause and cheers.)

FROM THE FLOOR. — George Bush! George Bush! George Bush!

We've created 17 million new jobs in the past five years — more than twice as many as Europe and Japan combined. And they're good jobs. The majority of them created in the past six years paid an average — average! — of more than $22,000 a year. And someone better take a message to Michael. (Applause and cheers.) Tell him that we have been creating good jobs at good wages. The fact is: They talk, and we deliver. (Applause.)

FROM THE FLOOR. — George Bush! George Bush! (Applause and cheers.)

They promise, they promise, and we perform. And there are millions of young Americans in their twenties who barely remember, who barely remember the days of gas lines and unemployment lines. And now they're marrying and starting careers. And to those young people I say, "You have the opportunity you deserve. And I'm not going to let them take it away from you." (Applause.)

FROM THE FLOOR. — George Bush! George Bush! George Bush! George Bush! George Bush! (Applause and cheers.)

The leaders, the leaders of this expansion have been the women of America who helped create the new jobs, and filled two out of every three of them. And to the women of America I say, "You know better than anyone that equality begins with economic empowerment. You're gaining economic power. And I'm not going to let them take it away from you." (Applause.)

There are millions of Americans who were brutalized by inflation. We arrested it. And we're not going to let it out on furlough. (Applause.) We're going to keep that Social Security trust fund sound and out of reach of the big spenders. To America's elderly I say, "Once again you have the security that is your right. And I'm not going to let them take it away from you." (Applause.)

I know the liberal Democrats are worried about the economy. They're worried it's going to remain strong. And they're right. It is. With the right leadership, it will remain strong. (Applause.)

But let's be frank. Things aren't perfect in this country. There are people who haven't tasted the fruits of the expansion. I've talked to farmers about the bills they can't pay. And I've been to the factories that feel the strain of change. And I've seen the urban children who play amidst the shattered glass and the shattered lives. And there are the homeless. And, you know, it doesn't do any good to debate endlessly which policy mistake of the '70s is responsible. They're there. And we have to help them.

But what we must remember if we're to be responsible, and compassionate, is that economic growth is the key to our endeavors. I want growth that stays, that

broadens, that touches, finally, all Americans, from the hollows of Kentucky to the sunlit streets of Denver, from the suburbs of Chicago to the broad avenues of New York, and from the oil fields of Oklahoma to the farms of the Great Plains.

And can we do it? Of course we can. We know how. We've done it. (Applause and cheers.)

If we continue to grow at our current rate, we will be able to produce 30 million jobs in the next eight years. And we will do it — by maintaining our commitment to free and fair trade, by keeping government spending down, and by keeping taxes down. (Applause.)

Our economic life is not the only test of our success. One issue overwhelms all the others, and that's the issue of peace. And look at the world on this bright August night. The spirit of democracy is sweeping the Pacific Rim. China feels the winds of change. New democracies assert themselves in South America. And one by one the unfree places fall, not to the force of arms but to the force of an idea: Freedom works. (Applause.)

And we have a new relationship with the Soviet Union. The INF Treaty, the beginning of the Soviet withdrawal from Afghanistan, the beginning of the end of the Soviet proxy war in Angola, and with it the independence of Namibia. Iran and Iraq move toward peace.

It's a watershed. It is no accident. It happened when we acted on the ancient knowledge that strength and clarity lead to peace, weakness and ambivalence lead to war. (Applause.) You see, weakness tempts aggressors. Strength stops them. I will not allow this country to be made weak again. Never. (Applause.)

The tremors in the Soviet world continue. The hard earth there has not yet settled. Perhaps what is happening will change our world forever. And perhaps not. A prudent skepticism is in order. And so is hope. But, either way, we're in an unprecedented position to change the nature of our relationship. Not by pre-emptive concession, but by keeping our strength. Not by yielding up defense systems with nothing won in return, but by hard cool engagement in the tug and pull of diplomacy. (Applause.)

My life has been lived in the shadow of war. I almost lost my life in one. And I hate war, love peace. We have peace. And I am not going to let anyone take it away from us. (Applause.)

Our economy is strong, but not invulnerable; and the peace is broad, but can be broken. And now we must decide. We will surely have change this year, but will it be change that moves us forward? Or change that risks retreat?

In 1940, when I was barely more than a boy, Franklin Roosevelt said we shouldn't change horses in midstream. My friends, these days the world moves even more quickly. And now, after two great terms, a switch will be made. But

when you have to change horses in midstream, doesn't it make sense to switch to one who's going the same way? (Applause.)

An election that is about ideas and values is also about philosophy. And I have one. At the bright center is the individual. And radiating out from him or her is the family, the essential unit of closeness and of love. For it's the family that communicates to our children — to the 21st century — our culture, our religious faith, our traditions and history.

From the individual to the family to the community, and then on out to the town, the church and the school, and, still echoing out, to the county, the state, and the nation — each doing only what it does well, and no more. And I believe that power must always be kept close to the individual, close to the hands that raise the family and run the home. (Applause.)

I am guided by certain traditions. One is that there is a God, and He is good, and His love, while free, has a self-imposed cost: We must be good to one another.

I believe in another tradition that is, by now, embedded in the national soul. It's that learning is good in and of itself. You know, the mothers of the Jewish ghettos of the East would pour honey on a book so the children would know that learning is sweet. And the parents who settled hungry Kansas would take their children in from the fields when a teacher came. That is our history.

And there is another tradition. And that's the idea of community. A beautiful word with a big meaning. Though liberal Democrats have an odd view of it. They see "community" as a limited cluster of interest groups, locked in odd conformity. And in this view, the country waits passive while Washington sets the rules. But that's not what "community" means. Not to me. For we are a nation of communities, of thousands and tens of thousands of ethnic, religious, social, business, labor union, neighborhood, regional, and other organizations, all of them varied, voluntary, and unique. This is America: The Knights of Columbus, the Grange, Hadassah, the Disabled American Veterans, the Order of Ahepa, the Business and Professional Women of America, the union hall, the bible study group, LULAC, Holy Name — a brilliant diversity spread like stars, like a thousand points of light in a broad and peaceful sky.

Does government have a place? Yes. Government is part of the nation of communities — not the whole, just a part. And I don't hate government. A government that remembers that the people are its master is a good and needed thing.

And I respect old-fashioned common sense. (Applause.) And I have no great love for the imaginings of the social planners. You see, I like what's been tested and found to be true. For instance, should public school teachers be required to lead our children in the Pledge of Allegiance? My opponent says "No." And I say, "Yes." (Applause.)

Should society be allowed to impose the death penalty on those who commit crimes of extraordinary cruelty and violence? My opponent says, "No." But I say, "Yes." (Applause.)

And should our children have the right to say a voluntary prayer, or even observe a moment of silence in the schools? My opponent says, "No." But I say, "Yes." (Applause.)

And should free men and women have a right to own a gun to protect their home? My opponent says, "No." But I say, "Yes." (Applause.)

And is it right to believe in the sanctity of life and protect the lives of innocent children? My opponent says, "No." But I say, "Yes." (Applause.)

You see, we must change. We've got to change from abortion to adoption. Let me tell you this. (Applause.) Barbara and I have an adopted granddaughter. The day of her christening, we wept with joy. I thank God that her parents chose life. (Applause.)

I'm the one who believes it is a scandal to give a weekend furlough to a hardened first-degree killer who hasn't even served enough time to be eligible for parole. (Applause.)

FROM THE FLOOR. — George Bush! George Bush! George Bush!

I'm the one who says a drug dealer who is responsible for the death of a policeman should be subject to capital punishment. (Applause.)

And I'm the one who will not raise taxes.

FROM THE FLOOR. — George Bush! George Bush! (Applause and cheers.)

My opponent now says that he'll raise them as a last resort, or a third resort. But when a politician talks like that, you know that's one resort he'll be checking into. (Applause.)

My opponent won't rule out raising taxes. But I will. And the Congress will push me to raise taxes, and I'll say, "no," and they'll push, and I'll say, "no"; and they'll push again, and I'll say to them, "Read my lips. No new taxes." (Applause.)

Let me tell you more, let me just tell you more about the mission. On jobs, my mission is 30 in eight, 30 million jobs in the next eight years. Every one of our children deserves a first-rate school. The liberal Democrats want power in the hands of the federal government. And I want power in the hands of the parents. (Applause.)

And I will encourage merit schools. I will give more kids a Head Start. And I'll make it easier to save for college. I want a drug-free America — and this will not be easy to achieve. (Applause.)

But I want to enlist the help of some people who are rarely included. Tonight I challenge the young people of our country to shut down the drug dealers around the world. Unite with us. Work with us. (Applause.)

"Zero tolerance" isn't just a policy; it's an attitude. Tell them what you think of people who underwrite the dealers who put poison in our society. And while you're doing that, my administration will be telling the dealers, "Whatever we have to do, we'll do; but your day is over. You are history." (Applause.)

I'm going to do whatever it takes to make sure the disabled are included in the mainstream. For too long they've been left out. But they're not going to be left out anymore. (Applause.)

And I am going to stop ocean dumping. Our beaches should not be garbage dumps, and our harbors should not be cesspools. (Applause.) And I am going to have the FBI trace the medical wastes, and we are going to punish the people who dump those infected needles into our oceans, lakes, and rivers. (Applause.)

And we must clean the air. We must reduce the harm done by acid rain. And I'll put incentives back into the domestic energy industry, for I know from personal experience there is no security for the United States in further dependence on foreign oil. (Applause.)

In foreign affairs, I'll continue our policy of peace through strength. I'll move toward further cuts in the strategic and conventional arsenals of both the United States and the Soviet Union, and the Eastern Bloc and NATO. I'll modernize and preserve our technological edge, and that includes strategic defense. (Applause.)

And a priority: ban chemical and biological weapons from the face of the Earth. That will be a priority with me. (Applause and cheers.)

And I intend to speak for freedom, stand for freedom, and be a patient friend to anyone, East or West, who will fight for freedom. It seems to me the presidency provides an incomparable opportunity for "gentle persuasion." And I hope to stand for a new harmony, a greater tolerance. We've come far, but I think we need a new harmony among the races in our country. And we're on a journey into a new century, and we've got to leave that tired old baggage of bigotry behind. (Applause.)

Some people who are enjoying our prosperity have forgotten what it's for. But they diminish our triumph when they act as if wealth is an end in itself. There are those who have dropped their standards along the way, as if ethics were too heavy and slowed their rise to the top. There's graft in city hall, and there's greed on Wall Street, and there's influence peddling in Washington, and the small corruptions of everyday ambition.

But, you see, I believe public service is honorable. And every time I hear that someone has breached the public trust, it breaks my heart.

And I wonder sometimes if we've forgotten who we are. That we're the people who sundered a nation rather than allow a sin called slavery, and we're the people who rose from the ghettos and the deserts. And we weren't saints, but we lived by standards. We celebrated the individual, but we weren't self-centered. We were practical, but we didn't live only for material things. We believed in getting ahead, but blind ambition wasn't our way.

The fact is: Prosperity has a purpose. It's to allow us to pursue "the better angels," to give us time to think and grow. Prosperity with a purpose means taking your idealism and making it concrete by certain acts of goodness. It means helping a child from an unhappy home learn how to read. And I thank my wife, Barbara, for all her work in helping people to read, and all her work for literacy in this country. (Applause.)

It means teaching troubled children through your presence that there is such a thing as reliable love. Some would say it's soft and insufficiently tough to care about these things. But where is it written that we must act as if we do not care, as if we're not moved?

Well, I am moved. I want a kinder and gentler nation.

Two men this year ask for your support. And you must know us.

As for me, I've held high office and done the work of democracy day-by-day. Yes, my parents were prosperous, and their children sure were lucky. But there were lessons we had to learn about life. John Kennedy discovered poverty when he campaigned in West Virginia; there were children who had no milk. And young Teddy Roosevelt met the new America when he roamed the immigrant streets of New York. And I learned a few things about life in a place called Texas. (Applause.)

When I was working on this part of the speech, Barbara came in and asked what I was doing. And I looked up and I said, "I'm working hard." And she said, "Oh, dear, don't worry. Relax, sit back, take off your shoes and put up your silver foot." (Applause and laughter.)

We moved to west Texas 40 years ago, 40 years ago this year. The war was over, and we wanted to get out and make it on our own. Those were exciting days. We lived in a little shotgun house, one room for the three of us. Worked in the oil business, and then started my own.

And, in time, we had six children, moved from the shotgun to a duplex apartment, to a house, and lived the dream. High school football on Friday nights, Little League, neighborhood barbecue.

People don't see their own experience as symbolic of an era — but, of course, we were. So was everyone else who was taking a chance and pushing into unknown territory with kids and a dog and a car.

But the big thing I learned is the satisfaction of creating jobs, which meant creating opportunity, which meant happy families, who in turn could do more to help others and enhance their own lives. I learned that the good done by a single good job can be felt in ways you can't imagine.

It's been said that I'm not the most compelling speaker. And there are actually those who claim that I don't always communicate in the clearest, most concise way. But I dare them to keep it up! Go ahead, make my 24-hour time period. (Applause, cheers and laughter.)

FROM THE FLOOR. — George Bush! George Bush! (Applause.)

I may not be the most eloquent, but I learned early on that eloquence won't draw oil from the ground. And I may sometimes be a little awkward, but there's nothing self-conscious in my love of country. And I'm a quiet man, but . . . I'm a quiet man, but I hear the quiet people others don't. The ones who raise the family, pay the taxes, meet the mortgage. I hear them, and I am moved. And their concerns are mine.

A president must be many things. He must be a shrewd protector of America's interests; and he must be an idealist who leads those who move for a freer and more democratic planet.

And he must see to it that government intrudes as little as possible in the lives of the people, and yet, remember that it is right and proper that a nation's leader take an interest in the nation's character.

And he must be able to define, and lead, a mission.

For seven and a half years, I have worked with a great president, and I have seen what crosses that big desk. I have seen the unexpected crisis that arrives in a cable in a young aide's hand. And I have seen the problems that simmer on for decades and suddenly demand resolution. I have seen modest decisions made with anguish and crucial decisions made with dispatch.

And so I know that what it all comes down to, this election — what it all comes down to, after all the shouting and the cheers, is the man at the desk. And who should sit at that desk?

My friends, I am that man.

FROM THE FLOOR. — George Bush! George Bush! (Applause and cheers.)

I say it without boast or bravado. I've fought for my country; I've served; I've built. And I'll go from the hills to the hollows, from the cities to the suburbs to the loneliest town on the quietest street, to take our message of hope and growth for every American to every American.

I will keep America moving forward, always forward, for a better America, for an endless, enduring dream, and a thousand points of light. This is my mission.

And I will complete it. (Applause and cheers.)

Thank you. You know, it is customary to end an address with a pledge or a saying that holds a special meaning. And I've chosen one that we all know by heart, one that we all learned in school, and I ask everyone in this great hall to stand and join me in this. We all know it.

(Whereupon the presidential nominee led the Delegates, Alternates, and guests in the Pledge of Allegiance.)

(Applause and cheers.)

Thank you. And God bless you. (Applause and cheers.)

(Whereupon ensued a sustained floor demonstration by the Delegates, Alternates, and guests, with applause, cheers, and the release of red, white, and blue balloons. The presidential nominee was joined on the podium by Barbara Bush; the Bush family; vice presidential nominee Dan Quayle and his family; former presidential candidates Pierre du Pont, Pat Robertson, Jack Kemp, and Bob Dole (with Elizabeth Dole); the Permanent Chairman and Deputy Permanent Chairman of the Convention; and the Chairman of the Republican National Committee.)

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Fellow Republican Delegates, let me have order. Fellow Delegates, could we have order. We've got a little bit more in store for you, a little bit more.

Fellow Republican Delegates, it's a special delight for the Chair to present to you at this time a most familiar face to all of us, an outstanding actress and singer, and the premiere performer in American musicals, Shirley Jones, to sing "America."

(Whereupon Shirley Jones sang "America.")

(Applause and cheers.)

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Ladies and gentlemen, one of the great resources we have in America is the richness and diversity of the cultures, religions, and national origins of our citizens. That is why it is so fitting today to have with us Archbishop Iakovos, the Primate of the Greek Orthodox Church of North and South America. Archbishop Iakovos holds dozens of honorary degrees from institutions spread all across our country. He serves on a number of boards of educational institutions, and is a recipient of the Presidential Medal of Freedom. His contributions to religious freedom and educational opportunities throughout the world are widely known. He was the first Greek Orthodox Archbishop to visit the Pope in 350 years. He was in the forefront of the American civil rights movement and marched with Dr. Martin Luther King in Selma, Alabama, in 1965. It's a great honor for us, for all of us, to have the benefit of his wisdom, his words, and his company. Fellow Delegates, and honored guests, His Eminence, Archbishop Iakovos.

BENEDICTION
BY
HIS EMINENCE ARCHBISHOP IAKOVOS
Primate of the Greek Orthodox Archdiocese of North and South America

Blessed be the Kingdom of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Spirit. Amen. Let us pray.

In deep humility we lift up our souls and hearts to You, all masterful and loving Father, and thank You for inspiring the Founding Fathers of our nation to sign a covenant with You committing our people to democracy, liberty, and justice for all.

We thank You for this Convention, one of our most cherished institutions, where Delegates of the Republican Party exercised for one more time in the long history of our institution of democracy the privilege to select and nominate individuals capable of carrying and redefining our national legacy.

And now, as we prepare ourselves for the November election, give us the wisdom and good judgment to make the best possible use of our privilege to vote, and thus participate in charting the course for the future, for the eyes of the world are turned to us in anticipation of an illumed leadership which will enhance the image of democracy that we were able so far to maintain and project as the sole hope of the peoples and nations suppressed.

In these critical times of uncertainty and fear that trouble our hearts and blur our vision, we implore You, O Savior and Redeemer of the World, to enable us to meet the challanges and fail not You nor those who have placed their trust in us.

Give us the moral and spiritual strength we need in these agonizing times so that we may free our young people from the nightmare of abuse, drugs, AIDS, and nuclear war. For this is the ultimate anticipation of all, that we, in these United States, initiate such energies that we may bring solace and comfort to millions and billions of people thirsting for love, human dignity, freedom, justice, and peace.

This is our last petition, O Lord, which we offer to You hoping that You will respond lovingly to it because it is the petition of all of us. To You we ascribe glory and liberation and honor, forever and ever. Amen.

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — Mr. Vice President and Mrs. Bush, do you recall how we concluded our Convention in 1984? Many of you were there. I suggest that Shirley Jones, you come forward, the Oak Ridge Boys. Let's all join hands out there, and, Manny, if you'll give us a chord or an intro in "God Bless America," we'll do it all over again.

(Whereupon the Permanent Chairman of the Convention, Shirley Jones, and the Oak Ridge Boys led the Delegates, Alternates, and assembled guests in singing "God Bless America.")

(Applause and cheers.)

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — We do have to officially adjourn this Convention. The Chair now recognizes, the Chair now recognizes the Delegate from California, Gaddi Vasquez, for the purpose of offering a Motion to Adjourn.

GADDI H. VASQUEZ. — Mr. Chairman, on this memorable evening, as proud Delegate from the great State of California, I move that the 34th Republican National Convention, having completed its business, now stand adjourned, sine die.

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — The question is on the motion of the Delegate from California. Those in favor, say "aye."

(A chorus of ayes.)

Those opposed, "no."

(No response.)

THE PERMANENT CHAIRMAN OF THE CONVENTION. — The ayes have it, and the motion is agreed to; having completed our business, I declare the 34th National Convention of the Republican Party is now adjourned, sine die. (Applause and cheers.)

(Whereupon, at 11:00 p.m., the 34th National Convention of the Republican Party was adjourned sine die.)

CONVENTION ARRANGEMENTS

In compliance with the Rules adopted by the 1984 Republican National Convention, the members of the Site Selection Committee were elected from among members of the Republican National Committee by the four regions, two from each region. The then-Chairman of the Republican National Committee, Frank J. Fahrenkopf, Jr., served as Chairman of the Site Selection Committee. This committee was responsible for investigating potential sites for the 1988 National Convention and for recommending a site to the Republican National Committee for selection.

In January 1986, the Republican National Committee announced that bids were being accepted from cities desiring to host the 1988 Republican National Convention. The deadline for bids was June 6, 1986. All cities submitting a bid were given a detailed list of specifications for convention facilities and services and a set of informational requirements for use in preparing their submissions to the site selection committee.

New Orleans was chosen as the site of the 1988 Republican National Convention on January 20, 1987. The city met the specifications and ensured unrestricted access to the main convention area six weeks prior to the convention. In addition to the technical considerations, New Orleans exhibited tremendous enthusiasm for hosting the national convention.

SITE SELECTION COMMITTEE

Frank J. Fahrenkopf, Jr.
Chairman, Republican National Committee and Site Selection Committee

John Brenden
Chairman, Montana Republican State Central Committee

Elinor J. Clapp
National Committeewoman, Rhode Island

Frank DiMondi
Chairman, Delaware Republican State Committee

Carl L. Gillis
National Committeeman, Georgia

Marynell D. Reece
National Committeewoman, Kansas

Eileen C. Schouweiler
National Committeewoman, Nevada

Hillard Selck, Jr.
Chairman, Missouri Republican State Committee

Ebbie Spivey
Chairman, Mississippi Republican Party

REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE

COMMITTEE ON CALL

(Authorized under Rule No. 28 (a) (3) of the Rules adopted by the 1984 Republican National Convention)

Chairman: L. O. (Lew) Ward, Oklahoma

Alabama, Emory M. Folmar
Alaska, James Crawford
Arizona, Jack Londen
Arkansas, Jerri D. Pruden
Arkansas, Ed Bethune
California, Clair Burgener
California, Robert Naylor
Colorado, Bruce Benson
Connecticut, Robert S. Poliner
Delaware, W. Laird Stabler, Jr.
Florida, Paula F. Hawkins
Florida, Jeanie Austin
Georgia, John Stuckey
Guam, Julie Ann S. Blaz
Hawaii, D. G. "Andy" Anderson
Idaho, Richard Bauer
Illinois, Penny Pullen
Indiana, Donald B. Cox
Iowa, Michael Mahaffey
Kansas, John Ranson
Kansas, Fred J. Logan, Jr.
Kentucky, Robert E. Gable
Maine, Doris M. Russell
Maine, Karen D. Stram
Maryland, Daniel E. Fleming
Massachusetts, Ray Shamie
Michigan, Ronna Romney
Minnesota, Frances P. Graves, Jr.
Minnesota, Tony P. Trimble
Missouri, Jay G. Henges

Montana, Jean G. Birch
Nebraska, Norm Riffel
Nevada, Sally Vitkus McKinney
New Hampshire, Elsie Vartanian
New Jersey, Frank B. Holman
New Mexico, Christine A. Donisthorpe
New York, Richard M. Rosenbaum
North Carolina, John A. Wilkinson
North Carolina, R. Jack Hawke
North Dakota, Layton Freborg
Ohio, James A. Rhodes
Oklahoma, L. O. Ward
Oregon, Dorotha Moore
Oregon, Thomas "T.J." Bailey
Pennsylvania, Andrew L. Lewis, Jr.
Puerto Rico, Nitza Navarro
Rhode Island, J. Michael Levesque
South Carolina, Van D. Hipp
South Dakota, Joel Rosenthal
Tennessee, James M. Henry
Utah, H. Craig Moody
Vermont, Stewart Smith
Virginia, Flo Traywick
Virgin Islands, Charlotte L. Poole Davis
Washington, Bernece Bippes
West Virginia, Arch A. Moore, Jr.
Wisconsin, Helen Bie
Wyoming, Mark Hughes

COMMITTEE ON CONTESTS

Chairman: John C. McDonald, Iowa
Co-Counsel: James Mitchell, Harris Weinstein
Executive Director: Molly Gaylord
Staff Assistant: Clark Bensen

Alabama, Perry Hooper
Indiana, Donald Cox
Maine, Doris Russell
Massachusetts, Daniel Needham
Mississippi, Evelyn McPhail
New Mexico, Robert Davidson
Utah, Zenda Hull
Wisconsin, Helen Bie

COMMITTEE ON RULES

Chairman: E. Spencer Abraham, Michigan
Vice Chairman: Nelda L. Barton, Kentucky
Reporter: Daniel Needham, Massachusetts
General Counsel: Roger Allan Moore

Alabama, Perry O. Hooper
Alaska, Marylin Paine
Arizona, Kit Mehrtens
Arkansas, Lynn Lowe
California, Esther Greene
Colorado, Jim Nicholson
Connecticut, Mary Boatwright
District of Columbia, Lois L. De Vecchio
Florida, Bill Taylor
Georgia, Marguerite Williams
Guam, Philip J. Flores
Hawaii, Howard Chong, Jr.
Idaho, Janet Miller
Illinois, Harold Smith
Indiana, Gordon Durnil
Iowa, John McDonald
Kansas, Marynell Reece
Kentucky, Nelda Barton
Louisiana, Bryan Wagner
Maine, Charles Cragin
Maryland, Dick Taylor
Massachusetts, Daniel Needham
Michigan, E. Spencer Abraham
Minnesota, Evie Teegen
Mississippi, Haley Barbour
Missouri, Roberta Capps
Montana, Jack Galt
Nebraska, Duane Acklie
Nevada, Eileen Schouweiler
New Hampshire, Gerald Carmen
New Jersey, Bernard Shanley
New Mexico, Bob Davidson
New York, Anthony Colavita
North Carolina, Mary Alice Warren
North Dakota, Betty Lou Pyle
Ohio, Robert Bennett
Oklahoma, Grace Boulton

Oregon, Peter C. Murphy
Pennsylvania, Elsie Hillman
Puerto Rico, Luis Ferré
Rhode Island, Fred Lippitt
South Carolina, John Courson
South Dakota, Dan Parish
Tennessee, Maida Pearson
Texas, Ernest Angelo, Jr.
Utah, Wilbern McDougal
Vermont, Madeline Harwood
Virginia, Bill Stanhagen
Virgin Islands, Holland Redfield
Washington, Ed Hammond
West Virginia, Priscilla Humphreys
Wisconsin, Michael Grebe
Wyoming, Fred Schroeder

COMMITTEE ON ARRANGEMENTS

Executive Committee

Frank J. Fahrenkopf Jr., *Chairman*
Margie Hill of Indiana, *Vice Chairman*
Jennifer Dunn of Washington, *Secretary*
Ann Heuer of the District of Columbia, *Assistant Secretary*
*Frank DiMondi of Delaware, *Treasurer*
Dick Taylor of Maryland, *Assistant Treasurer*
Bill Harris, *Assistant Treasurer*
Roger Allan Moore, *General Counsel*
David F. Norcross, *Special Counsel to the Convention*

** Frank DiMondi provided two years of outstanding service to the Committee on Arrangements. He passed away July 15, 1988.*

MEMBERSHIP BY SUBCOMMITTEES

Subcommittee on Housing

Evie Teegen, Minnesota, *Chairman*
Dortch Oldham, Tennessee, *Vice Chairman*
Helen Bie, Wisconsin
Gwen Boeke, Iowa
Fran Chiles, Texas
Charlotte L. Poole Davis, Virgin Islands

Gordon Durnil, Indiana
Carl Gillis, Georgia
Polly Logan, Massachusetts
Evelyn McPhail, Mississippi
Marjorie Rainwater, Wyoming
Priscilla Rakestraw, Delaware
Kay Riddle, Colorado
Sheila Roberge, New Hampshire
Eileen Schouweiler, Nevada
Hillard Selck, Missouri
Jean Sullivan, Alabama
Eldon Ulmer, Alaska

Subcommittee on News Media

Esther Greene, California, *Chairman*
Peter Murphy, Oregon, *Vice Chairman*
Jim Bunning, Kentucky
Barbara Campbell, Montana
Helen Chamberlain, Maryland
Tom Cole, Oklahoma
Roger Eddy, Connecticut
Sallie Folsom, Nebraska
Blake Hall, Idaho
Ralph Howe III, Vermont
John Von Reuden, North Dakota
Eunice Whittlesey, New York

Subcommittee on Security

Charlie Cragin, Maine, *Chairman*
Lynn Gunderson, S. Dakota, *Vice Chairman*
Mickey Galib-Frangie, Puerto Rico
Beverly Gosnell, South Carolina
Edgar "Hike" Heiskell, West Virginia
Al Jourdan, Illinois
Lynn Lowe, Arkansas
Jack Ranson, Kansas
Marynell Reece, Kansas
Peter Secchia, Michigan

Subcommittee on Tickets and Badges

Bill Taylor, Florida, *Chairman*
Martha Moore, Ohio, *Vice Chairman*
Ernie Angelo, Texas

Earl Baker, Pennsylvania
Elinor Clapp, Rhode Island
Carla Coray, Hawaii
Ann Heuer, District of Columbia
Burt Kruglick, Arizona
Mary Alice Warren, North Carolina
Tom Wiesner, Nevada

Subcommittee on Transportation

Noël Gross, New Jersey, *Chairman*
George Strake, Texas, *Vice Chairman*
Mike Gill, District of Columbia
Don Huffman, Virginia
Zenda Hull, Utah
John Lattauzio, New Mexico
Marilyn Manibusan, Guam

In accordance with Rule 28(a)(2) of the Rules adopted by the 1984 Republican National Convention, the Chairman of the Republican National Committee, the Co-Chairman of the Republican National Committee, the Chairman of the Committee on Rules, and the Chairman of the Committee on Contests, are members of the Committee on Arrangements by reason of their office.

Frank J. Fahrenkopf, Jr., *Chairman*
Republican National Committee

Maureen Reagan, *Co-Chairman*
Republican National Committee

E. Spencer Abraham, *Chairman*
Committee on Rules

John C. McDonald, *Chairman*
Committee on Contests

REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE

Dwight D. Eisenhower Republican Center
310 First Street, Southeast
Washington, DC 20003
(202) 863-8500

Frank J. Fahrenkopf, Jr., Chairman	(202) 863-8700
Maureen Reagan, Co-Chairman	(202) 863-8545
William J. McManus, Treasurer	(202) 462-6578

Kit Mehrtens, AZ, Secretary	(602) 262-3879
Lawrence E. Bathgate II, Chairman Republican National Finance Committee	(202) 863-8720
Roger Allan Moore, General Counsel	(617) 423-6100
David F. Norcross, Counsel to the Chairman	(202) 828-6901
Jennifer Dunn, WA, Chairman Republican State Chairmen	(206) 451-1984
Charles L. Cragin, ME, Chairman RNC Budget Committee	(207) 774-4000
Judy Hughes, President, National Federation of Republican Women	(202) 547-9341

Vice Chairmen

Midwestern:
Martha Moore, OH
Peter Secchia, MI

Northeastern:
Bernard Shanley, NJ
Elsie Vartanian, NH

Southern:
Nelda Barton, KY
Ernest Angelo, Jr., TX

Western:
Jack Londen, AZ
Kay Riddle, CO

Chairman's Executive Council

Midwestern:
Gordon Durnil, IN
Evie Teegen, MN

Northeastern:
Elsie Hillman, PA
Ron Kaufman, MA

Southern:
Perry Hooper, AL
Maida Pearson, TN

Western:
Marylin Paine, AK
Blake Hall, ID

Chairman's Appointments to Executive Council

Elinor Clapp, RI
Fred Meyer, TX
Tom Wiesner, NV

RNC Budget Committee Members

Jeanie Austin, FL
Bob Gable, KY
Kit Mehrtens, AZ
Bob Naylor, CA
Jim Nicholson, CO
Harold Smith, IL

AUXILIARIES OF THE REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE

Judy Hughes, President
National Federation of Republican Women
310 First Street, S. E.
Washington, DC 20003
(202) 547-9341

Richard Jacobs, Chairman
Young Republican National Federation
1010 Prospect Street
Jackson, TN 38301
(901) 247-5666 (o)
(901) 422-5487 (h)

Stockton Reeves, Chairman
College Republican National Committee
310 First St., S. E.
Washington, DC 20003
(202) 662-1330

Anna Chennault, Chairman
National Republican Heritage Groups Council
TAC International
Investment Building
1511 K Street, N.W., Suite 1020
Washington, DC 20005
(202) 347-0516

Fred Brown, Chairman
National Black Republican Council
375 South End Avenue, Suite 8u
New York, NY 10280
(212) 977-9500

Cathi Villalpando, Chairman
Republican National Hispanic Assembly
1 Thomas Circle, N.W.
Washington, DC 20005
(202) 429-2900

John E. Bourne, Jr., Chairman
National Conference of Republican Mayors
Mayor of the City of North Charleston
Box 10100
North Charleston, SC 29411
(803) 554-5700

Robert J. Dole, Republican Leader
United States Senate
Washington, DC 20510
(202) 224-6521

Robert H. Michel, Minority Leader
House of Representatives
Washington, DC 20515
(202) 225-6201

Mike Hayden, Chairman
Republican Governors Association
Governor of Kansas
2nd Floor, State Capitol Bldg.
Topeka, KS 66612
(913) 296-3232

Fred Anderson, President
National Conference of Republican County Officials
Post Office Box 21009
Roanoke, VA 24018
(703) 772-2056

David Nething, President
National Republican Legislators Association
P.O. Box 1059
Jamestown, ND 58401
(701) 252-7385

John W. Sweezy, Chairman
Nat'l. Assoc. of Urban Rep. Cty. Chairmen
14 North Delaware Street
Indianapolis, IN 46204
(317) 635-8881

Max Fisher, Hon. Chrmn.
Representative of Jewish-Americans
Fisher Building
Twenty Seventh Floor
Detroit, MI 48202
(313) 871-8000

James R. Fees, Chairman
Republicans Abroad International
310 First Street, S.E.
Washington, DC 20003
(202) 662-1390

REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE

1988 Members

Alabama	Emory M. Folmar, Chairman
	Perry O. Hooper, National Committeeman
	Jean Sullivan, National Committeewoman
Alaska	James Crawford, Chairman
	Marylin Paine, National Committeewoman
	Eldon R. Ulmer, National Committeeman
American Samoa	Peter Tali Coleman, Chairman
	Amata Radewagen, National Committeewoman
	Tuika Tuika, Jr., National Committeeman
Arizona	Burton S. Kruglick, Chairman
	Jack Londen, National Committeeman
	Kit Mehrtens, National Committeewoman
Arkansas	Ed Bethune, Chairman
	A. Lynn Lowe. National Committeeman
	Jerri D. Pruden, National Committeewoman
California	Clair Burgener, National Committeeman
	Esther Greene, National Committeewoman
	Robert Naylor, Chairman
Colorado	Bruce Benson, Chairman
	R. James Nicholson, National Committeeman
	Kay W. Riddle, National Committeewoman
Connecticut	Mary H. Boatwright, National Committeewoman
	Roger Eddy, National Committeeman
	Robert S. Poliner, Chairman
Delaware	Vacant
	Priscilla B. Rakestraw, National Committeewoman
	W. Laird Stabler, Jr., National Committeeman
District of Columbia	Lois L. De Vecchio, National Committeewoman
	Michael Doud Gill, National Committeeman
	Ann F. Heuer, Chairman
Florida	Jeanie Austin, Chairman
	Paula F. Hawkins, National Committeewoman
	William M. Taylor, National Committeeman

Georgia	Carl L. Gillis, Jr., National Committeeman
	John M. Stuckey, Chairman
	Marguerite Williams, National Committeewoman
Guam	Julie Ann S. Blaz, National Committeewoman
	Philip J. Flores, National Committeeman
	Marilyn Manibusan, Chairman
Hawaii	D.G. Anderson, National Committeeman
	Howard Chong, Jr., Chairman
	Carla W. Coray, National Committeewoman
Idaho	Richard Bauer, National Committeeman
	Blake G. Hall, Chairman
	Janet Miller, National Committeewoman
Illinois	Albert M. Jourdan, Jr., Chairman
	Penny Pullen, National Committeewoman
	Harold B. Smith, Jr., National Committeeman
Indiana	Donald B. Cox, National Committeeman
	Gordon K. Durnil, Chairman
	Margaret C. Hill, National Committeewoman
Iowa	Gwen Boeke, National Committeewoman
	Michael Mahaffey, Chairman
	John C. McDonald, National Committeeman
Kansas	Fred J. Logan. Jr., Chairman
	John Ranson, National Committeeman
	Marynell D. Reece, National Committeewoman
Kentucky	Nelda L. Barton, National Committeewoman
	James P. Bunning, National Committeeman
	Robert E. Gable, Chairman
Louisiana	Ginny C. Martinez, National Committeewoman
	William A. Nungesser, Chairman
	Bryan Wagner, National Committeeman
Maine	Charles L. Cragin, National Committeeman
	Doris M. Russell, National Committeewoman
	Karen D. Stram, Chairman
Maryland	Helen Chamberlain, National Committeewoman
	Daniel E. Fleming, Chairman
	Richard P. Taylor, National Committeeman
Massachusetts	Paula Logan, National Committeewoman
	Daniel Needham, National Committeeman
	Ray Shamie, Chairman
Michigan	E. Spencer Abraham, Chairman
	Ronna Romney, National Committeewoman
	Peter F. Secchia, National Committeeman

Minnesota	Francis P. Graves, Jr., National Committeeman
	Evie Teegen, National Committeewoman
	Tony P. Trimble, Chairman
Mississippi	Haley R. Barbour, National Committeeman
	Evelyn W. McPhail, Chairman
	Ann Wilson, National Committeewoman
Missouri	Roberta Capps, National Committeewoman
	Jay G. Henges, National Committeeman
	Hillard Selck, Jr., Chairman
Montana	Jean G. Birch, National Committeewoman
	Barbara J. Campbell, Chairman
	Jack E. Galt, National Committeeman
Nebraska	Duane W. Acklie, National Committeeman
	Sallie Folsom, National Committeewoman
	Norm Riffel, Chairman
Nevada	Eileen C. Schouweiler, National Committeewoman
	Steve Wark, Chairman
	Tom Wiesner, National Committeeman
New Hampshire	Gerald P. Carmen, National Committeeman
	M. Sheila Roberge, National Committeewoman
	Elsie Vartanian, Chairman
New Jersey	Robert Franks, Chairman
	Noël L. Gross, National Committeewoman
	Bernard M. Shanley, National Committeeman
New Mexico	Robert C. Davidson, National Committeeman
	Christine A. Donisthorpe, National Committeewoman
	Ray Regan, Chairman
New York	Anthony J. Colavita, Chairman
	Richard M. Rosenbaum, National Committeeman
	Eunice B. Whittlesey, National Committeewoman
North Carolina	R. Jack Hawke, Chairman
	Mary Alice Warren, National Committeewoman
	John A. Wilkinson, National Committeeman
North Dakota	Layton Freborg, Chairman
	Betty Lou T. Pyle, National Committeewoman
	John E. Von Rueden, National Committeeman
Ohio	Robert Bennett, Chairman
	Martha C. Moore, National Committeewoman
	James A. Rhodes, National Committeeman
Oklahoma	Grace Boulton, National Committeewoman
	Tom Cole, Chairman
	L.O. Ward, National Committeeman

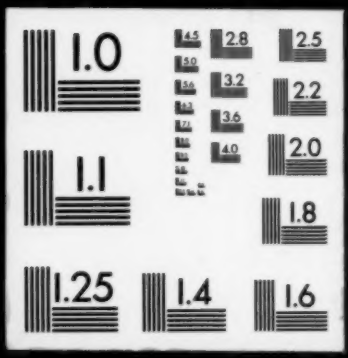
Oregon	Thomas Bailey, Chairman
	Dorotha Moore, National Committeewoman
	Peter C. Murphy, National Committeeman
Pennsylvania	Earl M. Baker, Chairman
	Elsie H. Hillman, National Committeewoman
	Andrew L. Lewis, Jr., National Committeeman
Puerto Rico	Jussef M. Galib-Frangie, National Committeeman
	Luis Ferre, Chairman
	Nitza Navarro, National Committeewoman
Rhode Island	Elinor J. Clapp, National Committeewoman
	J. Michael Levesque, Chairman
	Frederick Lippitt, National Committeeman
South Carolina	John E. Courson, National Committeeman
	Beverly J. Gosnell, National Committeewoman
	Van D. Hipp, Chairman
South Dakota	Lynn Martin, National Committeewoman
	Dan Parish, National Committeeman
	Joel Rosenthal, Chairman
Tennessee	James M. Henry, Chairman
	Dortch Oldham, National Committeeman
	Maida Pearson, National Committeewoman
Texas	Ernest Angelo, Jr., National Committeeman
	Fran Chiles, National Committeewoman
	Fred Meyer, Chairman
Utah	Zenda Hull. National Committeewoman
	Wilbern L. McDougal, National Committeeman
	H. Craig Moody, Chairman
Vermont	Madeline B. Harwood, National Committeewoman
	Ralph W. Howe III, Chairman
	Stewart Smith, National Committeeman
Virginia	Donald W. Huffman, Chairman
	William H. Stanhagen, National Committeeman
	Flo Traywick, National Committeewoman
Virgin Islands	Lilliana Belardo de O'Neal, National Committeewoman
	Charlotte L. Poole Davis, Chairman
	Holland L. Redfield II, National Committeeman
Washington	Bernece Bippes, National Committeewoman
	Jennifer B. Dunn, Chairman
	Edsel Hammond, National Committeeman
West Virginia	Edgar F. Heiskell, Chairman
	Priscilla Humphreys, National Committeewoman
	Arch A. Moore, Jr., National Committeeman

Wisconsin	Helen Bie, National Committeewoman
	Michael W. Grebe, National Committeeman
	Donald K. Stitt, Chairman
Wyoming	Mark L. Hughes, Chairman
	Marjorie Rainwater, National Committeewoman
	Fred Schroeder, National Committeeman

The index and/or table of contents has been removed and photographed separately within this volume year.

For roll film users, this information for the current volume year is at the beginning of the microfilm. For a prior year volume, this information is at the end of the microfilm.

For microfiche users, the index and/or contents is contained on a separate fiche.


1.0
1.1
1.25
1.4
1.6
2.8
3.2
3.6
4.0
2.5
2.2
2.0
1.8